欧亚皇家狩猎史

The Royal Hunt in Eurasian History

THOMAS T. ALLSEN
〔美〕托马斯·爱尔森 著
马特 译

社会科学文献出版社
SOCIAL SCIENCES ACADEMIC PRESS (CHINA)

[illegible]

COPYRIGHT

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

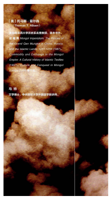
[illegible]

[illegible]2017[illegible]9[illegible]

ISBN[illegible]9787520109628

[illegible]APP[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]


[美] 托马斯·爱尔森
（Thomas T. Allsen）
美国新泽西大学历史系名誉教授，除本书外，还著有 *Mongol Imperialism: The Policies of the Grand Qan Möngke in China, Russia, and the Islamic Lands, 1251-1259* (1987)、*Commodity and Exchange in the Mongol Empire: A Cultural History of Islamic Textiles* (1997)、*Culture and Conquest in Mongol Eurasia* (2001) 等作品。
马 特
文学博士，中央财经大学外国语学院讲师。

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][1][illegible]“[illegible]three-age system[illegible]”[illegible]18[illegible]cultural evolution[illegible][2][illegible]1[illegible]Varro[illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]Eduard Hahn[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□David Harris□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□[4]

□□□

□□□□□

□□□□—□□□hunting-gathering□□□[5]□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□hunter-gatherers□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[6]

□□□□□□-□□“□□□□□affluent society□”□□□[7]

[illegible]foraging societies[illegible][8][illegible]“[illegible]dietary breadth[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]broad spectrum revolution hypothesis[illegible]”[illegible][9]

[illegible]—[illegible][10]

[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11][illegible]northen Manchuria[illegible][12][illegible][13]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]—[illegible]”[illegible][14][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[15]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Khazar□□□□□□□□7□10□□□□□□Don River□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□20%□25%□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[16]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□11□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□960□1279□□□□□□□□□□□□□907□1125□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[17]

□13□14□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□[18]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1240□□□□□□□□□□□Carpini□[19]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Rubruck□[20]□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[21]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1230□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[22]□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□[23]□□□[24]□□

□□Gregory of Tours□□□□6□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[25]□□□[26]□□·□□□George Duby□□[27]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□

[illegible]AshurnasirpalⅡ[illegible]884[illegible]860[illegible] [28] [illegible]Achaemenids[illegible]534[illegible]330[illegible]Pathians[illegible]247[illegible]227[illegible]Sasanids[illegible]226[illegible]651[illegible] [29] [illegible] [30] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [31]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]221[illegible]1911[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible] [32] [illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]Manchuria[illegible] [33]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][34] [illegible][35]

[illegible]—[illegible][36] [illegible]—[illegible]9[illegible]12[illegible]—[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][37]

[illegible][38] [illegible][39]

[illegible]1680[illegible][40]

[illegible]7[illegible]8[illegible][41] [illegible][42]

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible][43][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][44]

[illegible][45][illegible][46][illegible]

[illegible]/[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Fernand Braudel[illegible]

[illegible][47][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][48]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][49]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]band societies[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□（George Silverbauer□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□authoritative□□□□□□□□authorit
arian□”□[50]

□□M
anchuria□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□——□□□□□1115□1234□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□
□□[51]□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□[52]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1526□1858□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Humāyūn□□□□□1526□1530□□1555
□1556□□□
□□[53]□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□[54]

□□□
□□
□□

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible][55]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]1940[illegible]*Time*[illegible]·[illegible]Hermann Göring[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]10[illegible][56][illegible][57][illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]Qājār[illegible]1779[illegible]1924[illegible][58]

[illegible]Turkestan[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]communication[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][59][illegible]“[illegible]la longue durée[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]hunting hypothesis[illegible]”[illegible][60]

[illegible]Old World[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]Gellner[illegible]Ernest 1988 *Plough[illegible]Sword[illegible]and Book[illegible] The Structure of Human History*. Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]19-20[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]

[2] Daniel[illegible]Glyn 1967 *The Origin and Growth of Archaeology*. New York[illegible]Cromwell[illegible]79-98.

[3] Kramer[illegible]Fritz L. 1967 "Edward Hahn and the End of the'Three stages of Man'." *Geographical Review* 57[illegible]73-89.

[4] Harris[illegible]David R. 1996 "Domesticatory Relationships of People[illegible]Plants and Animals." In Roy Ellen and Katsuyoshi F

ukui□eds.□*Redefining Nature□Ecology□Culture and Domestication*. Oxford□Berg□pp□447-51.

[5] □□□□□□□Bird-David□Nurit 1992 “Beyond the Original Affluent Society.” *Current Anthropology* 33□25-47.

[6] Wilson□David Sloan 1998 “Hunting□Sharing and Multilevel Selection□The Tolerated Theft Model Revisited.” *Current Anthropology* 39□73-97.□□□□□

[7] Cohen□Mark Nathan 1989 *Health and the Rise of Civilization*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press. Colley□Linda□2-6.

[8] □□Hill□Kim 1982 “Hunting and Human Evolution.” *Journal of Human Evolution* 11□521-44□Potts□Richard 1984 “Hominid Hunters□Problems of Identifying the Earliest Hunter/Gatherers.” In Robert Foley□ed.□*Hominid Evolution and Community Ecology□Prehistoric Human Adaptation in Biological Perspective*. London□Academic Press□pp□129-66□

[9] Stiner□Mary D.□Natalee D. Munro□and Todd A. Surovell 2000 “The Tortoise and the Hare□Small Game Use□the Broad Spectrum Revolution and Paleolithic Demography.” *Current Anthropology* 41□39-73□□□□□

[10] Linton□Ralph 1955 *The Tree of Culture*. New York□Knopf.□150□Coon□Carleton S. 1971 *The Hunting Peoples*. Bos

ton□Little□Brown. 1971□71-73□Legge□A. J. 1972 “Prehistoric Exploitation of Gazelle in Palestine.” In Higgs 1972□pp. 119-24.□119-24□Fagan□Brian 1987 *The Great Journey□The Peopling of Ancient America*. London□Thames and Hudson.□74□and Simmons□I. G. 1989 *Changing the Face of the Earth□Culture□Environment□History*. Oxford□Blackwell.□43-47.

[11] □□□Legge□A. J. and P. A. Rowley-Conwy 1987 “Gazelle Killing in Stone Age Syria.” *Scientific American* 257□2□88-95 □□Balter□Michael 1998 “Why Settle Down□The Mystery of Communities.” *Science* 282□1444-45□

[12] □□□□□□□□“Manchuria”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□

[13] Vasilevich□T. M. 1968 “Rol okhoty v istorii tungusoiazychnykh narodov□” In *Jagd* 1968□pp.129-41.

[14] Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.□126□*LS*□ch. 68□1037□and H-'Ā □97. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Novgorodova 1974□70-73□

[15] Pliny□VI.161□H-'Ā □100□and Pachymérès□II□446.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sinor□Denis 1968 “Some Remarks on the Econ

omic Role of Hunting in Central Eurasia." In *Jagd* 1968□pp.119-21□

[16] Noonan□Thomas S. 1995 "The Khazar Economy." *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 9□270-71.

[17] *AR* Wright□David Curtis□trans. *The Ambassador's Records□Eleventh Century Reports of Sung Embassies to the Liao*. Papers on Inner Asia 29. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1998.30-31□44□60□75□and 85.

[18] Pelliot□Paul 1959-61 *Notes on Marco Polo*. 2 vols. Paris□Librairie Adrien-Massoneuve.□184-85 and 220□and *YS*□ch. 5□89 and 98□and ch. 87□2004-5.

[19] □□□□□John of Plano Carpini□□1185□1252□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1246□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[20] □□□□□William of Rubruck□□1220□1293□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1253□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[21] *MM* Dawson□Christopher□ed. *The Mongol Mission□Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13*th and 14th *Centuries.* New York□Sheed and Ward□1955.17 and 100□and Rubruck□85.

[22] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1235□1236□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□

[23] Peng and Xu Peng Daya and Xu Ting. *Heida shilue*. In *MGSL.*□475 and 478.

[24] Shakanova□Nurila Z. 1989 “The System of Nourishment among the Eurasian Nomads□The Kazakh Example.” In Seaman 1989□pp.113-14.

[25] Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.592-93.

[26] Einhard□52□and Helmold□277. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Almond□Richard 2003 *Medieval Hunting*. Phoenix Mill□Sutton Publishing.90-114□and Kovalev□Roman 1999 “Zvenyhorod in Galica□An Archaeological Survey□Eleventh-Mid-Thirteenth Century.” *Journal of Ukrainian Studies* 24□2□21-22□

[27] Duby□Georges 1974 *The Early Growth of the European Economy*. Ithaca□N.Y.□Cornell University Press.17□20□23□and 44.

[28] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973. 2 vols.

[29] Herodotus□I.73□Justin□XLI.3□and Zosimus. *Historia Nova*. Trans. James T.Buchanan and Harold T.Davis. San Anto

nioTrinity University Press1967.III.27.

[30] P'arpec'i164*H-'Ā*66and *TTP*36.Braund David 1994 *Georgia in AntiquityA History of Colchis and Transcausian Iberia 550 BC-AD 562*. OxfordClarendon Press.197

[31] Varthema Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in EgyptSyriaArabia Deserta and Arabia Felixin PersiaIndiaand EthiopiaA.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. LondonHakluyt Society1863.175Hamilton James Russell 1955 *Les Ouïghours à l'époque des cinq dynasties d'après les documents chinois*. ParisImprimerie nationaleI209ForbesIII83and Ovington160

[32] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* BeijingZhonghua shuju1990.ch. 96B3914*HS/H* HulseweA.F.P.trans. *China in Central Asiathe Early StageAn Annotated Translation of Chapters 61 and 96 of the History of the Former Han Dynasty*. LeidenE.J.Brill1979.173Wang 198258Ebrey Patricia 1986 "The Economic and Social History of the Later Han." In Denis Twitchett and Michael Loeweeds.*The Cambridge History of China*vol. 1*The Ch'in and Han*. CambridgeCambridge University Presspp.620Pelliot Paul 1959-61 *Notes on Marco Polo*. 2 vols. ParisLibrairie Adrien-Massoneuve.328and Gern

et□Jacques 1962 *Daily Life in China on the Eve of the Mongol Invasion*. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press.137.

[33] Ripa□61-62 and Huc and Gabet□I□19-20.

[34] Clagett□Marshall 1992 *Ancient Egyptian Science*. Vol.1. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society. Clark□Grahame 251.

[35] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch. 24B□1180-81□*HS*/D□III□495-96□and *QC*□282.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Song Yingxing□80 and *PRDK* Demidova□N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov□eds. *Pervye russkie diplomaty* v *Kitae*□"*Rospis*" *I.Petlina i stateiny spisok F.J.Baikova*. Moscow□Nauka□1966.133□

[36] Swadling□Pamela 1996 *Plumes from Paradise□Trade Cycles in Outer Southeast Asia and Their Impact on New Guinea and Nearby Islands Until 1920*. National Capital District□Papua New Guinea National Museum.49-70.

[37] Martin□Janet 1980 "Trade on the Volga□The Commercial Relations of Bulghar with Central Asia and Iran in the 11th and 12th Centuries." *International Journal of Turkish Studies* 1□2□85-97.

[38] Clark□Stuart 1986 "The *Annales* Historians." In Quentin Skinner□ed.□*The Return of Grand Theory in the Human*

Sciences. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp.13-20. [illegible]Hayward，Lorna 1990 “The Origin of Raw Elephant Ivory in Late Bronze Age Greece.” *Antiquity* 64：103-9，and *ARE*，II，235。

[39] Laufer，Bertold 1913 “Arabic and Chinese Trade in Walrus and Narwhal Ivory.” *T’oung-pao* 14：315-64.

[40] *SOS* O’Kane，John，trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York：Columbia University Press，1972.150-51.[illegible]Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram：The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi：Eastern Book Linkers，1982.86（no.44）。

[41] Hamilton，James Russell 1955 *Les Ouïghours à l’époque des cinq dynasties d’après les documents chinois*. Paris：Imprimerie nationale，II，102 and *SOS*，152.

[42] [illegible]Knight，John 1999 “Wildlife Trade in Asia.” *International Institute for Asian Studies Newsletter* 20（（November））8-14。

[43] [illegible]Tracy，James 2001 “*Iasak* in Siberia vs. Competition Among Colonizers in Canada：A Note on Comparisons Between Fur Trades.” *Russian History/Histoire Russe* 28（1-4）403-09。

[44] Thompson□James Westfall and Edgar Nathaniel Johnson 1965 *An Introduction to Medieval Europe*□300-1500. New York□Norton.315-16.

[45] Altherr□Thomas and John F.Reiger 1995 “Academic Historians and Hunting□A Call for More and Better Scholarship.” *Environmental History Review* 19□39-56.

[46] Spuler□Bertold 1965 *Die Goldene Horde□Die Mongolen in Russland*. 2nd ed. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz.387□Spuler□Bertold 1985 *Die Mongolen in Iran*. 4th ed. Leiden□E. J. Brill.346-48□Jagchid□Sechin and Paul Hyer 1979 *Mongolia’s Culture and Society*. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press.23-37□and Jagchid□Sechin and C.R. Bawden 1968 “Notes on Hunting of Some Nomadic Peoples.” In *Jagd* 1968□pp.90-102.

[47] Bunzel□Ruth 1938 “The Economic Organization of Primitive People.” In Franz Boas□ed.□*General Anthropology*. New York□D.C.Heath□pp.374-75.

[48] □□□□□□□□□P. Wilson□David Sloan 1998 “Hunting□Sharing and Multilevel Selection□The Tolerated Theft Model Revisited.” *Current Anthropology* 39□79-91 and 117-34□

[49] Trigger□Bruce 1990 “Monumental Architecture□A Thermodynamic Explanation of Symbolic Behavior.” *World Arc*

haeology 22119-32 and SmilVaclav 1994 *Energy in World History*. BoulderColo.Westview Press.232.

[50] SilverbauerGeorge 1982 “Political Process in G/wi Bands.” In Eleanor Leacock and Richard Leeeds.*Politics and History in Band Societies*. CambridgeCambridge University Presspp.29.WoodburnJames 1979 “Minimal PoliticsThe Political Organization of the Hadza of North Tanzania.” In William A. Shack and Percy S. Coheneds.*Politics in LeadershipA Comparative Perspective*. OxfordClarendon Presspp.244-64

[51] GuoDashun 1995 “Hongshan and Related Cultures.” In Sarah M. Nelsoned.*The Archaeology of Northeast China*. LondonRoutledgepp.2950 and 52 and ShavkunovE. V. 1990 *Kul’tura Chzhurchzhenei-Udige XII-XIII vv. i problema proiskhozhdeniia tungusskikh narodov Dal’nego Vostoka*. MoscowNauka.89-128.

[52] Cheng Zhuo FrankeHerberttrans. “A Sung Embassy Diary of 1211-1212The *Shih-chin lu* of Ch’eng Cho.” *Bulletin de l’école française d’Extrême-Orient* 691981178.

[53] Bigam Gul-Badan Begum. *The History of Humāyūn**Humāyūnnāma*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. 1902.

Reprint Delhi□Low Price Publications□1989.66-67□□□□□□□and 165-67□□□□□□

[54] Ingold□Tim 1994 “From Trust to Domination□An Alternative History of Human-Animal Relations.” In Aubrey Manning and James Serpell□eds.□*Animals and Human Society□Changing Perspectives*. New York□Routlege□pp.1-16.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Beynen□G.Koolemans 1990 “The Symbolism of the Leopard in the *Vepkhist‘Q’aosani.Annual of the Society for the Study of Caucasia* 2□33-42□

[55] □□□□□□□□□□□□550□□330□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[56] Masson□V. M□and V. I. Sarianidi 2004 “Nowhere to Roam.” *Time*□April 1□1940□27.

[57] □□□□□□□□□□□□Schama□Simon 1995 *Landscape and Memory*. New York□Knopf.68-73□

[58] Fox□Robin Lane 1987 *Pagans and Christians*. New York□Knopf.183 and Anvarī□Hasan 1976 *Iṣṭilāhāt-i dīvānī dawrah-i Ghaznavī va Saljūqī*. Tehran□Kitabkhānah Ṭavūrī.419.

[59] □□□·□□□□□1902□1985□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[60] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Davis□Simon J. M. 1987 *The Archaeology of Animals*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.91-99□Cartmill□Matt 1993 *A View to Death in the Mornin*

g□Hunting and Nature Through History. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press.1-27□and Stange□Mary Zeiss 1997 *Woman the Hunter*. Boston□Beacon Press.23-47□

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]ʿAbbāsid caliphate[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]750[illegible]1258[illegible][2]

[illegible]

[illegible][3] 5[illegible]6[illegible][4] [illegible]1597[illegible]·[illegible]Dos Sanctos[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ṣafavid Iran[illegible][5]

[illegible][6] [illegible]—[illegible]Pliny the Younger[illegible][7] [illegible]Ammianus[illegible][8] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][9] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][10] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible]Oppian[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11]

[illegible][12] [illegible]

[illegible][13]

[illegible]——[illegible][14][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]（field）”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][15][illegible]17[illegible]——[illegible][16][illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]Belaspur[illegible]8[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [17] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]Callicrateia[illegible]12[illegible]14[illegible]——[illegible]30[illegible]17[illegible]Aleppo[illegible] [18] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [19]

[illegible] [20] [illegible]Vosges[illegible] [21] [illegible]1664[illegible]Awrangzīb[illegible] [22] [illegible] [23] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible] [24]

[illegible] [25] [illegible]1184[illegible]1212[illegible]Iori River[illegible] [26] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]P‘arakan[illegible] [27] [illegible]2[illegible] [28] [illegible]Kievan Rus[illegible]Ol’ga[illegible]946[illegible]964[illegible]Novgorod[illegible]Iovishche[illegible] [29] [illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible] [30] [illegible]Yaropolk[illegible]972[illegible]980[illegible]Riurikid[illegible] [31] [illegible] [32] [illegible]·[illegible]Francisco Pelsaert[illegible]Jahāngīr[illegible] [33] [illegible]Srinagar[illegible] [34] [illegible]Wirngie/Vir-nāg[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [35]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1320[illegible] [36] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [37] [illegible]Akbar[illegible]1556[illegible]1605[illegible]Narbada River[illegible]“[illegible]8[illegible] [38] [illegible]4[illegible]”[illegible] [39] 1[illegible]2[illegible]96[illegible]128[illegible] [40] [illegible]·[illegible]Ghiyāth al-Dīn[illegible]Ghūrid ruler of Afghanistan[illegible]1163[illegible]1203[illegible]Harī Rūd/Herat River[illegible]Fīrākuh[illegible]·[illegible]Hilmand River[illegible]Zamīndāvar[illegible]40[illegible]1[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][41][illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]Ṭarāz/Talas[illegible][42][illegible]Giorgi Ⅲ[illegible]1156[illegible]1184[illegible]Pontic[illegible]Gurḡan/Caspian[illegible][43][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible][44]

[illegible][45]

[illegible][46] 10[illegible]the Dnepr[illegible]the Desna[illegible]perevesishche[illegible][47][illegible][48]

[illegible][49][illegible]Srinigar[illegible][50]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]10%[illegible]1200[illegible]1050[illegible][51][illegible]1122[illegible]255[illegible]202[illegible]220[illegible][52]

[illegible][53][illegible]2[illegible]20[illegible][54][illegible]6[illegible]Guntram[illegible]16[illegible]——[illegible][55][illegible]12[illegible]·[illegible]Vladimir Monomakh[illegible]100[illegible][56]

[illegible]ʿUmar[illegible][57][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][58][illegible]11[illegible]

□□□□□□Kai Kāʿūs□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[59]

□□ʿAbdallāh□1583□1598□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Shāh ʿAbbās□1588□1629□□□□□□□□□□□□□[60]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Carolingian□□□[61]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1161□1190□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[62]□□□

□□□Öljeitü□1304□1316□□□□□□□□□□Hamadān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[63]□□[64]□□□[65]□□[66]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□

□□□

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][67][illegible]Old World[illegible]reflex bow[illegible]self-bow[illegible][68][illegible]

[illegible]javelin[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][69][illegible]harpoon[illegible][70]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][71]

[illegible][72][illegible][73][illegible]dictya[illegible]/[illegible]Dictynna/Britomartis[illegible][74][illegible]

[illegible][75][illegible]deer calling[illegible]18[illegible][76][illegible][77]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][78]

[illegible][79][illegible]nilgao[illegible]Boselophus tragocamelus/blue bull[illegible][80][illegible]

[illegible][81][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]northern Manchuria[illegible][82]

[illegible]Cyrus the Great[illegible]549[illegible]530[illegible][83][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][84][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2000[illegible][85][illegible][86][illegible]Darius[illegible]Great King[illegible]522[illegible]486[illegible][87]

[illegible]1000[illegible]—[illegible]Indo-Aryans[illegible]*Shakuntala*[illegible]5[illegible][88][illegible]1200[illegible][89]

图1 赛义德·贾马尔·阿里可汗带着系绳的羚羊狩猎

资料来源：巴黎国家图书馆（Biliothèque nationale，paris）。

□□[90]□□□74□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□[91]

□□□□□□□□□6□□3□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[92]□□[93]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible][94][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][95][illegible]·[illegible]Mary Littauer[illegible]·[illegible]Joost Crouwel[illegible]8[illegible]Ashurnasirpal Ⅱ[illegible]884[illegible]860[illegible][96][illegible]“[illegible]runners[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]skirmishers[illegible]”[illegible][97][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]①[illegible]②[illegible]③[illegible]circle hunt[illegible]ring hunt[illegible]

[illegible][98][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][99] [100]

图2 亚述拿西拔二世猎狮

资料来源：尼姆鲁德②公元前9世纪的浮雕，大英博物馆受托（Trustees of the British Museum）。

□□5□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□[101]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“alḥalqa”□□□□□□□□□□□□□1206□1555□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□“qamar-ghāh”——□□□□□□□□□□[102]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Inner Asia□□□“saghir”□□□□□□□“qumarmīshī”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[103]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[104]□□1221□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□[105]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“ang”□□□□□□□□□□“aba”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[106]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“qomorgha”□□□□□□□□“qamar”□□□□□□“qumarmīshī”□□□□□□□□“jerge”□□□□□“nerge”□“jerge”□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Secret History*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“j

erge”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][107][illegible][108]

[illegible]11[illegible]·[illegible]Maḥmūd Kāshgharī[illegible]“saghir”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]16[illegible]Kumaon[illegible]·[illegible]Rudra Deva[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][109]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——“[illegible]”——[illegible][110][illegible]Juvaynī[illegible]1250[illegible]“nirkah”[illegible]“nerge”[illegible]1[illegible][111][illegible][112][illegible]·[illegible]Ibn ʿArabshāh[illegible]1370[illegible]1405[illegible][113][illegible]Ovington[illegible]1689[illegible]“[illegible]”[114]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Mamlūks□□1250□1519□□□□□□Baybars□1260□1277□□□□□□□□□□□□□al-ḥalqa□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hülegü□1255□1265□□□——□□□□□□——□□□□Amu Darya□□□□□□□□□jerge□□□□□□ [115] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [116] □□□1662□1722□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [117]

图3 乾隆皇帝打围

资料来源：朗世宁1757年绘，法国国家博物馆联合会（RMN）/纽约艺术资源档案馆（Art Resource，NY）联合授权。

□□

[illegible][118]

[illegible][119][illegible]11[illegible]33[illegible]7[illegible]11000[illegible][120][illegible]1250[illegible][121][illegible]

无论统治者何时外出打围，他都需要聚集一大批人同行。这些人在地面上挖洞，插入木杆作为标杆。他们用毛绳将木杆绑在一起，在杆上系上毛毡制成的“羽翼”。这与中原用网来捕捉野兔的方法如出一辙。这种装置彼此相连，一直延续一二百里。然后，当风吹动“羽翼”时，所有的猎物都会因恐惧而不敢逃走。之后，猎手便会将猎物驱赶到一处集中捕杀。[122]

[illegible]——[illegible]“tashqawal”[illegible]“nihilam”——[illegible][123][illegible]sarā-parda[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible][124][illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Herbert[illegible]“[illegible]600[illegible]”[illegible][125]

[illegible]

[illegible]

1682□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□[126]□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□403□□350□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□2500□——□□□□

□□□□[127]14□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□10□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□200□□□□□[128]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□1□□□□

□□□□□□□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□”[129]□[130]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□3□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□386□535□——□□□□

□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[131]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□□□□□□1711□□□□“□□□□”□□□12000□□□□□[132]

□□□

□□□□□□Shāh Jahān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□10□□□□[133]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12000□□4000□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□20000□□□□□[134]□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Engelbert Kaempfer□□□□1683□□□□□□□□Sulaymān□1660□1694□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□5□□□□□□7□20□□□□□□80000□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□500□□□□□□[135]

□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]Jūzjānī[illegible]·[illegible][136] [illegible]50[illegible]60[illegible]barrah/parrah[illegible]10000[illegible][137]

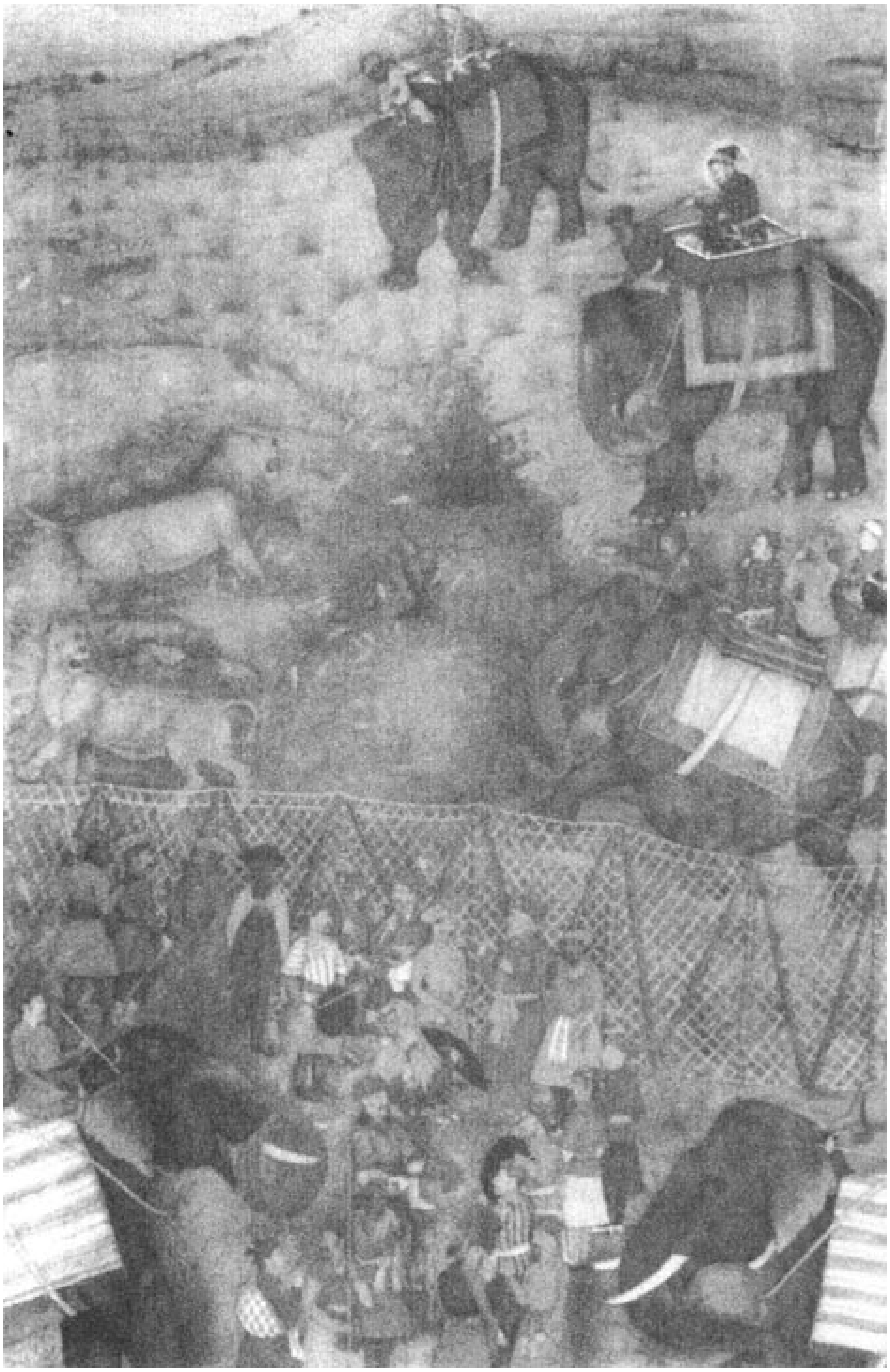


图4 用网捕狮

资料来源：《帕德沙本纪》（*Padshahnama*）。The Royal Collection © 2005. Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth Ⅱ.

[illegible]Munshī[illegible]1598[illegible]plain of Rādikān[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1[illegible][138]

[illegible]·[illegible]Abū’l Faẓl[illegible]1567[illegible]Lahore[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]10[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][139]

[illegible]1683[illegible]“[illegible]900[illegible]”[illegible][140]

[illegible]/[illegible]

图5 阿克巴大帝1567年在拉合尔附近围猎

资料来源：《阿克巴本纪》（*Akbarnāma*，1950年代），伦敦维多利亚与阿尔伯特博物馆（Victoria and Albert Museum，London）。

[1] Gignoux□Ph. 1983 “La chasse dans l’Iran sasanide.” In Gherardo Groli□ed.□*Iranian Studies*. Orientalia Romana 5. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□pp.101-18 and Tacitus□*Ann.*□II.lvi.

[2] Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.202-5.

[3] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□130-32□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Wright□Arthur F. 1979 “The Sui Dynasty.” In Denis Twitchett□ed.□*The Cambridge History of China*□vol. 7□pt. 1□*Sui and T’ang China*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp.52-53□

[4] Kim□Wen-yong 1986 *Korean Art Treasures*. Seoul□Yekyong Publications.pl.3.

[5] Purchas□Samuel. *Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchas□his Pilgrimes*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1965. 20 vols.IX□292.

[6] Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.70.2. □□□□□□Anderson□J.K. 1985 *Hunting in the Ancient World*. Berkeley□University of California Press.31-55□

[7] □□□□□61□113□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[8] □□□·□□□Ammianus Marcellinus□□330□397□□□

[9] Pliny the Younger□I.xi and *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.XXVIII.4.8.

[10] □□□□□□427□□355□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[11] Aristotle□*HA*□VIII.28□Xenophon□*Cyn*.□XI.□and Oppian□III.7-62 and IV.77-214.□□□□□Anderson 1985□1-16□

[12] Machiavelli□338-42 □*Discourses*□ch. XVIII□. □□Bivar□A.D.H. 1972 “Cavalry Equipment and Tactics on the Euphrates Frontier.” *Dumbarton Oaks Papers* 26□273ff. and Ostrogorsky□George 1969 *History of the Byzantine State*. New Brunswick□N.J.□Rutgers University Press.101□

[13] Anderson□J.K. 1985 *Hunting in the Ancient World*. Berkeley□University of California Press.78-100 and Hyland□An

n 1990 *Equus□The Horse in the Roman World*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.243-46.

[14] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□White□Lynn□Jr. 1966 *Medieval Technology and Social Change*. New York□Oxford University Press.3ff.□Bachrach□Bernard S. 1983 “Charlemagne’s Cavalry□Myth and Reality.” *Military Affairs* 47□1-20□and Genito□B. 1995-97 “The Early Medieval Cemetery in Vincenne□Molise□.” *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 9□78-80□

[15] Wright□David Curtis□trans. *The Ambassador’s Records□Eleventh Century Reports of Sung Embassies to the Liao*. Papers on Inner Asia 29. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1998.54□and Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.63□64 and 180.

[16] Carré□II□358 and III□767□*RG*□85□Varthema□122 and 172□and Forbes□II□488.

[17] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.35-36.

[18] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[19] Theophylact□VIII.8.3-4□*JS*□ch. 6□133□137□and 146□ch.7□158□and ch.8□196 and 198□Quan Heng□38□Tan 1982□VII□map 7-8□inset of Dada *lu*□and P.Mundy□I□19.

[20] □□□□□Louis the Pious□814□840□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[21] *CC* Scholtz□Bernhard Walter□trans. *Carolingian Chronicles*□*Royal Frankish Annals and Nithard’s Histories*. Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1970.103□109□and 118.

[22] □□□□Aurangzeb□1618□1707□□□□Aurangzib□□□□□Awrangzīb□□□□□-□□-□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1658□1707□□□□□

[23] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire*□*A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934375 and 396.

[24] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 2□32□34□35□and 39□Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978. 2 vols.I□90□202□248□and 252□and ʿInāyat Khān□159.

[25] □□□□T‘amar□1166□1212□□□□□□□□□□□Tamapa□Thamar□Tamari□

[26] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.□15 and 75 and *ZT* Dondua□V.D.□trans□*Zhizn tsaritsy tsarits Tamar*. Tbilisi□Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba□" 1985.38 and 39.

[27] Agathangelos. *History of the Armenians*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Albany□State University of New York Press□1976.217 and Khorenats'i□363.

[28] *CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.31-32.

[29] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul'tury□1997-2000. 3 vols□to date.I□60□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.29□□□□□□□and 172□□□□□□□□and *RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.90□

[30] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004. 2 vols.I□2 and *SH/I* de Rachewi

ltz，Igor，ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington：Indiana University，1972. 14.

[31] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow：Iazyki russkoi kul'tury，1997-2000. 3 vols，to date. I，74；*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg：Nauka，1996. 35（原书译作）；and 172（原书译作）；and *RPC* Cross，Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor，trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle：Laurentian Text.* Cambridge，Mass.：Medieval Academy of America，1953.90。

[32] 原书引作 Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī，*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta：College Press，1864.159；Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī，*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi：Oriental Book Reprint，1970.I，577；and Ibn Baṭṭuṭah Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge：University Press for the Hakluyt Society，1958-94.III，560。

[33] 贾汗吉尔（Jahāngīr，1605—1627），莫卧儿帝国皇帝。

[34] 莫卧儿帝国的统治者。

[35] Pelsaert，Francisco. *Jahangir's India：The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Gey

l Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972.33.

[36] □□□□□□□□□Odoric of Pordenone□□1286□1331□□□□□□□□□

[37] *CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China* . 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen Publishing□1966.II□235.

[38] □□□kos□□□□□□□□□

[39] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.II□250 and III□448.

[40] □□□□□kos□□□□□□□□-□□□□□□□□□coss□□□□□Yule and Burnell 1903□261-62□

[41] Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta□College Press□1864.80-81 and Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Book Reprint□1970.I□385-86.

[42] Ibn Khurdādhbih. *Kitāb al-masālik wa al-mamālik.* Ed.M.J.de28□□□□□□□and 20□□□□□

[43] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.109.

[44] Khorenatsʻi135.

[45] DeckerWolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press.158-67*ANE*II67*CRP* 35Ripa73and JahāngīrI360.

[46] Pʻarpecʻi43and AhsanMuhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids786-902 AD*. LondonLongman. 220.

[47] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. MoscowIazyki russkoi kul'tury1997-2000.I60*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.PetersburgNauka1996. 29165and *RPC*82"perevesishche"*Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. MoscowNauka24 vols. to dateXIV217

[48] Juvaynī/Q JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. LondonLuzac1912-37.I111Juvaynī/B JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958.I140and Rūzbihān MinorskyV.trans. *Persia in A.D.1478-1490An Abridged Translation of Fadlullāh b.Rūzbihān Khunjī's Tārīkh-i ʿĀlam-Ārā-yi Amīnī.* LondonRoyal Asiatic Society1957.48.

[49] Abūl Faẓl，*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Atlantic Publishers，1989.I：415 and 492-93，and II：117；Abū'l Faẓl，Abū'l Faẓl，*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi：Atlantic Publishers，1979.：307-8，and Kā'ūs Khān，445.

[50] du Jarric，Pierre，S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits：An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London：Routledge，1926.76.

[51] Fiskesjö，Magnus 2001 "Rising from Blood-Stained Fields：Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China." *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73：53. [illegible]Keightley，David N. 1978 *Sources of Shang History：The Oracle-Bone Inscriptions of Bronze Age China*. Berkeley：University of California Press.30n10，32n19，34，44 and 62。

[52] *ZZ/W* Watson，Burton，trans. *The Tso Chuan：Selections from China's Oldest Narrative History*. New York：Columbia University Press，1989.19；*HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1990.ch. 54，2439；*HS/W* Watson，Burton，trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China：Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York：Columbia University Press，1974.12-13，and Laufer，Bertold 1909 *Chinese Pottery of the Han Dynasty*. Leiden：E. J. Brill.149 ff.

[53] Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925.I□312.

[54] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□234□Pelsaert□Francisco. *Jahangir's India□The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972.51□and Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957. 34□46□47□53 and 91.

[55] Gregory of Tours□438□and Lewis□W. H. 1957 *The Splendid Age□Life in the France of Louis XIV*. Garden City□N.Y.□Doubleday.52.

[56] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul'tury□1997-2000.I. 251□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S. Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.104□□□□□□□242□□□□□□□□and *RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.214□

[57] □□□□ʿUmar□□□Omar□634□644□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Abu Bakr□632□634□□□□□□□□□Osman□□□Othman□644□656□□□□□□□□Ali□656□661□□□□□

[58] Tabari□XIII□192.

[59] Kai Kāʾūs ibn Iskandar. *A Mirror for Princes□The Qabus Name.* Trans. Reuben Levy. London□Cresset Press□1951.□83-84.

[60] Ḥāfīẓ-i Tanīsh Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. Moscow□Nauka□1987-88.II□203b□□□□□□and 180□□□□□□and Munshi□II□1081□1179□1215□and 1297□

[61] *CC* Scholtz□Bernhard Walter□trans. *Carolingian Chronicles□Royal Frankish Annals and Nithard's Histories*. Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1970.84□109□113□117□118□120□and 125□*ASB* Martin□Janet L.□trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. Manchester□Manchester University Press□1991.33□34□35□40□162□170□171□and 180□and Einhard. *The Life of Charlemagne*. Trans. Samuel E.Turner□Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1960.59.

[62] *JS Jinshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.ch. 7□170□172□174□and 179□and ch. 8□183□186□188□191□197□and 200.

[63] Qāshānī□Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta'rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly□Tehran□B.T.N.K.□1969.73.

[64] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 23□226.

[65] Peng Daya and Xu Ting. *Heida shilue*. In *MGSL* Wang Guowei. *Menggu shiliao sizhang.* Taibei□Zhenzhong shuju□1975.478□*YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 2□37□and ch.3□47□and *NC* Zenkovsky□Serge A. and Betty Jean Zenkovsky□trans. *The Nikonian Chronicle*. Princeton□N.J.□Kingston and Darwin Press□1984-89.III□106.

[66] d'Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1971.110□Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū/M Maitra□K.M.trans. *A Persian Embassy to China□being an Extract from Zubatu't Tawarikh of Hafiz Abru.* Reprint New York□Paragon□1970.99-110□*HC* Bellér-Hann□Ildikó□trans. *A History of Cathay□A Translation and Linguistic Analysis of a Fifteenth-Century Turkic Manuscript.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 162. Bloomington□Indiana University□1995.180-83□*HI* Elliot□H.M. E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966. *V*□93□ʿInāyat Khān□211 and 413□and

Muraviev Murav’yov□Nikolay. *Journey to Khiva Through the Turkman Country.* London□Oguz Press□1977.63.

[67] Keeley□Lawrence H. 1996 *War Before Civilization*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.50 and 52.

[68] McEwan□Edward□Robert L. Miller and Christopher Bergman 1991 “Early Bow Design and Construction.” *Scientific American* 264□6□76-82.

[69] Gardiner□E. Norman 1907 “Throwing the Javelin.” *Journal of Hellenic Studies* 29□249-73□esp. 255 and 257□and Drews□Robert 1993 *The End of the Bronze Age□Changes in Warfare and the Catastrophe ca 1200 B.C*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.181.

[70] Haas□Jonathan 1982 *The Evolution of the Prehistoric State*. New York□Columbia University Press. el-Habashi□Zaki33-34□56□81-82□and 145-46□and Clagett□Marshall 1992 *Ancient Egyptian Science*. Vol.1. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society. Clark□Grahame 1992□251.

[71] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□35□45□109□and 111□and II□236-37.

[72] el-Habashi 1992□31 and 53□and Decker□Wolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.154.

[73] Martynov 1991□84□Golden□Peter B. 2002 “War and Warfare in the Pre-Činggisid Western Steppe of Eurasia.” In Di Cosmo 2002□pp.151□and Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.12.24-25.

[74] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.V.76.3□and Lavin□Irving 1963 “The Hunting Mosaics of Antioch and Their Sources.” *Dumbarton Oaks Papers* 17□figs. 71□79□81□110□122□and 123□□□□□286□

[75] □□□□□□Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□362□371□and 401□

[76] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 23□226□*SCBM* Franke□Herbert□trans. “Chinese Texts on the Jurchen□A Trans lation of the Jurchen Monograph in the *San-ch’ao pei-meng*” *Zentral-Asiatische Studien* 9□1975□□147□Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Ph

ilosophical Society.353□Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.90-91□and Haenisch□Erich 1935 “Die Abteilung‘Jagd’im Fünfsprachigen Wörterspiegel.” *Asia Major* 10□75□entry no.27.

[77] Lawergren□Bo 2003 “Oxus Trumpets□ca. 2200-1800 B. C. E.□Material Overview□Usage□Societal Role and Catalog.” *Iranica Antigua* 38□88-105□andAlbertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. I□684.

[78] Koch□Ebba 1998 *Dara-Shikoh Shooting Nilgais□Hunt and Landscape in Mughal Painting*. Occasional Papers 1. Washington□D.C.□Freer Gallery of Art.17-26.

[79] □□□□□□□□□□□□Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□12-23□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□al-Manṣūr□60-61 and 63-69□

[80] □□“keyik”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.6□8□10□224□296□and 491□Nadeliaev□V. M. et al.□eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad□Nauka.194-95□and Bazin□Louis 1957 “Noms de la‘chèvre’ en Turc et en Mongol” In *Studia Altaica□Festschrift für Nikolas P*

oppe zum 60.Geburtstag. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□pp. 28-32□

[81] Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.185□figs. 236 and 203□fig.252□Jahāngīr□I□102□and Rudra Deva□85-86 □para.36-40□.

[82] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□184 and Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.89-90.

[83] Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.I.iv.7-9.

[84] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.82 □para.17□.

[85] Piggot□Stuart 1992 *Wagon□Chariot and Carriage□Symbol and Status in the History of Transportation*. London□Thames and Hudson.45-68.

[86] el-Habashi 1992□142 and 152□Decker□Wolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.153-54□Houlihan□Patrick F. 1996 *The An*

imal World of the Pharaohs. London□Thames and Hudson.1 1□*ARI*□ II□50□55□91□150□and 175□Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.269-73 and fig. 345.

[87] Porada□Edith 1969 *The Art of Ancient Iran*. New York□Greystone.177-78.

[88] Sharma□R. S. 1970 “Central Asia and Early Indian Cavalry.” In Amalendu Guha□ed.□*Central Asia□Movements of Peoples and Ideas from Times Prehistoric to Modern*. New Delhi□Vikas Publications□pp. 176□and Kalidasa□5.

[89] Shaughnessy□Edward L. 1988 “Historical Perspectives on the Introduction of the Chariot into China.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 48□189-237□esp.216-17.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Song Yingxing□262□

[90] *CATCL* Mair□Victor H.□ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York□Columbia University Press□1994.420-21.

[91] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch.8□238□and ch.9□293□*HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore□Waverly Press□1938-55□205 and 329□*HHS* Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1973.ch.29□3646□and *CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from*

the Han and Six Dynasties Period. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.30-31.

[92] *ZZ/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *The Tso Chuan□Selections from China’s Oldest Narrative History*. New York□Columbia University Press□1989.162□*SMCC*□206□and *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto□University of Toronto Press□1963.3.38.

[93] Amiet□Pierre 1969 “Quelques ancêtres du chasseur royal d’Ugarit.” *Ugaritica□études relatives aux découvertes de Ras Shamra*□vol. 6□Mission de Ras Shamra 17. Paris□Collège de France□Geuthner□6-8.

[94] Buzand Garsoian□Nina G.□trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to P'awstos Buzand*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1989.128.

[95] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.I□250.

[96] Littauer□Mary Aiken and Joost Crouwel 1973 “The Dating of a Chariot Ivory from Nimrud Considered Once Again.” *American Schools of Oriental Research* 209□27-33□and *ANE*□I□pl.40□□□284□

[97] Drews□Robert 1993 *The End of the Bronze Age□Changes in Warfare and the Catastrophe ca 1200 B.C*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.106□119-26□and 141-47□*ANE*□I□pl.40□□□284□Decker□Wolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press. 153□and Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.55-56 and fig.64□

[98] □□□□beater□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[99] *ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908.345-46□Xenophon□*Cyr.*□I.iv.13-16 and II.iv.20□Fiskesjö 2001□103-4 and 113-20□and Gregory of Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.243.

[100] □□□□□Nimrod□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[101] P'arpec'i□43.

[102] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.223□and Dozy□R. P. A. 1991 *Supplément aux dictionnaires arabes*. 2 vols. 1881. Reprint Beirut□Librairie du Liban.I□317□*HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History*

of India as Told by Its Own Historians□*The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.III□172□Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.114□325□and 424□and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.II□120□181-82□and 229.

[103] *IB* Talat Tekin□trans. *Irk Bitig*□*The Book of Omens.* Wiesbaden□Harrassowitz□1993.27□and Nadeliaev□V. M. et al.□eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad□Nauka.481.

[104] □□□□□□□□1221□□□

[105] Zhao Hong. *Mengda beilu*. In *MGSL*.456.

[106] Lessing□Ferdinard D. 1973 *Mongolian-English Dictionary*. Bloomington□Ind□Mongolia Society.2 and 43□and Rozycki□William 1994 *Mongol Elements in Manchu*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 157. Bloomington□Indiana University.9.

[107] *SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972.70□73□and 153□*SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the*

Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century. Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004.I□74□78□and 188□Lessing□Ferdinand D. 1973 *Mongolian-English Dictionary*. Bloomington□Ind□Mongolia Society.1045□and Doerfer□Gerhard 1963-75 *Türkische und Mongolische Elemente im Neupersischen*. 4 vols. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner.□I□291-93 and 411-14.

[108] Rubruck Jackson□Peter□trans. and David Morgan□ed. *The Mission of Friar William of Rubruck.* London□Hakluyt Society□1990.85□*MM* Dawson□Christopher□ed. *The Mongol Mission□Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the* 13th and 14th *Centuries.* New York□Sheed and Ward□1955.100-1□Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.226 and 229-34□and*CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen Publishing□1966.235.

[109] Kāshgharī□I□281□and Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.88 □para.51-52□□□□□□□□□□

[110] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 24□231□and Tao□Jing-shen 1976 *The Jurchen in Tw*

elfth Century China□A Study in Sinicization. Seattle□University of Washington Press.8-9.

[111] 1□□□□□□□□□□3□□□

[112] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37.I□19-20□and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A. Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.I□27-28.

[113] Ibn Arabshah□Ahmed□*Tamerlane or Timur the Great Amir.* Trans. J.H.Sanders. Reprint Lahore□Progressive Books□n.d.□308-9.

[114] Ovington□J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1929.162.

[115] Ibn al-Furāt Ibn al-Furāt. *Ayyubids□Mamlukes and Crusaders□Selections from the Tārīkh al-Duwal wa'l Mulūk*. Trans. U. and M.C.Lyons□with notes by Jonathan S.C.Riley-Smith. Cambridge□W.Hefer and Sons□1971.I□85□□□□□□□and II□69□□□□□□Jahāngïr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□103 and 120□and Rashīd/K R

ashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran，Eqbal，1959.II，689。

[116] Wittfogel，Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society，Liao（907-1125）*. Philadelphia：American Philosophical Society.284.

[117] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran，Eqbal，1959.245；Doerfer，Gerhard 1963-75 *Türkische und Mongolische Elemente im Neupersischen*. 4 vols. Wiesbaden：Franz Steiner.I，162；*SWQZL Shengwu qinzheng lu*. In *MGSL*.31；Pelliot，Paul and Louis Hambis 1951 *Histoire des campagnes de Gengis Khan*. Leiden：E.J. Brill.139-41 and 143-44；Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.II，181-82；and Ripa，Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York：AMS，1979.86-89.

[118] Agathangelos. *History of the Armenians*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Albany：State University of New York Press，1976.217；*JTS Jiu Tangshu*. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1975. ch. 64，2420；*PCR* Godman，Peter. *Poetry of the Carolingian Renaissance.* Norman：University of Oklahoma Press，1985.207；*PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow：Iazyki russkoi kul’tury，1997-2000.I，219；*PVL Povest vremennykh let*

po lavrent'evskoi letopisi. 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.91□□□□□□and 229□□□□□□□*RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.173□

[119] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 "Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China." *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□118□

[120] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 10□327□and ch. 87b□3558□and *HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore□Waverly Press□1938-55.II□412.

[121] □□□□□□1245□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1214□□□□□□□1240□□

[122] Peng and Xu Peng Daya and Xu Ting. *Heida shilue*. In *MGSL.* 478.

[123] Beveridge□Henry 1900 "Meaning of the Word *nihilam*□"*Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*.137-38□and Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.45.

[124] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□203-4 and II□83-84.

[125] Herbert□Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972.81.

[126] d’Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1971.72 and 107.

[127] *MTZZ* Mathieu□Rémi□trans. *Le Mu tianzi zhuan□Translation annotée□étude critique.* Paris□Presses universitaires de France□1978.ch. 3□2a-b□□□□□□and 50-51□□□□□□

[128] Guanzhong Brewitt-Taylor. Rutland□Vt.□Tuttle□1959. Vol.I□209.

[129] “□□□”□□□“a *pangse* hunt”□□□□□□□□□□“side□by side□blocking hunt”□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□“□□”

[130] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 94a□3788-89.

[131] *WS/H* Holmgren□Jennifer□trans. *The Annals of Tai□Early T’o-pa History according to the First Chapter of the Wei-shu.* Canberra□Australian National University Press□1982.5

3□Wittfogel and Feng 1949□129□and *JS Jinshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.ch. 6□132.

[132] Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.86-89.

[133] du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926.10-11□ʿInāyat Khān□124□and Bernier Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□374-75.

[134] Don Juan of Persia. *Don Juan of Persia□a Shīʿa Catholic□1500-1604*. Trans. Guy Le Strange□London□Routledge□1926.40 and 47.

[135] Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.73.

[136] □□□□Sīstān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[137] Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta□College Press□1864.81□and Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Book Reprint□1970.I□386.

[138] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□764.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□668-69□1165□

[139] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989. II□416-17. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□l□439-40□□442-43□

[140] d’Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1971.110.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]paradise[illegible]hunting park[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“paradeisos”[illegible]“paridaida”[illegible]“paridaiza”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][1][illegible]“bar-te-tash”[illegible]“par-de-su”[illegible][2]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[3]□□□401□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□Artaxerxes Ⅱ□□□□404□□359□□□□□□□——□□□□□□Lydia□□□□□□□Phrygia□□□□□□□□Cappodocia□□□□□satrap□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Celaenae□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□paradeisos□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Macander River□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[4]□□[5]

□□Cyrus the Great□□□□549□□530□□□□□□□□□□□Sippar□□□□□□□□□□□par-de-su□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Cambyses□□□□□□□530□□522□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Uruk□□□□□□□464□□□□□□□□□□□□□465□□424□□□□□□□□□Nippur□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□upper paradise□”□[6]□□Pasargadae□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Susa□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[7]

□□[8]□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□Dio Chrysostom□□□40□120□□“□□□□□□Persian chase□”□□□[9]

□□□paradeisos□□□

[illegible][10] [illegible]Pharnabazus[illegible]Dascyleium[illegible]Lake Manyas[illegible]395[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11]

[illegible]

[illegible][12] [illegible]Bagustanis/Behistan[illegible]Media[illegible]Semiramis[illegible][13] [illegible][14]

[illegible]2350[illegible]Amenophis Ⅱ[illegible]1402[illegible]1364[illegible]in Soleb Nubia[illegible][15] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Thirteenth Dynasty[illegible]1782[illegible]1650[illegible]Akhenaten[illegible]1350[illegible]1334[illegible][16] [illegible][17]

[illegible]“ambassu”——[illegible][18] [illegible][19]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]5[illegible][20][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Orontid Dynasty[illegible]401[illegible]200[illegible]——[illegible]Orontes Ⅱ[illegible]212[illegible]200[illegible]Araxes[illegible]Akhurean[illegible]“[illegible]Genesis[illegible]”[illegible][21][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22][illegible]

□□□□Xosrov/Khusrō□□□□330□338□□□□□□□□□□□□□Erivan□□□□□□□□□□□Arat River□□□□□□□□□□□Duin/Dvin□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Tiran□□338□351□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Mount Masis□[23]□□□□□□□□□□□[24]□□[25]

□□Seleucia and Ctesiphon□□□363□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[26]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□Theophanes□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□591□628□□□□□[27]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Kirmān□□□□□□□□□□Tāq-i Bustān□□□[28]□□□[29]

□□□633□651□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□[30]□□[31]□□□□□□——□□□·□□□□□□786□809□□□□[32]□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[33]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□B

enjamin of Tudela□□□□□□□Mustanjid□1160□1170□□□□□□□“□□river Hiddekel□□”□[34]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□8□□□□□□□Ispahbad□□□□□□□□□□Ṭabaristān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[35]□□11□□□□□□□Bukhara□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□Ghūruq□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[36]□□□□□□□□□□1501□1732□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hazār Jarīb□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Julfā in Iṣfahān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[37]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□630□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”[38]——□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[39]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□[40]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[41]□□□□□□Aelian□□□170□230□□□□□□□□□□Susa□□□□□□□Ectabana/Hamadān□□[42]

□□□□□*Arthas□āstra*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Kautilya□□□□□□□Mauryan empire□□□321□□184□□□□□□□□□□□4□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[43]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1206□1555□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[44]□Fīrūz Shāh□1351□1388□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□kushk-i-shikār□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[45]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Khalji□□1290□1320□□[46]

□□□6□8□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[47]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1505□□□□□□□·□□□□Ludovico di Varthema□□□□□□□□□Vijayanagar□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□a second paradise□”□[48]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□1820□□□□□□·□□□□Godfrey Mundy□□□□□□□□□□□□king of Oude/Oudh□——□□□□□□□——□□□□□Lucknow□□□□□□□□“□□□□Dil Koosha/Dil-Kūshah□”□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gwalior□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□[49]

□□□Varro□□□116□□□□27□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4□□□□□□□□therotrophium□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

“□□”□□□□□□□2□□□□□□·□□□□□Quintus Hortensius□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Latium□□□□□□□□□□□[50]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□Tiberius□□□14□37□□□□□□□□Nero□□□54□68□□□□□□□□□Domitian□□□81□96□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[51]□□[52]

□□□□□□□□□□Vandals□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□440□□paradeisos□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□[53]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Otto I□□□□□□□□□□Liudprand□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nicephorus Ⅱ Phocas□963□969□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[54]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□Einhard□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

查理曼大帝，万人仰慕的英雄，常常前往这片绿地狩猎，因为他极爱打猎，

他用猎犬与响箭追捕野兽，

并把打到的角鹿堆在黑色的树下。[55]

[illegible][56][illegible]5[illegible]6[illegible]20[illegible]1600[illegible]800[illegible]30[illegible][57] 15[illegible]“[illegible]Lullingstone[illegible]”[illegible]690[illegible]1931[illegible][58]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]372[illegible]289[illegible]1122[illegible]70[illegible]40[illegible][59][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]722[illegible]481[illegible]403[illegible]221[illegible][60][illegible][61]

[illegible]221[illegible]206[illegible]206[illegible]222[illegible][62][illegible]imperial period[illegible]——[illegible][63][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]148[illegible]86[illegible][64][illegible]138[illegible]12[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][65][illegible][66]

[illegible]200[illegible][67][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][68][illegible]33[illegible]7[illegible]25[illegible][69]

[illegible][70][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][71]

[illegible]221[illegible]——[illegible][72][illegible]350[illegible]394[illegible][73][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][74]

[illegible]581[illegible]618[illegible]618[illegible]907[illegible][75][illegible][76]

[illegible]960[illegible]1279[illegible][77]12[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][78][illegible]

[illegible]1229[illegible]1241[illegible][79][illegible]Ongqin River[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]jerge[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][80]

[illegible]1271[illegible]1368[illegible]1280[illegible]·[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][81][illegible]“qorigh”[illegible]“qorugh”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]11[illegible]“[illegible]Ghūruq[illegible]”[illegible][82]

[illegible]1267[illegible]1272[illegible]Cambaluc[illegible]“Qan Baliq”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1274[illegible]1280[illegible][83][illegible][84]

[illegible]250[illegible]10[illegible]“Kubla Khan”[illegible]1256[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1264[illegible][85][illegible]

□□□5□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[86]

□□□□□□□□□20□□□·□□□□□□·□□□Rashīd al-Dīn□□□“□□□□Kaimin-fū□”——“□□□”□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Bolad Aqa□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□——□□□□□“□□□□qarshi□”——□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[87]□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1644□1911□□“□□□”□□□□□□[88]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Feodor Baikov□□□□□1657□1658□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”[89]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□John Bell□□□□□□□□□1721□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□Chayza□”□□□[90]□□□□□□□□□□□□[91]□□1710□1723□□□□□□□□□□□□□[92]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[93]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□6□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Tartar□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]——[illegible] [94] [illegible]“Chinchiuian”[illegible]

1720[illegible]·[illegible]Lev Izmailov[illegible]

[illegible] [95]

[illegible]——[illegible]120[illegible]1681[illegible]

[illegible]1300[illegible] [96]

[illegible]30000[illegible]

[illegible] [97] [illegible]·[illegible]George Macartney[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]paradise[illegible]”[illegible] [98]

[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Yūsuf Khāṣṣ Ḥājib[illegible]Qarakhanids[illegible]992[illegible]1211[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible] [99] [illegible]14[illegible]

□□·□□□□John Mandeville□□□□□□[100]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[101]□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□·□□□□Alexander Hamilton□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□——□□□□□[102]□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□[103]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□paradis
e□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[104]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□paradises□□□□□□□□□“□□paradise□”□□
□□
□□□□□2□□□□□□□□[105]□□□□□□□□□□□□“paradeisos”□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□“borduz”□□□□□“firdaus”□□□□[106]□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“paridaida”□“□□”□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□——□□□□□□·□□
□□William McClung□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[107]

□□□□□□□□□□□2.8-10□19-20□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□·□□□Lars Ringbom□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[108]

[illegible][109][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][110][illegible]“[illegible]world garden[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]gardener king[illegible]”[illegible]Neo-Assyrian and Neo-Babylonian eras[illegible]9[illegible]6[illegible][111]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][112]

[illegible]3[illegible]Patna[illegible][113][illegible][114][illegible]Ptolemaic[illegible]paradeisos[illegible][115]

[illegible]——[illegible]Kew[illegible]——[illegible]clearing house[illegible][116][illegible][117][illegible][118][illegible]3[illegible]18[illegible][119]

[illegible]timber reserve[illegible]2.8[illegible][120][illegible][121][illegible][122][illegible][123][illegible]“paradeisos”[illegible][124][illegible][125]

[illegible][126][illegible][127]

[illegible]·[illegible]Pierre Briant[illegible]①[illegible]②[illegible]

[illegible]③[illegible]“[illegible]vitrine ideologie/ showcase ideology[illegible]”[illegible][128]

[illegible]Plutarch[illegible][129][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][130][illegible]·[illegible]Scott Redford[illegible]1500[illegible]Seljuqs[illegible]1038[illegible]1194[illegible][131]

[illegible][132][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Magnus Fiskesjö[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]predictable wildernesses[illegible]”[illegible][133]

[illegible]——[illegible][134][illegible][135][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible] [136]

[illegible]Longus[illegible]2[illegible] [137] [illegible]*Daphnes and Chloe*[illegible]paradeisos[illegible] [138] [illegible]1405[illegible]Samarqand[illegible]“[illegible]orchard[illegible]”[illegible] [139] [illegible] [140] [illegible]10[illegible]10[illegible]14[illegible] [141] [illegible] [142]

[illegible] [143] [illegible]

[illegible]

[1] Frye，Richard N. 1983 *The History of Ancient Iran*. Munich：C.H. Beck.78.

[2] Hinz□Walther 1970 “Die elamischen Buchungstäflichen der Darius Zeit.” *Orientalia* n.s. 39□425-26□Hinz□Walther 1975 *Altiranisches Sprachgut der Nebenüberlieferungen*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz.179□Kent□Roland G. 1931 “The Recently Published Old Persian Inscriptions.” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 51□228-29□and Benveniste□Emile 1954 “Elements perses en araméen d’Egypte.” *Journal Asiatique* 242□309.

[3] □□□□□□Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.□VIII.i.38□

[4] Xenophon□*Ana*. Xenophon. *Anabasis.* Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1992.□I.ii.7.

[5] Xenophon□*Ana*. Xenophon. *Anabasis.* Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1992.□I.iv.9-11 and II.iv.14.

[6] Dandamaev□Muhammad A. 1984 “Royal Paradeisos in Babylonia.” *Acta Iranica* 2nd ser. 9□113-17□and Dandamaev□Muhammad A. 1992 *Iranians in Achaemenid Babylonia*. Costa Mesa□Calif.□Mazda Publishers.20.□□□Tuplin□Christopher 1996 *Ac*

haemenid Studies. Historia Einzelschriften 99. Stuttgart□Franz Steiner.93-131□

[7] Arrian□*Ana*. Arrian. *History of Alexander*. In Arrian□*H Al.*□VI.29.4-5□Strabo□XV.iii.7□and Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51. 79.6.

[8] Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.I.iv.5□11.

[9] Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.3.137-38.

[10] Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.VIII.vi.12.□□□□□Briant□Pierre 1982 “Forces productives□dépendance rurale et idéologies religieuses dans l’empire Acheménides.” In his *Rois□tributs et paysans*. Paris□Belles lettres□pp.451-52□

[11] Xenophon□*Hell*. Xenophon. *Hellenica*. Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Har

vard University Press□1961.□IV.i.15-16□and Akurgul 1956□20-24.

[12] □□□□□·□□□□□Diodorus Siculus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Bibliotheca Historica*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[13] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.II.10.1-2 and 13.1-4.

[14] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Stronach□David 1994 “Parterres and Stone Watercourses at Pasargadae□Notes on the Achaemenid Contribution to Garden Design.” *Journal of Garden History* 14□3-4□□Foster□Karen Polinger 1999 “The Earliest Zoos and Gardens.” *Scientific American* 281□1□64-71□

[15] Leclant□J. 1981 “Un pare du chasse de la Nubie pharaonique. *In Le sol□la parole et l’ecrit□2000 ans d’histoire africaine□mélange en hommage à Raymond Manny*. Paris□Société française d’histoire d’outre-mer□pp.727-38□and Houlihan□Patrick F. 1986 *The Birds of Ancient Egypt*. Warminster□Aris and Phillips.42-44.

[16] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[17] Wilkinson□Alix 1990 “Gardens in Ancient Egypt□Their Locations and Symbolism.” *Journal of Garden History* 10□2

04-5.

[18] *AS* Luckenbill□Daniel David□trans. *The Annals of Sennacherib*. Oriental Institute Publications 2. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1924.113-14□viii□17-21□Oppenheim□A. Leo□ed. 1968 *The Assyrian Dictionary*. Chicago□Oriental Institute□vol. 1□pt.44□Oppenheim□A. Leo 1965 “On the Royal Gardens in Mesopotamia.” *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* 24□333□and Soden□Wolfram von 1959 *Akkadisches Handwörterbuch*. Wiesaden□Harrassowitz.426.

[19] □□□□□□□□Tuplin□Christopher 1996 *Achaemenid Studies*. Historia Einzelschriften 99. Stuttgart□Franz Steiner.80-88□

[20] Taagepera□Rein 1978 “Size and Duration of Empires□The Systematics of Size.” *Social Science Research* 7□108-27□esp. 116□121-22□and 126.

[21] □□□□□Moses Khorenats‘i□□□Moses of Choren□□5□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[22] Khorenats‘i□182-83.

[23] “Mount Masis”□□□□□□□□□□□Mount Ararat□□□□□□□

[24] Buzand Garsoian□Nina G.□trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to P‘awstos Buzand*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1989.75 and 96.

[25] Dasxuranc'i143Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C.Rolfe.VIII.i.19and Arrian*Ana*. Arrian. *History of Alexander*. In Arrian*HAI*. IV.61.

[26] *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.Harvard University Press1958.XXIV.4.2Zosimus. *Historia Nova*. Trans. James T.Buchanan and Harold T.Davis. San AntonioTrinity University Press1967.III.23and KleinWalter 1914 *Studien zu Ammianus Marcellinius*. KlioBeiheft XIII. LeipzigDietrich’sche Verlag.109-12.

[27] Theophanes. *The Chronicle of Theophanes.* Trans. Harry Turtledove. PhiladelphiaUniversity of Pennsylvania Press1982.25 and 26.

[28] SchmidtErick F. 1940 *Flights over Ancient Cities of Iran*. ChicagoUniversity of Chicago Press.80pl.96.

[29] ChristensenArthur 1944 *L’Iran sous les Sassanides*. 2nd ed.rev. CopenhagenIjnar Munksgaard.469-72HerzfeldErnst Emil 1988 *Iran in the Ancient Near East*. 1941. Reprint New YorkHacker Art Books.326-38and ShepardDorothy G. 1983 “Sasanian Art.” In Yarshater 1983bpp.1085-89.

[30] ShakedShaul 1986 “From Iran to IslamOn Some Symbols of Royalty.” *Jerusalm Studies in Arabic and Islam 77*

5-91.

[31] *KB/V* Viré□François. *Le tracté de l'art de volerie□Kitab al-Bayzara*□. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1967.10□and Masʿūdī□II□169.

[32] □□·□□□□Hārūn al-Rashīd□763□809□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[33] Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.118.

[34] Benjamin of Tudela. *The Itinerary*. Trans. Marcus Nathan Adler.96.

[35] Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905.115.

[36] Narshakhī. *The History of Bukhara.* Trans. Richard N.Frye. Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1954.29.

[37] Herbert□Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972.127 and 132-33□and Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year's Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967.II□245.

[38] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Varanasi□□□□6□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[39] Xuanzang Hiuen Tsiang. *Si-yu-ki□Buddhist Records of the Western World*. Trans. Samuel Beal. Reprint Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1969.II□45□51 and 55.

[40] □□□·□□□□□Quintus Curtius□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[41] Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C. Rolfe.VIII.ix.28.□□□Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H. L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967.XV.i.55□

[42] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XIII.18.

[43] Kautilya Shamasastry□Rudrapatna□trans. *Kautilya's Arthaśāstra.* Mysore□Mysore Publishing House□1967.48.

[44] □□□□□Shāh□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[45] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.III□303□350□353□354□and 366.

[46] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□366-67.

[47] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʿīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.II□248□du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926.200□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.II□481-82 and III□136-37.

[48] Varthema□Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in Egypt□Syria□Arabia Deserta and Arabia Felix□in Persia□India□and Ethiopia□A.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. London□Hakluyt Society□1863.126.

[49] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.13 and 209.

[50] Varro□Marcus Terentius. *On Agriculture.* Trans. William Davis Hooper. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960.III.iii.8-9□xii.1-3□and xiii.1-3.□□Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Lo

eb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VIII.211□

[51] Suetonius□Tiberius□LX□Nero□XXXI.1-3□and Domitian□XIX.

[52] Conan□Michael 1986 “Nature into Art□Gardens and Landscapes in Everyday Life of Ancient Rome.” *Journal of Garden History* 6□353.

[53] Procopius□*HW* Procopius. *History of the Wars.* Trans. H.B.Dewing. Loeb Classical Library. London□Heinemann□1914.IV.vi.6-10.

[54] Liudprand of Cremona. *The Embassy to Constantinople and Other Writings*. Trans. F.A.Wright. Rutland□Vt.□Everyman’s Library□1993.194-95.□□Van Milligen□Alexander 1899 *Byzantine Constantinople□The Walls of the City and Adjoining Historical Sites*. London□John Murray.75-76□

[55] *PCR* Godman□Peter. *Poetry of the Carolingian Renaissance.* Norman□University of Oklahoma Press□1985.205.

[56] □□□□□□□□Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press.57-67□

[57] *ASC* Whitelock□Dorothy□trans. *The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle*□New Brunswick□N.J.□Rutgers University Press□1961.1

88□Cantor□L.M. and J.Hatherly 1979 “The Medieval Parks of England.” *Geography* 64□71-85□and Emery□F. V. 1973 “England Circa 1600.” In Darby 1976b□pp.274-75.

[58] Pittman□Susan 1983 *Lullingstone Park□The Evolution of a Medieval Deer Park*. Rainbow□Kent□Meresborough Books.30-77.

[59] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto□University of Toronto Press□1963.1.3.

[60] *ZZ/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *The Tso Chuan□Selections from China’s Oldest Narrative History*. New York□Columbia University Press□1989.69-70.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hsu□Cho-yun 1980 *Han Agriculture□The Formation of Early Chinese Agricultural Economy*. Seattle□University of Washington Press.11-12□Schafer□Edward H. 1968 “Hunting Parks and Animal Enclosures in Ancient China.” *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 11□320-25□and Hargett□James M. 1988-89 “Huizong’s Magic Marchmount□The Genyue Pleasure Park of Kaifeng.” *Monumenta Serica* 38□2-3□

[61] *ZGC Chan-kuo ts’e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor□Center for Chinese Studies□University of Michigan□1996.61-62.

[62] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□220□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[63] *WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87.II□53-71□Sima Guang/C de Crespigney□Rafe□trans. *To Establish Peace□Being the Chronicle of the Later Han for the Years 189-220 as Recorded in Chapters 59 to 69 of the Zizhi tongjian of Sima Guang.* Canberra□Faculty of Asian Studies□Australian National University□1996.I□43□and Bielenstein□Hans 1976 “Lo-yang in Later Han Times.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 48□18 and 81.

[64] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□141□□87□□□□

[65] □□□□□□□□□□156□□110□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[66] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch. 65□2847-51□and *HS/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China□Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York□Columbia University Press□1974.83-87.

[67] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch. 54□2455□*HS/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China□Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York□Columbia University Press□

1974.40□*CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.37-41□and *WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87.II□73-89□113□207□209□and 211.□□□□□□□□□□Wang□Zhongshu 1982 *Han Civilization*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.1 and 8-9□Hervouet□Yves 1964 *Un poète de cour sous les Han□Sseu-ma Siang-jou*. Paris□Presses universitaires de France.222-42□and Schafer□Edward H. 1968 “Hunting Parks and Animal Enclosures in Ancient China.” *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 11□325-31□

[68] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch. 96b□3928□*HS/H* Hulsewé□A.F.P.□trans. *China in Central Asia□the Early Stage□An Annotated Translation of Chapters 61 and 96 of the History of the Former Han Dynasty*. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1979.173□*SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 28□1384□and ch. 102□2752□*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.I□468□and II□25□*CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.41-44□*WX* X

iao Tong，*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，1982-87.I：113，137，139，445，and 447，and II：89-95 and 115-17，and Wang，Zhongshu 1982 *Han Civilization*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.101，102，and 149.

[69] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1990. ch. 9，285，and ch. 10，304，and *HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore：Waverly Press，1938-55.II：314 and 377-78.

[70] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing：Zhonghu shuju，1982.ch. 30，1428 and 1436，ch. 58，2084，ch. 87，2502，ch. 122，3132，*SJQ* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian：Qin Dynasty*. Trans. Burton Watson. New York：Columbia University Press，1993.204，*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian：Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson，New York：Columbia University Press，1993.I：383，and II：70，78，and 380.

[71] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing：Zhonghu shuju，1982.ch. 125，3194，*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian：Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson，New York：Columbia University Press，1993.II：422，*CRP* Watson，Burton，trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose：Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York：Columbia University

Press□1971.44-47□and *WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N. J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87.I□137 and 139□and II□97-105.

[72] Schafer□Edward H. 1956 “Cultural History of the Elaphure.” *Sinologica* 4□259-60.

[73] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□359□395□□

[74] Fu Jian Rogers□Michael C.□trans. *The Chronicle of Fu Chien□A Case of Examplar History*. Berkeley□University of California Press□1968.166□Yang Xuanzhi Yang Hsüan-chih. *A Record of Buddhist Monasteries in Lo-yang*. Trans. Yi-t’ung Wang. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1984.60-65□and Jenner□W. J. F. 1981 *Memories of Loyang□Yang Hsüan-chih and the Last Capital□493-534□*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.173-75.

[75] □□□□□□□□□□Schafer□Edward H. 1968 “Hunting Parks and Animal Enclosures in Ancient China.” *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 11□334-41□Hargett□James M. 1988-89 “Huizong’s Magic Marchmount□The Genyue Pleasure Park of Kaifeng.” *Monumenta Serica* 38□4-5□and Benn□Charles 2002 *China’s Golden Age□Everyday Life in the*

Tang Dynasty. Oxford□Oxford University Press.68-69 and 95□

[76] *VRTE* Solomon□Bernard S.□trans. *The Veritable Record of the T'ang Emperor Shun-tsung.* Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1955.40.

[77] Hargett□James M. 1989 "The Pleasure Parks of Kaifeng and Lin'an During the Song□960-1279□." *Chinese Culture* 30□61-78□and Hargett□James M. 1988-89 "Huizong's Magic Marchmount□The Genyue Pleasure Park of Kaifeng." *Monumenta Serica* 38□5-43.

[78] Fan Chengda Hargett□James M.□trans. *On the Road in Twelfth Century China□The Travel Diaries of Fan Chengda□1126-1193□*. Stuttgart□Franz Steiner□1989.150.

[79] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004.I□218□and *SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972.173-74.

[80] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37.21□Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The*

History of the World Conqueror. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.I□29□Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. Moscow□Nauka.II/1□147-48□Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press.64-65□and Boyle□John A. 1972 “The Seasonal Residences of the Great Khan Ögedei.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 16□125-31.

[81] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.264.

[82] *MP* Ligeti□Louis. *Monuments préclassiques□XIII*^{e} et XIVe *siècles.* Budapest□Akadémiai Kiadó□1972.227-28□Nadeliaev□V. M. et al.□eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad□Nauka.460□and De Weese□Devin 1994 *Islamization and Native Religion in the Golden Horde□Buba Tükles and Conversion to Islam in Historical and Epic Tradition*. University Park□Pennsylvania State University Press.179-89.

[83] Pelliot□Paul 1959-61 *Notes on Marco Polo*. 2 vols. Paris□Librairie Adrien-Massoneuve.I□140-43□and II□843-45.

[84] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.210

-11▯*CWT* Yule▯Sir Henry▯ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither▯Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei▯Ch'eng-wen Publishing▯1966.II▯218-19▯*SH* de Rachewiltz▯Igor▯trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols▯A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden▯E.J.Brill▯2004.I▯41▯*SH/I* de Rachewiltz▯Igor▯ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington▯Indiana University▯1972.45-46▯and Steinhardt▯Nancy Shatzman 1983 "The Plan of Khubilai Khan's Imperial City." *Artibus Asiae* 44▯2-3▯138.

[85] Steinhardt▯Nancy Shatzman 1990a *Chinese Imperial City Planning*. Honolulu▯University of Hawaii Press.150-54▯Steinhardt▯Nancy Shatzman 1990b "Imperial Architecture Along the Mongolian Road to Dadu." *Ars Orientalis* 18▯62-65▯Pelliot▯Paul 1959-61 *Notes on Marco Polo*. 2 vols. Paris▯Librairie Adrien-Massoneuve.I▯238-40 and 256-57▯and Chan▯Hok-lam 1967 "Liu Ping-chung▯1216-74▯▯A Buddhist-Taoist Statesman at the Court of Khubilai Khan." *T'oung-pao* 53▯126-27.

[86] Bushell▯S.W. 1873 "Notes on the Old Mongolian Capital of Shangtu." *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* n.s. 7▯329-38▯Impey▯Lawrence 1925 "Shangtu▯the Summer Capital of Kublai Khan." *Geographical Review* 15▯584-604▯and At

kinson□Thomas 1993 “In Xanadu did Kubla Khan...” *Mongolia Society Newsletter* n.s. 13□29-35.

[87] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmi‘ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. 2 vols.641□Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press.277□and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.185-67 and 201.

[88] Brunnert□H.S. and V.V.Hagelstrom 1912 *Present Day Political Organization of China*. Shanghai□Kellog and Walsh.20 and 517-18.

[89] *PRDK* Demidova□N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov□eds. *Pervye russkie diplomaty* v *Kitae*□“*Rospis*” *I.Petlina i stateiny spisok F.J.Baikova*. Moscow□Nauka□1966.136.

[90] Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965.166 and 168-72.

[91] □□□□□□□□“Pazhao”□□□□□□□□□“Pa-chao”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□2004□□73□□

[92] □□□□Matheo Ripa□1682□1745□□□□□□□□□□□1711□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□

[93] Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.96.

[94] Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.74-75□and Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965.132-33.□□□□□□□□□□□□□Malone□Carroll Brown 1934 *History of the Peking Summer Palaces Under the Ch'ing Dynasty*. Urbana□University of Illinois.21-43□219□

[95] *RKO* Demidova□N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov□eds. *Russko-Kitaiskie otnosheniia v XVIII veke□Materialy i dokumenty.* Moscow□Nauka□1978. Vol. I.228-29.

[96] □□□□□□□□□□Gilbert□Lucien 1934 *Dictionnaire historique et géographique de la Mandchourie*. Hong Kong□Imprimerie de la Société des Missions-Estrangères.369-73□Elliot□Mark C. 2001 *The Manchu Way□The Eight Banners and Ethnic Identity in Late Imperial China*. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press.182-87□Menzies□Nicholas K. 1994 *Forest and Land Management in Imperial China*. New York□St. Martin's Press.55-56□and Hou Ching-lang and Michèle Pirazzoli 1979 "Le

s chasses d’automne de l’empereur Qianlong à Mulan.” *T’oung-pao* 65□15-24□and 37-41□

[97] Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.78□84-85□and 128□and Hedin□Sven 1933 *Jehol□City of Emperors*. New York□Dutton.13□129-32□and 155-60.

[98] Macartney□George. *An Embassy to China□Being the Journal Kept by Lord Macartney During His Embassy to the Emperor Ch’ienlung*. Ed. J.L.Cranmer-Byng. London□Longman□1962.106-17□122□124-27□132-34□and 144.

[99] Yūsuf Khaṣṣ Ḥājib. *Wisdom of Royal Glory□Kutadgu Bilig□□A Turko-Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Trans. Robert Dankoff. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1983.256.

[100] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*The Travels of Sir John Mandeville*□□

[101] Mandeville□Sir John. *Travels of Sir John Mandeville*. Trans. C.W.R.D. Moseley. New York□Penguin□1983.141-42.

[102] □□□□□□□Prester John□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[103] Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.I□26.

[104] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Shaw□Robert. *Visits to High Tartary□Yarkand and Kashgar.* Hong Kong□Oxford University Press□1988.239-40□

[105] □□□□□□□Dura Europus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[106] Welles□C. Bradford□Robert O. Fink□and J. Frank Gilliam 1959 *The Excavations at Dura Europos*. Vol. 5□pt. 1□*The Parchments and Papyri.* New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.89□no.15a□Kashgarī□I□343□Nadeliaev□V. M. et al.□eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad□Nauka.125□and *FZ/B* Baevskii□S.I. "'Rumiiski'slova v persidskom tolkovom slovare'Zafāngūyā'." *Palestinskii sbornik* 21□84□1970□□95□□□□□□and 98□□□□□□

[107] McClung□William Alexander 1983 *The Architecture of Paradise□Survivals of Eden and Jerusalem*. Berkeley□University of California Press.17ff.

[108] Ringbom□Lars-Ivar 1951 *Graltempel und Paradies□Beziehungen zwischen Iran und Europa im Mittelalter*. Stockholm□Wahlstrom & Widstrand.310.

[109] □□□□□□□□□□□□Moynihan□Elizabeth B. 1979 *Paradise as a Garden in Persia and Mughal India*. New York□George Braziller.38-45□and Reinhart□A. Kevin 1991 "The Here and t

he Hereafter in Islamic Religious Thought.” In Sheila S. Blair and Jonathan M. Bloom□eds.□*Images of Paradise in Islamic Art*. Hanover□N.H.□Hood Museum of Art□Dartmouth College□pp.15-23□

[110] Xenophon□*Oec.* Xenophon. *Oeconomicus*. Trans. E. C.Marchant. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.IV.4-5□8□12-14□and 20-25.□□□□□□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.59□

[111] □□□□□□□□□□□□Fauth□Wolfgang 1979 “Der königliche Gärtner und Jäger in Paradeisos□Beobachtungen zur Rolle des Herrschers in der vorderasiatischer Hortikultur.” *Persica* 8□1-53□Widengren□Geo 1951 “The King and the Tree of Life in Ancient Near Eastern Religion.” *Uppsala Universitets Arsskrift* 51□5-19□and Stronach□David 1990 “The Garden as a Political Statement□Some Case Studies from the Near East in the First Century B.C.” *Bulletin of the Asia Institute* 4□171-80□

[112] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A. F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.VII.1□Nylander□Carl 1970 *Ionians in Pasargadae□Studies in Old Persian Architecture*. Uppsala□Ac

ta Universitatus Upsaliensis1970.114-15and StronachDavid 1990 “The Garden as a Political StatementSome Case Studies from the Near East in the First Century B.C.” *Bulletin of the Asia Institute* 4107-12.

[113] *LKA* StrongJohn S.trans. *The Legend of King Aśoka*. PrincetonN.J.Princeton University Press1983.208 and 210and *HHS* Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. BeijingZhonghua shuju1973.ch. 4175and ch. 832765.

[114] DandamaevMuhammad A. and Vladimir G. Lukonin 1989 *The Culture and Social Institutions of Ancient Iran*. CambridgeCambridge University Press.143-44.

[115] Carroll-SpilleckeMaureen 1992 “The Gardens of Greece from Homeric to Roman Times.” *Journal of Garden History* 1291.

[116] BrockwayLucile 1983 “Plant Imperialism” *History Today* 3331-36.

[117] WatsonAndrew M. 1983. *Agricultural Innovation in the Early Islamic WorldThe Diffusion of Crops and Farming Techniques700-1100*. CambridgeCambridge University Press.117-19SubtelnyMaria Eva 1995 “Mīrak-i Ṣayyid Ghiyas and the Timurid Tradition of Landscape Architecture.” *Studia Iranica* 2419-59and SubtelnyMaria Eva 1997 “Agricultu

re and the Timurid Chahārbāgh□Evidence from a Medieval Persian Agricultural Manual.” In Attilio Petruccidi□ed.□*Gardens in the Time of the Great Muslim Empires*. Leiden□E. J. Brill□pp.110-28.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.686□

[118] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.□II□101.

[119] Laufer□Bertold 1967 *Sino-Iranica□Chinese Contributions to the History of Civilization in Ancient Iran*. 1919. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen.262-63□and Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.101.

[120] Plutarch *Plutarch’s Lives.* Trans. Bernadotte Perrin. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1954.Artaxerxes□XXV.1-2.

[121] Xenophon□*Hell*. Xenophon. *Hellenica*. Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1961.IV.i.33.

[122] □□□□□Strabo□□□□□64□□□20□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□17□□□□□□□□

[123] □□□□□Procopius□□□500□565□□□□□□□□□□

[124] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967.XV.i.58□XVI.i.11 and ii.41□and Procopius□*B.* Procopius. *Buildings.* Trans. H.B.Dewing and Glanville Downey. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1961.VI.vii.2-5.

[125] Meiggs□Russell 1982 *Trees and Timber in the Ancient Mediterranean World*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.270-78.

[126] *PFT* Hallock□Richard T.□trans. *Persepolis Fortification Tablets*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1969.15□113-16□497□and 742.

[127] Gentelle□Pierre 1981 “Un‘paradis’hellénistique en Jordanie□étude de geo-archéologie.” *Herodite* 1□80-96 and esp. 85□and Gignoux□Ph. 1983 “La chasse dans l’Iran sasanide.” In Gherardo Groli□ed.□*Iranian Studies*. Orientalia Romana 5. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□pp.104-7.

[128] Briant□Pierre 1982 “Forces productives□dépendance rurale et idéologies religieuses dans l’empire Acheménides.” In his *Rois□tributs et paysans*. Paris□Belles lettres□pp.451-56.

[129] □□□□□Plutarch□□□□46□119□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[130] Plutarch□*Mor.* Plutarch. *Moralia*. Trans Harold Cherniss and William C.Helmbold. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1927.Artaxerxes□XXV.12.□□□□□□□Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.II.10.1-6 and 13.1-4□XIV.79.2□and XIX.21.3□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.84□

[131] Redford□Scott 2000 *Landscape and the State in Medieval Anatolia□Seljuq Gardens and Pavilions of Alanya*. BAR International Series 893. Oxford□Archaeopress.313-24.

[132] □□□□□□□Fox□John Gerard 1996 “Playing with Power□Ball Courts and Political Ritual in Southern Mesoamerica.” *Current Anthropology* 37□483-509 with invited commentary. 483□and Barber□Ian G. 1996 “Loss□Change and Monumental Landscaping□Toward a New Interpretation of the‘Classic’Maaori Emergence.” *Current Anthropology* 37□868-80□

[133] Lewis□Mark Edward 1990 *Sanctioned Violence in Early China*. Albany□State University of New York Press.152□a

nd Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□ Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□161-63.

[134] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[135] Bielenstein□Hans 1980 *The Bureaucracy of Han Times*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.68 and 82-83.

[136] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 30□1434-35 and 1936□*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.II□77 and 78□*HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 6□198□ch. 7□223□ch. 10□303□ch. 63□2743□ch. 68□2940 and ch. 96b□3905□*HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore□Waverly Press□1938-55.II□98□160 and 376□*HS/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China□Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York□Columbia University Press□1974.49 and 133□and *HS/H* Hulsewé□A.F.P.□trans. *China in Central Asia□the Early Stage□An Annotated Translation of Chapters 61 and 96 of the History of the Former Han Dynasty*. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1979.□153.

[137] [illegible]

[138] [illegible]Ruy González de Clavijo[illegible]1412[illegible]1403[illegible]1405[illegible]

[139] Longus. *Daphnis and Chloe*. Trans. George Thornley. Loeb Classical Library. London[illegible]Heinemann[illegible]1916.IV.1-8[illegible]and Clavijo[illegible]Ruy Gonzales de. *Embassy to Tamerlane*[illegible]*1403-6.* Trans. Guy Le Strange. London[illegible]Routledge[illegible]1928.215-16.

[140] [illegible]Mas'ūdī[illegible]9[illegible]956[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]20[illegible]

[141] Mas'ūdī[illegible]VIII[illegible]269[illegible]and Henthorn[illegible]William E. 1971 *A History of Korea*. New York[illegible]Free Press.60 and 112.

[142] [illegible]Schafer[illegible]Edward H. 1968 "Hunting Parks and Animal Enclosures in Ancient China." *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 11[illegible]333[illegible]

[143] [illegible]Tsarskoe Selo[illegible]Bardovskaya[illegible]L.V. 2002 "Hunting Pastimes at Tsarskoye Selo Menagerie." *State Historical Museum* 2002[illegible]160-63[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]domesticated animals[illegible][1]

[illegible][2][illegible]tame[illegible]·[illegible]Roger Caras[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][4][illegible]

[illegible]ferret/putorius[illegible]1000[illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]partner[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]assistant[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Frederick Ⅱ[illegible]1212[illegible]1250[illegible]falconer[illegible]①[illegible]②[illegible]③[illegible][6][illegible]Iltutmish[illegible]1211[illegible]1236[illegible]·[illegible]Tāj al-Dīn[illegible]“[illegible]yūz[illegible]yāz[illegible]sāg[illegible]”[illegible][7][illegible]Oghuz Turks[illegible]“[illegible]bāz[illegible]……[illegible]gurāz[illegible]”[8][illegible]

[illegible][9] [illegible][10]

[illegible]——[illegible]5[illegible]*Cyneg eticus*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Charles Vilà[illegible]Canis lupus[illegible]Canis familiaris[illegible]10[illegible][11]

[illegible]·[illegible]-[illegible]Juliet Clutton-Brock[illegible]1.4[illegible]2000[illegible]Nafutan[illegible]9000[illegible]4000[illegible][12] [illegible][13]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][14][illegible][15]

[illegible]Rames IX[illegible]1131[illegible]1112[illegible][16][illegible][17][illegible]

[illegible]greyhound[illegible]pariah dog[illegible][18][illegible]saluki[illegible][19]

[illegible]gazehound[illegible][20][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]the Afghans[illegible]wolf hound[illegible][21]

[illegible]Middle Kingdom[illegible]2134[illegible]1785[illegible]

[illegible][22]

[illegible]1[illegible][23][illegible]the mastiff[illegible]sleuthhound[illegible][24]

[illegible][25][illegible][26][illegible][27][illegible][28][illegible]1670[illegible]·[illegible]John Chardin[illegible][29][illegible][30]

[illegible]“[illegible]sag-i tāzī[illegible]”[illegible][31][illegible][32][illegible]

[illegible]“Salūqiyyah”[illegible]“Seleucia”[illegible][33][illegible]Salūq[illegible][34]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][35]

[illegible][36][illegible]12[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Usāmah ibn Munqidh[illegible][37]

[illegible][38][illegible]trackers[illegible]beaters[illegible]pointers[illegible]setters[illegible]retrievers[illegible][39]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][40][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][41][illegible][42][illegible][43][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][44]

[illegible]

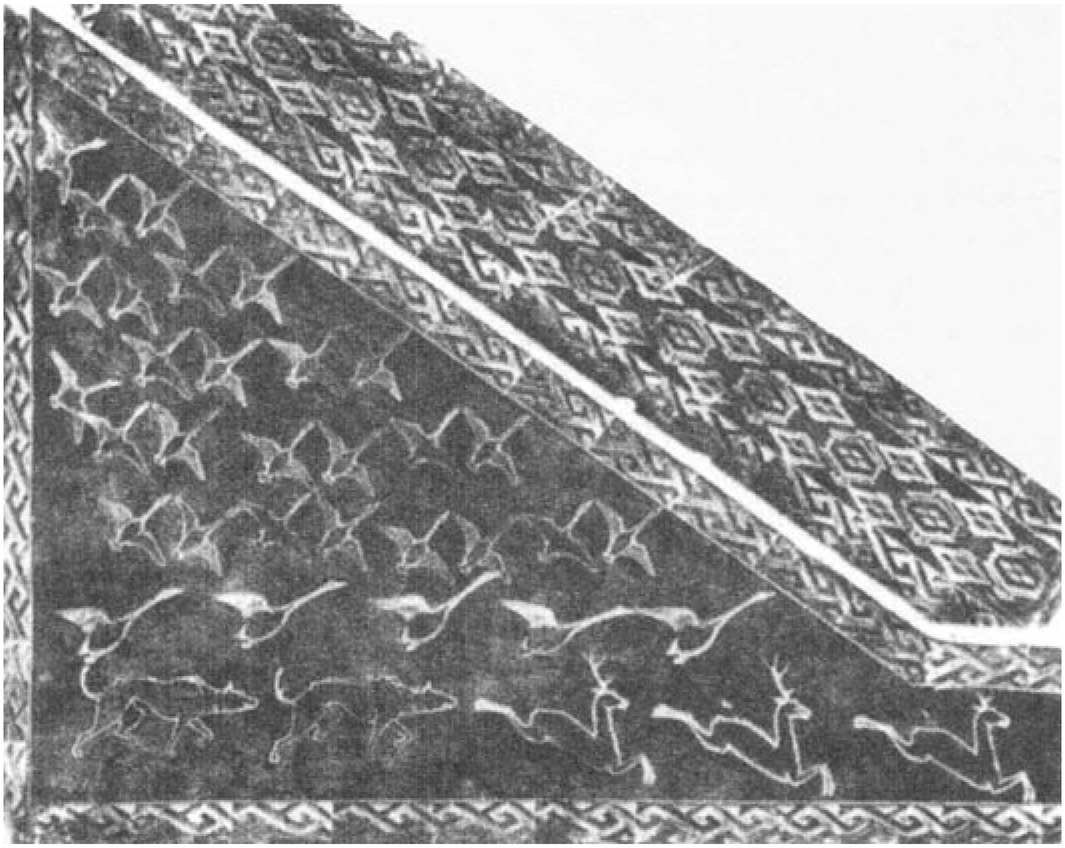


图6 汉墓砖上的中国猎犬

资料来源：皇家安大略博物馆（Royal Ontario Museum）。

[illegible]

[illegible]falconry[illegible][45]

[illegible]1350[illegible]1205[illegible][46][illegible]Horus[illegible]

[illegible]Herpestes nyula[illegible]genet[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][47]

[illegible]Ashurbanipal[illegible]7[illegible][48][illegible]13[illegible]Sargon Ⅱ[illegible]721[illegible]705[illegible][49]

[illegible][50][illegible]Ctesias[illegible]5[illegible][51][illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible][52][illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Bertold Laufer[illegible][53][illegible]4[illegible][54][illegible][55][illegible][56][illegible]——[illegible]355[illegible][57][illegible]

[illegible]Thrace[illegible][58][illegible][59][illegible][60][illegible][61][illegible]5[illegible][62][illegible][63]

[illegible]——[illegible]11[illegible]14[illegible]——[illegible]Latin Christians[illegible]18[illegible][64]

[illegible]9[illegible][65][illegible]sokol[illegible]iastreb[illegible]·[illegible]Vladimir Monomakh[illegible]1113[illegible]1125[illegible]12[illegible][66][illegible][67][illegible][68]

[illegible]“bāz”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][69][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][70][illegible][71][illegible]shakārbāza

y[illegible]B.H.[illegible]B.H.Stricker[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][72] [illegible]Middle Persian[illegible]5[illegible]2[illegible][73]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Umayyadera[illegible]661[illegible]750[illegible]Yazīd[illegible]680[illegible]683[illegible]Walī[illegible]743[illegible]744[illegible][74] [illegible]falcons[illegible]goshawks[illegible]sparrow hawks[illegible]eagles[illegible][75]

[illegible][76] [illegible]——[illegible]gyrfalcons[illegible]hawks[illegible]——[illegible][77] [illegible]·[illegible]François Viré[illegible][78] [illegible]“[illegible]hawk[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“Aquila fulva”[illegible][79] [illegible]14[illegible]*Rasulid Hexaglot*[illegible]ea

gle□□□“al-ʿuqāb”□□□□□□□□“ulah”□□□□□□“qara qush”□□□□□□□
“bürküt”□[80]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[81]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□eyass□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[82]□□□□□
□□
□□
□□
□□□[83]

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[84]□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[85]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□[86]

□□□
□□
□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[87]

[illegible]“[illegible]manning[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]hooding[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]sealing[illegible]”[illegible][88][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][89][illegible]creance[illegible]

[illegible][90][illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible][91][illegible]——[illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]Ḥusām al-Dawlah[illegible][92]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]nīshān[illegible]”[illegible][93][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]boralki/buralki[illegible]” [94] [illegible] [95]

[illegible] [96] [illegible]*Book of Dede Korkut*[illegible] [97] [illegible] [98] [illegible]20[illegible]C.P.[illegible]C.P.Skrine[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]7[illegible]qara qush[illegible] [99]

[illegible]jesses[illegible] [100] [illegible]hunting eagle[illegible]10[illegible]“dushākh”[illegible]“dūshakhah”[illegible]“[illegible]branched[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]bifurcated[illegible]”[illegible] [101] [illegible] [102]

[illegible]Kai Kāʿūs[illegible] [103]

图7 手持鹰隼的莫卧儿帝国王公

资料来源：水彩画，绘于公元1600～1605年。美国洛杉矶县艺术博物馆，喜瑞玛内克夫妇（Nasli and Alice Heeramaneck）收藏。

[illegible]

[illegible][104][illegible][105][illegible]——[illegible][106]

[illegible]14[illegible]Rasūlid[illegible][107][illegible]——[illegible][108]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][109]

[illegible]20%[illegible][110][illegible]1670[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][111][illegible]·[illegible]John Ovington[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][112][illegible][113]

[illegible]saker falcons/Falco cherrug[illegible][114][illegible][115][illegible]·[illegible]Anthony Jenkinson[illegible]1550[illegible]“[illegible]wilde horses[illegible]”[illegible]onagers[illegible]

[illegible][116][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][117]

图8 攻击野鹿的猎雕

资料来源：《东西伯利亚与西西伯利亚：七年探索与冒险记》（*Oriental and Western Siberia: A Narrative of Seven Years Explorations and Adventures*），1858，第493页。

[illegible][118]

[illegible][119] [illegible]"[illegible]controlled hunts[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]

[illegible][120] [illegible]11[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][121]

[illegible]995[illegible]Fā imid[illegible][122] [illegible]Accipiter gentiles[illegible]"bāzī"[illegible][123]

[illegible][124]1248[illegible]

[illegible][125][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][126]

[illegible][127][illegible]1605[illegible]1627[illegible][128][illegible]·[illegible][129]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][130][illegible]·[illegible]Francis Klingender[illegible]13[illegible][131][illegible]·[illegible]George Sarton[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible][132][illegible][133][illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible][134]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible] [135] [illegible]qarchiqai[illegible] [136] [illegible]1250[illegible] [137]

[illegible] [138] [illegible] [139] [illegible]

[illegible] [140] [illegible] [141]

[illegible]15[illegible] [142] [illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“500[illegible]”[illegible][143][illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]800[illegible][144]

[illegible][145][illegible]Bernier[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][146]

12[illegible]William of Tyre[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][147][illegible][148][illegible]1251[illegible]1259[illegible][149][illegible]Bābur[illegible]1526[illegible]1530[illegible][150][illegible][151]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Loxodonta africana[illegible]“Elephas maximus”[illegible]2000[illegible][152][illegible]

[illegible][153][illegible][154]

[illegible][155][illegible][156][illegible][157]

[illegible]——[illegible][158][illegible]Ceylonese elephant[illegible]——[illegible]Pliny[illegible][159]

[illegible][160][illegible]

[illegible][161][illegible][162]

[illegible][163][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][164]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][165][illegible]1630[illegible]130[illegible]70[illegible]Shāh Jahān[illegible][166]

[illegible][167][illegible]1000[illegible]25[illegible]60[illegible][168]

[illegible]21[illegible][169][illegible]1[illegible]6[illegible]7[illegible][170][illegible]10[illegible]1206[illegible]1555[illegible][171][illegible][172]

[illegible]“[illegible]elephant power[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][173][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ghaznavids[illegible]977[illegible]1186[illegible][174][illegible]6[illegible]10[illegible][175]

[illegible][176][illegible][177][illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolao Manucci[illegible][178][illegible]howdah[illegible]——[illegible]19[illegible][179]

[illegible]

[illegible]felines[illegible]cheetah[illegible]caracal[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□300□350□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□50□□□□□□ □□□[180]□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Felis concolor□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□Miocene□□[181]

□□□□□□□□□□□[182]□□□□□□□Felis□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□c ougars□□□□lynx□□□□□□□□□□□□□Panthera□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□Acinonyx jubatus□□[183]□□□□□□“□□□□□king cheetah□”□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□[184]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□[185]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□100□1 10□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2.6□2.8□□□□□□□□□□□□6.3□7.7□□□[186]□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[187]

□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□“□”□□□□□□□“□□□□□rotary gallop□”□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□stride□”□□□□21□26□□□□□□□ □□□ □□67%□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□44□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□87%□[1

88] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□29□□□□□64□□□ [189] □□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□300□500□□

□□ [190] □□Dayr al-Bahrī□near Thebes□□□□□□Punt□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hatshepsut□□□1473□□1458□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Land of Punt□□ [191] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□panthers□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Panthera pardus□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□ [192] □□ [193]

□□□ [194] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hittites□□□□□□□□leopard□□□□□□□ [195] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2600□□2360□□ [196]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2□□“□□□□□□□□□□□”□ [197] □□□

[illegible]

[illegible]*Shāhnāmah*[illegible]1010[illegible]Firdawsī[illegible]·[illegible] [198] [illegible]yūz[illegible] [199] 13[illegible]Yazdagird[illegible]632[illegible]651[illegible]cheetah[illegible]“yōz[illegible]ywc[illegible]”[illegible] [200]

[illegible]——[illegible]Horn of Africa[illegible] [201]

[illegible]hunting leopard[illegible]tame panther[illegible]pard[illegible]ounce[illegible] [202] [illegible]leopard[illegible]——[illegible]“al-namir”[illegible]cheetah[illegible]“al-fahd”[illegible] [203] [illegible]“yūz”[illegible]

□“chītā”□□□□□□[204]□□□□□□□□□□□□Acinonyx jubatus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□“□□□scratching tree□”□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[205]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[206]□□□[207]

□□□[208]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[209]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□manning□”□□

□□□

□□

□□

□□□——□13□□□

[illegible]al-Manṣūr[illegible]Mutawakkil[illegible]847[illegible]861[illegible]7[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][210][illegible]yūz[illegible]5[illegible]ser[illegible]5[illegible]4.5[illegible]2.75[illegible][211]

[illegible][212][illegible][213]

[illegible]coalitions[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][214][illegible][215][illegible]300[illegible]500[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]73%[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][216][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][217]

[illegible][218][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]18[illegible]Cambay[illegible]·[illegible]Sir Charles Malet[illegible]

[illegible][219] [illegible]*Born Free*[illegible]·[illegible]Joy Adamson[illegible][220] [illegible][221]

[illegible]·[illegible]Randall Eaton[illegible]“[illegible]——[illegible]”[illegible][222] [illegible]

[illegible]chītā-khanah[illegible]palki[illegible][223] [illegible][224]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][225] [illegible]qalādah[illegible][226] [illegible]baton[illegible][227]

[illegible]1670[illegible]“Yourze[illegible]yūz[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]

> 头转向猎物的方向；如果猎豹看到了猎物，就会发出叫声，跳下马去，进而扑向猎物，将之制服；如果猎豹未能成功地捕获猎物，则通常会感到气馁，并且停止捕猎。这时，驯豹师需要走到猎豹身边对其表示安慰，表现出疼爱，并告诉它未能捕到猎物并不是它的错，之前没有让它正面面向猎物等。驯豹师认为，他［猎豹］能够理解这种说辞，而且会感到满足。[228]

[illegible][229][illegible]“hackeries[illegible]chhakra[illegible]”[illegible][230]

[illegible][231][illegible]200[illegible]

图9 手持指挥棒的驯豹师

资料来源：《帝王纪》（*Shahnama*），此画绘于约公元1444年。克利夫兰艺术博物馆，约翰·L.西弗伦斯基金会（John L.Severance Fund）收藏。

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

图10 二轮牛车上的猎豹

资料来源：塞尔玛·海斯出版社（Selmar Hess），约1900年版，纽约。笔者收藏。

[illegible]

[illegible]Khwārazmshāh Tekish[illegible]1172[illegible]1200[illegible]

□□Nīshāpūr□□□□□□□Marv□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[232] □□□“□□□□□□□□”□[233] □□□·□□“□□□□”□[234]

□□——□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□hunting lynx□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Eurasian lynx□□□□□□□□□□□□□□bobcat/Lynx rufus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Felis caracal□Schreber 1776□□□□□□□[235] □□□□□□□“caracal”□□□□□□□“qara qulaq”□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[236]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“ʿanāq al-arḍ”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[237] □□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[238] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“caracal”□□□□“siyāh-gush”□□□□□“□□□□□”□[239] □□[240] □□□·□□□Abū’l Faẓl□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[241] □□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[242]

□□“□□”□□□

[1] Clutton-Brock□Juliet 1989 *A Natural History of Domesticated Mammals*. Austin□University of Texas Press.21-33.

[2] □□□feral□□□□□wild□□□

[3] Caras□Roger 1996 *A Perfect Harmony□The Intertwining Lives of Animals and Humans Throughout History*. New York□Simon and Schuster.20-21.

[4] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.86 □para.44□□

[5] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VIII.218□and Zeuner□Frederick E. 1963 *A History of Domesticated Animals*. New York□Harper and Row.401-3.

[6] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961.5.

[7] Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta□College Press□1864.258 and

Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Book Reprint□1970.II□756.

[8] Ḥāfīẓ-i Tanīsh Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. Moscow□Nauka□1987-88.I□14a□□□□□□□and 55□□□□□□

[9] □□□□□□Yūsuf Khaṣṣ Ḥājib. *Wisdom of Royal Glory*□*Kutadgu Bilig*□□*A Turko-Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Trans. Robert Dankoff. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1983.214-15□

[10] □□□□□□□Kai Kā'ūs □84□

[11] Vilà□Charles et al. 1997 “Multiple and Ancient Origins of the Domesticated Dog.” *Science* 276□1687-89.

[12] □□□DNA□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Parker□Heidi G. et al. 2004 “Genetic Structure of the Purebred Dog.” *Science* 304□5674□May□□1160-64□

[13] Clutton-Brock□Juliet 1995 “Origins of the Dog□Domestication and Early History.” In Serpell□1995□pp.7-20.

[14] Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.1.19-20.□□□□Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VIII.142-45□

[15] Campany□Robert Ford 1996 *Strange Writings□Anomaly Accounts in Early Medieval China*. Albany□State University of New York Press.244 and 388□and Gernet□Jacques 1985 *China and the Christian Impact□A Conflict of Cultures*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.148.

[16] *ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908.IV□255.

[17] *MTZZ* Mathieu□Rémi□trans. *Le Mu tianzi zhuan□Translation annotée□étude critique.* Paris□Presses universitaires de France□1978.46□□□□□ and 24□□□□□□Xenophon□*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon□*SM*. VII.5□al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.17 and 32□and Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The Aʿīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□301□

[18] □□□□□□Predynastic period□□□□□□4350□□3150□□□□□□□

[19] □□□□□□□□□□□Brewer□Douglas J.□Donald B.Redford□and Susan Redford 1994 *Domestic Plants and Animals□The Egyptian Origins*. Warminister□Aris and Phillips.114-17□Osborn□Dale J. and Jana Osbornova 1998 *The Mammals of Ancient Egypt*. Warminister□Aris and Phillips.57-68□and Epstein□Ha

ns J. 1971 *The Origins of the Domesticated Animals of Africa*. Vol. 1. New York□Africana Publishing Company.I□147-71□

[20] Allen□M.J.S. and G. R.Smith 1975 “Some Notes on Hunting Techniques and Practices in the Arabian Peninsula.” *Arabian Studies* 2□120-25□and Epstein□Hans J. 1971 *The Origins of the Domesticated Animals of Africa*. Vol. 1. New York□Africana Publishing Company.I□58-71.

[21] Houlihan□Patrick F. 1996 *The Animal World of the Pharaohs*. London□Thames and Hudson.76-77□and Fiennes□Richard and Alice Fiennes 1970 *The Natural History of Dogs*. Garden City□N.Y.□The Natural History Press.101-9.

[22] el-Habashi 1992□31-32 and 142-44□Altenmüller□Hartwig 1967 *Darstellungen der Jagd in alten Ägypten*. Hamburg and Berlin□Verlag Paul Parey.13-16 and illus. on 14□*ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.I□pl. 41□□□284□

[23] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.V.3.2.

[24] Fiennes□Richard and Alice Fiennes 1970 *The Natural History of Dogs*. Garden City□N.Y.□The Natural History Pres

s.32□36-38□and 111-16□and Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.64□fig. 68.

[25] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942.I.140□and *ZA□Vendidād*□IX.

[26] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□*SOS* O'Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.37□

[27] *BF* Meisami□Julie Scott□trans. *The Sea of Precious Virtues*□Bahr *al-Fav'āid*□□*A Medieval Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Salt Lake City□University of Utah Press□1991.144-46.

[28] Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.211-13.□□□□□□□□□□□□□Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.137-38□

[29] Chardin□John. *Travels in Persia□1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York□Dover□1988.182.

[30] Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.119□Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoi*

rs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.230 and 241□Herbert□Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972.81 and 243□Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□289□and Riasanovsky□Valentin A. 1965a *Customary Law of the Nomadic Tribes of Siberia*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 48. Bloomington□Indiana University.11.

[31] P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72.II□112□Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year's Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□280□and II□305□Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□126□and Ovington□J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1929.160.

[32] *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1

966.68 and 105.

[33] Smith□G. Rex 1980 “The Arabian Hound□the Salūqī□Further Considerations of the Word and Other Observations on the Breed.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 43□459-65□and Viré□François 1973 “A propos des chiens de chasse *ṣalūqī* et zaġāri.” *Revue des études islamiques* 91□231-36.

[34] Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.211-13□and *KB/P* Phillot□D.C. and R.J.Azoo□trans. “Chapters on Hunting Dogs and Cheetas□being an Extract from the *Kitāb al-Bayzarah*.” *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* n.s. 3□1907□□47.

[35] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.28-29□31□and 33-48.

[36] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□1321.

[37] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.227.□□G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Penc*

il Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India. 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.274□

[38] Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.V.1-7□Psellos□376□Ambrose□*H* Ambrose□St. *Hexameron□Paradise□and Cain and Abel*. Trans. John Savage. New York□Fathers of the Church□1961.□VI.23□and Hicks□Carola 1993 *Animals in Early Medieval Art*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press.154□175□207-8□212□213□237□and 267.

[39] Fiennes□Richard and Alice Fiennes 1970 *The Natural History of Dogs*. Garden City□N.Y.□The Natural History Press.18-22□Thurston□Mary Elizabeth 1996 *The Lost History of the Canine Race*. Kansas City□Andrews and McMeel.75-79□Walch□Karl 1997 “Hunting Dogs.” In Blüchel 1997□1□72-103□and Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press.12-30.

[40] Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C. Rolfe.IX.i.31-34.

[41] *CATCL* Mair□Victor H.□ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York□Columbia University Press□1994.420□*SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu sh

uju□1982.ch. 53□2015□and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.93.□□□□□□□□□□□□Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□109 and 120□

[42] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch. 99c□4176□*HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore□Waverly Press□1938-55.III□430□and *ZGC Chan-kuo ts’e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor□Center for Chinese Studies□University of Michigan□1996.282.

[43] White□Lynn□Jr. 1939 *Tomb Title Pictures of Ancient China*. Toronto□University of Toronto Press. Whittow□Mark 1996 *The Making of Byzantium*. Berkeley□University of California Press.51□pls. 7□9□11□16□18-21□and 153.

[44] Bielenstein□Hans 1980 *The Bureaucracy of Han Times*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.83.

[45] Keller□Otto 1963 *Die Antike Tierwelt*. 2 vols. 1909. Reprint Hildesheim□Georg Olms.II□23-26.

[46] Capart□Jean 1930 “Falconry in Ancient Egypt.” *Isis* 14□222□and Keimer□Ludwig 1950 “Falconry in Ancient Egyp

t.” *Isis* 4152.

[47] HoulihanPatrick F. 1986 *The Birds of Ancient Egypt*. WarminsterAris and Phillips.46-49and 140HoulihanPatrick F. 1996 *The Animal World of the Pharaohs*. LondonThames and Hudson.112138144and 160-61BrewerDouglas J.Donald B.Redfordand Susan Redford 1994 *Domestic Plants and AnimalsThe Egyptian Origins*. WarministerAris and Phillips.120-21el-Habashi 199234-3556-5982-83140-41and 151and DeckerWolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press.163-67.

[48] MeissnerBruno 1902 “Falkenjagden bei den Babyloniern und Assyriern.” *Beitrage zur Assyriologie und semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* 4418-22.

[49] BrentjesBurchard 1965 *Die Haustierwerdung im Orient*. WittenburgA.Ziemsen.79-81and ParrotAndre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New YorkGolden Press.62fig. 66 and 63fig. 67.

[50] Despite its agethe best general guide is still Epstein 1942-43497-508.

[51] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard

University Press□1959.IV.26.

[52] Erkes□Eduard 1943 “Vogelzucht im alten China.” *T’oung-pao* 37□19□Eberhard□Wolfram 1942 *Lokalkulturen im alten China*. Vol. 1□*Die Lokalkulturen des Nordens und Westens*. Leiden□E.J. Brill.66-67□and White□Lynn□Jr. 1939 *Tomb Tile Pictures of Ancient China*. Toronto□University of Toronto Press. Whittow□Mark 1996 *The Making of Byzantium*. Berkeley□University of California Press.59□and pls. 28□108□and 109.

[53] Laufer□Bertold 1909 *Chinese Pottery of the Han Dynasty*. Leiden□E. J. Brill.231-34.

[54] □□□□□337□399□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□386□399□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[55] *Jshu/M* Mather□Richard B.□trans. *Biography of Lü Kuang [from the Jinshu].* Berkeley□University of California Press□1959.28.

[56] Shaanxi Sheng Bowuguan 1974a *Tang Li Xian mu bihua*. Beijing□Wenwu Chubanshe.pt. 9□Schafer□Edward H. 1959 “Falconry in T’ang Times.” *T’oung-pao* 46□297-99□Benn□Charles 2002 *China’s Golden Age□Everyday Life in the Tang Dynasty*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.171-72□and *Ennin’s Diary□The Record of a Pilgimage to China in Search of th*

e Law. Trans. Edwin O.Reischauer. New York□Ronald□1955.4 01.

[57] *NG* Aston□W.G.□trans. *Nihongi*. Reprint London□Allen and Unwin□1956.XI.27-28 □pt.1□293-94□.

[58] Aristotle□*HA* Aristotle. *History of Animals*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□IX.36□and Aristotle□*MTH* Aristotle. *On Marvelous Things Heard*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□I.118.

[59] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.X.17-18.23□and Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.II□40 and 42.

[60] Pollard□John 1977 *Birds in Greek Life and Myth*. London□Thames and Hudson.108-9.

[61] Kronasser□Heinz 1953 “Die Herkunft der Falkenjagd.” *Südost Forschungen* 12□67-79.□□□Anderson□J.K. 1985 *Hunting in the Ancient World*. Berkeley□University of California Press.151-53□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[62] Lindner□Kurt 1973 *Beiträge zur Vogelfang und Falknerei im Altertum*. Berlin□de Gruyter.118-56□and Åkerström-Hougen□Gunilla 1981 “Falconry as a Motif in Early Swedish Ar

t□Its Historical and Art Historical Significance” In Rudolf Zeitler□ed.□*Les pays du Nord et Byzance□Scandinavie et Byzance□□actes du colloque nordique et international de byzantinologie*. Uppsala□Almqvist and Wiksell□pp.263-67.

[63] Åkerström-Hougen□Gunilla 1981 “Falconry as a Motif in Early Swedish Art□Its Historical and Art Historical Significance” In Rudolf Zeitler□ed.□*Les pays du Nord et Byzance□Scandinavie et Byzance□□actes du colloque nordique et international de byzantinologie*. Uppsala□Almqvist and Wiksell□pp. 267-93□and Hoffman□Gisela. 1957-58 “Falkenjagd und Falkenhandel in der nordischen Ländern während des Mittelalters.” *Zeitschrift der deutsches Altertum und deutsche Literature* 88□116-39.

[64] Niesters□Horst 1997 “The Art of Falconry.” In Blüchel 1997□1□162-93□and Nicolai□Friedrich 1809 *Des Türkischen Gesandten Resmi Ahmet Efendi Gesandtschaftliche Berichte von Berlin im Jahre 1763*. Berlin and Stettin□n. pub.7 and note 1.□□□□□·□□□□Judith Pfeiffer□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[65] Duichev□Ivan 1985 *Kiril and Methodius□Founders of Slavonic Writing*. Boulder Colo.□East European Monographs. 51.

[66] □□□□□□□□□*Lay of Igor’s Host*□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[67] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul’tury□1997-2000.251□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent’evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.105□□□□□□□and 243□□□□□□□□*RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.215□and*SPI Slovo o polku Igoreve□Na russkom i angliiskom iazykakh* Trans.Irina Petrova and Dmitry Likhachev. Moscow□Progress Publishers□1981.27-28 and 119□n. 42□

[68] Tulishen. *Narrative of the Chinese Embassy to the Khan of the Tourgouth Tartars in the Years 1712□13□14 and* 15. Trans. George Thomas Staunton. Reprint Arlington□Va.□University Publications of America□1976.94.

[69] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.345□and Masʿūdī □II□279-81.

[70] Gelb□Ignace et al.□eds. 1985 *The Assyrian Dictionary*□vol. 12. Chicago□Oriental Institute.1985□XII□214□and Oppenheim□A. Leo 1985 “The Babylonian Evidence of Achaemenid Rule in Mesopotamia.” In Ilya Gershevitch□ed.□*The Cambridge History of Iran*□vol. 2□*The Median and Achaemenid Periods*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp.579-80.

[71] □□□□□□Talmud□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[72] Stricker□B. H. 1963-64 “*Vārəġna*□the Falcon.” *Indo-Iranian Journal* 73□317.

[73] Möller□Detlef 1965 *Studien zur mittelalterlichen arabischen Falkenerliteratur.* Berlin□de Gruyter.105-6□Artsruni□Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunikʻ*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Detroit□Wayne State University Press□1985.101□Khorenatsʻi□138□Drasxanakertcʻi/D□55□and Drasxanakertcʻi/M□73.

[74] Stetkevych□Jaroslav 1999 “The Hunt in Classical Arabic Poetry□From Mukhadram *Qasīdah* to Umayyad *Ṭardiyyah*.”*Journal of Arabic Literature* 30□121-23□Oddy□Andrew 1991 “Arab Imagery on Early Umayyad Coins in Syria and Palestine□Evidence for Falconry.” *Numismatic Chronicle* 151□59-6

6Masʿūdī V156and al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Transvarious hands. AlbanyState University of New York Press1985-99.XXVI117.

[75] AhsanMuhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids786-902 AD*. LondonLongman.216-20and al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Transvarious hands. AlbanyState University of New York Press1985-99.XXXIII79-80.

[76] CumminsJohn 1988 *The Hound and the HawkThe Art of Medieval Hunting*. New YorkSt. Martin’s Press.190-94and Albertus Albertus Magnus. *On AnimalsA Medieval Summa Zoologica*. I704.

[77] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the CrusadesMemoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press1987.222-25.

[78] ViréFrançois 1977 “Essai de détermination des oiseaux-de-vol mentionnés dans les principaux manuscripts arabes médiévaux sur la fauconnerie.” *Arabica* 25138-49.

[79] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. LondonRoutledge1938. Vol. I.228.

[80] *Hex.* Golden□Peter□ed. *The King’s Dictionary□The Rasūlid Hexaglot□Fourteenth Century Vocabularies in Arabic□Persian□Turkic□Greek□Armenian and Mongol*. Leiden□E.J.Brill□2000.227 □200H23□. □□□□□□□Qazvīnī□*NQ* Qazvīnī□Ḥamd-Allāh Mustawfī. *The Zoological Section of the Nuzhat al-Qulūb*. Trans. J.Stephenson. London□Royal Asiatic Society□1928.111-12□□□□□□□and 78-79□□□□□□and Ligeti□Louis 1965 “Le lexique mongol de Kirakos Gandzak.” *Acta Orientalia Academiae Scientarum Hungaricae* 18□286-87□

[81] Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on* 14□21□57-58□and 75-76.

[82] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961.128-35 and 350-51.

[83] Jameson□E.W. 1962 *The Hawking of Japan□The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis□Calif.□Privately printed.39-40.

[84] Allen□M.J.S. and G. R.Smith 1975 “Some Notes on Hunting Techniques and Practices in the Arabian Peninsula.” *Arabian Studies* 2□117-18□and Lattimore□Owen. *High Tartary*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1975.107 and 118.

[85] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.229□and Lansdell□Henry. *Russian Central Asia□Including Kuldja□Bokhara□Khiva and Merv*. Reprint New York□Arno Press□1970.II□326.

[86] Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin's Press.195-96□and Layard□Austin. *Discoveries in the Ruins of Nineveh and Babylon*□London□John Murray□1853.332-33.

[87] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*KB/V* Viré□François. *Le tracté de l'art de volerie□Kitab al-Bayzara*□. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1967.94-100□al-Raziq 1970□109-21□al-Timimi□Paris A. 1987 *Falcons and Falconry in Qatar*. Doha□Ali Bin Ali Press.78-80□Dementieff□Georges 1945 "La fauconnerie en Russe□Esquisse historique." *L'oiseau et la revue française d'ornithologie* 15□27-29 and 34-35□and Jameson□E.W. 1962 *The Hawking of Japan□The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis□Calif.□Privately printed.49-65□

[88] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.95 □para.6-10□□Allen□M.J.S. and G. R.Smith 1975 "Some Notes on Hunting Techniques and Practices i

n the Arabian Peninsula.” *Arabian Studies* 2□118-20□and Shaw□Robert. *Visits to High Tartary□Yarkand and Kashgar.* Hong Kong□Oxford University Press□1988.157-58.

[89] □□Albertus Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. II□1591-95 and 1616-18□and Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□153-85□

[90] Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. II□1595-1621□Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press.208-9□Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.110-19 □para.26-77□□Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□153-85□and Schafer□Edward H. 1959 “Falconry in T’ang Times.” *T’oung-pao* 46□335-36.

[91] Hakluyt□*PN* Hakluyt□Richard□*The Principall Navigations of the English Nation.* London□J.M.Dent□1907.365-66.

[92] Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□18-19.□□Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.96 □para. 11-15□□

[93] Ibn ShaddādBahā’al-Dīn. *The Rare and Excellent History of Saladin*. Trans. D.S.Richards. AldershotAshgate2002.146Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū/M MaitraK.M.trans. *A Persian Embassy to Chinabeing an Extract from Zubatu’t Tawarikh of Hafiz Abru.* Reprint New YorkParagon1970.96*HC* Bellér-HannIldikótrans. *A History of CathayA Translation and Linguistic Analysis of a Fifteenth-Century Turkic Manuscript.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 162. BloomingtonIndiana University1995.150 and 180and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978.II53.

[94] “boralki/buralki”“”

[95] MeserveRuth 2001a “Law and Domestic Animals in Inner Asia.” In David B. Honey and David C. Wrighteds.*Altaic AffinitiesProceedings of the 40th Meeting of PIAC*. BloomingtonIndiana UniversityResearch Institute for Inner Asian Studiespp.121-24PelliotPaul 1959-61 *Notes on Marco Polo*. I112-14and *YDZ Da Yuan shengzheng guochao dianzhang*. Reprint of the Yuan ed. TaibeiGuoli gugong bowu yuan1976.ch. 563a.

[96] Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i NaṣīrīA Persian Treatise on*38 and 98.

[97] *BDK* Sümer，Faruk，Ahmet E.Uysal，and Warren S.Walker，trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut：A Turkish Epic*. Austin：University of Texas Press，1972.27，34，156-57.

[98] Bābur，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London：Luzac，1969.270，and Layard，Austin. *Discoveries in the Ruins of Nineveh and Babylon*，London：John Murray，1853.264-65，298-99，and 332.

[99] Skrine，C.P. *Chinese Central Asia*. Reprint New York：Barnes and Noble，1971.232-33.）（Lattimore，Owen. *High Tartary*. Reprint New York：AMS Press，1975.107）

[100] Cummins，John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk：The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York：St. Martin’s Press.200-203，and von Gabain 1973，Tafel 11，no. 26 and 29，no. 70.

[101] Atkinson，Thomas W. *Oriental and Western Siberia：A Narrative of Seven Years Explorations and Adventures*. 1858. Reprint New York：Praeger，1970.492-94，*KB/V* Viré，François. *Le tracté de l’art de volerie（Kitab al-Bayzara）*. Leiden：E.J.Brill，1967.107-10，and Dozy，R. P. A. 1991 *Supplément aux dictionnaires arabes*. 2 vols. 1881. Reprint Beirut：Librairie du Liban.I：475.

[102] □□□□□□□□□□Haenisch□Erich 1935 “Die Abteilung‘Jagd’im Fünfsprachigen Wörterspiegel.” *Asia Major* 10□85□entries 120□121□125□126□127□128□and 86□entries 129□130□133□

[103] Kai Kāʽūs□85.

[104] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.33□and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.231.

[105] Rice□David Talbot 1965 *Islamic Art*□New York□Praeger.51-52□illus. 43□Klingender□F. D. 1971 *Animals in Art and Thought to the End of the Middle Ages*. Ed. Evelyn Antal and John Harthan. Cambridge□Mass.□MIT Press.423□and Ianin□V. L. 1970 *Aktovye pechati drevnei Rusi□X-XV vv*. 2 vols. Moscow□Nauka.II□161 and 168 and *tabitsa* 3 □390□392□393□□7 □430□□51 □390□□52 □392□393□□and 58 □430□.

[106] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.202.

[107] *AYS* Varisco□Daniel Martin□trans. *Medieval Agriculture and Islamic Science□The Almanac of a Yemeni Sultan*. S

eattle：University of Washington Press，1994.27，39，138-42，and 144-45.

[108] ʿInāyat Khān，148-49.

[109] Bernier，François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire，A.D. 1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1934，377；Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.II，60；and Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram：The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi：Eastern Book Linkers，1982.125-26 （para.35-38）.

[110] Zhao，Ji，ed. 1990 *The Natural History of China*. New York：McGraw-Hill.150-52.

[111] Chardin，John. *Travels in Persia，1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York：Dover，1988.180-81.

[112] Ovington，J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1929.161-62.

[113] Ripa，Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York：AMS，1979.88；Atkinson，Thomas W. *Oriental and Western Siberia：A Narrative of Seven Years Explorations and Advent*

ures. 1858. Reprint New York，Praeger，1970.492-94，Muraviev Murav’yov，Nikolay. *Journey to Khiva Through the Turkman Country.* London，Oguz Press，1977.109，and Lattimore，Owen. *High Tartary*. Reprint New York，AMS Press，1975.106-7.

[114] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster，Aris & Phillips，2001.110-13，and Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī，A Persian Treatise on*，99-110.

[115] Forbes，James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi，Gian Publishing，1988.II，479-80.

[116] *EVTRP* Morgan，E.Delmar and C.H.Coote，eds. *Early Voyages and Travels to Russia and Persia by Anthony Jenkinson and Other Englishmen.*1886. Reprint New York，Burt Franklin，1963.I，73.

[117] Ovington，J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford，Oxford University Press，1929.161-62.

[118] Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī，A Persian Treatise on*，91.

[119] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry，Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford，Calif.，Stanford University Pres

s□1961.267-70□Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□70-71□80□83□and 84□and Layard□Austin. *Discoveries in the Ruins of Nineveh and Babylon*□London□John Murray□1853.481-83.

[120] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.14 and 64□Usāman□231 and 253□Rust’haveli□Shot’ha. *The Man in the Panther’s Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966.79□Ipsiroglu□M. S. 1967 *Painting and Culture of the Mongols*. London□Thames and Hudson.91 and 107□Steinhardt□Nancy Shatzman 1990-91 “Yuan Period Tombs and Their Decoration□Cases at Chifeng.” *Oriental Art* □Winter□□202-5 and figs. 8□9□and 11□Jameson□E.W. 1962 *The Hawking of Japan□The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis□Calif.□Privately printed.2□69□74□and 87□*TTP* Alderly□Lord Stanley□ed. *Travels to Tana and Persia by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini.* London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1873.12 and 19□d’Albuquerque□Affonzo. *The Commentaries of the Great Afonso Dalboquerque*. Trans. W.D.Birch. London□Hakluyt Society□1875.I□84□Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year’s Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967.III□5□Haussig□Hans Wilhelm 19

92 *Archäologie und Kunst der Seidenstrasse*. Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.316-17 and illus. 541□Teixeira□Pedro. *Travels of Pedro Teixeira.* Trans. William F.Sinclair. London□Printed for the Hakluyt Society□1902.220□Carré□Abbé. *The Travels of Abbé Carré in India and the Near East□1672-1674*. Trans. Lady Fawcett and Sir Charles Fawcett. 1947. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□124□Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.224□Burton□Sir Richard. *Personal Narrative of a Pilgrimage to al-Madinah and Meccah*. 1893. Reprint New York□Dover□1963.II□104-5□and Lattimore□Owen. *High Tartary*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1975.107.

[121] Åkerström-Hougen□Gunilla 1981 “Falconry as a Motif in Early Swedish Art□Its Historical and Art Historical Significance” In Rudolf Zeitler□ed.□*Les pays du Nord et Byzance□Scandinavie et Byzance□□actes du colloque nordique et international de byzantinologie*. Uppsala□Almqvist and Wiksell□pp.276□fig. 11□Gregory of Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.270-71□Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press.211-13□Thurston□Mary Elizabeth 1996 *The Lost History of the Canine Race*. Kansas City□Andrews and McMeel.69□and Ḥusām

Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on□*84.

[122] *KB/V* Viré□François. *Le tracté de l’art de volerie□Kitab al-Bayzara*□. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1967.9-10.

[123] *KB/V* Viré□François. *Le tracté de l’art de volerie□Kitab al-Bayzara*□. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1967.54-88.

[124] Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. II□1608 and 1611□*KF* Heinisch□Klaus□F.□ed. and trans. *Kaiser Friedrich II□Sein Leben in zeitgenössischen Berichten.* Munich□Winkler-Verlag□1969.230□233□and 264□and Abū l Fidā□*M* Abū’l Fidā. *The Memoirs of a Syrian Prince*. Trans. P.M.Holt. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1983.31.

[125] □□□Frederick II of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961.translator’s preface□105-6□

[126] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Frederick II of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961.4-5□□□□□□□□□□□□Glacken□Clarence J. 1990 *Traces on the Rhodian Shore□Nature and Culture in Western Thought from Ancient Times to the End of the Eight*

eenth Century. Berkeley□University of California Press.224-26□and Stresemann□Erwin 1975 *Ornithology from Aristotle to the Present*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press.9-12□

[127] □□□□□□al-Nadim. *The Fihrist of al-Nadim□A Tenth Century Survey of Muslim Culture*. Trans. Bayard Dodge. New York□Columbia University Press□1970.II□739□Hofmann□H. F. 1968 “A Short Notice of Some MSS of a Few Books on Falconry□Interesting to the Altaicist.” In *Jagd* 1968□pp. 77-89□Möller□Detlef 1965 *Studien zur mittelalterlichen arabischen Falkenerliteratur.* Berlin□de Gruyter.20-25 and 107-8□Haskins□Charles H. 1922 “Some Early Treatises on Falconry.” *Romanic Review* 13□18-27□and Ergert□Bernd E. 1997 “Early Treatises on Hunting.” In Blüchel 1997□1□102-31□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Xenophon□I.5□

[128] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.□292.

[129] Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□41.

[130] Taylor□Ian M. 1986 “‘Guan□Guan’Cries the Osprey□An Outline of Pre-Modern Chinese Ornithology.” *Papers on*

Far Eastern History 33□1-22.

[131] Klingender□F. D. 1971 *Animals in Art and Thought to the End of the Middle Ages*. Ed. Evelyn Antal and John Harthan. Cambridge□Mass.□MIT Press.381.

[132] Sarton□George 1961 *Appreciation of Ancient and Medieval Science During the Renaissance□1450-1600□*. New York□A.S. Barnes.54-63□esp.60.

[133] □□□□□□□□□□□□Menzies□Nicholas K. 1996 *Agro-Industries and Forestry*. Joseph Needham□ed.□*Science and Civilization in China*□vol. 6□pt. 3□*Biology and Biological Technology*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.631□

[134] McCook□Stuart 1996 “It May Be Truth But It Is Not Evidence□Paul du Chaillu and the Legitimation of Evidence in the Field Sciences.” *Osiris* 2nd ser. 11□177-97.

[135] Simakov□Georgii N. 1989a “Hunting with Raptors in Central Asia and Kazakhstan.” In Seaman 1989□pp.129-33□Simakov□Georgii N. 1989b “Okhota s lovchimi ptitsami y narodov Srednei Azii i Kazakhstane.” In R. F. Its□ed.□*Pamiatniki traditsionnobytovoi kul’tury narodov Srednei Azii□Kazkhstana i Kavkaza*. Leningrad□Nauka□pp.30-48□and Gouraud□Jean-Louis 1990 “Les derniers aigliers□notes d’un voyage au Kazakhstan.” *Études mongoles ésibériennes* 21□126-34.

[136] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004.I□5 and 11□and *SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972□17-18 and 22.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. Moscow□Nauka. Vols.I/1□298□and *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 1□1-2□

[137] Rubruck Jackson□Peter□trans. and David Morgan□ed. *The Mission of Friar William of Rubruck.* London□Hakluyt Society□1990.85□and *MM* Dawson□Christopher□ed. *The Mongol Mission□Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13th* and 14*th Centuries.* New York□Sheed and Ward□1955□100.

[138] Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.58□Burnes□Alexander. *Travels into Bokhara□Being an Account of a Journey from India to Cabool□Tartary and Persia*. 1834. Reprint New Delhi□Asian Educational Services□1992.I□104□and Lansdell□Henry. *Russian Central Asia□Including Kuldja□Bokhara□Khiva and Merv*. Reprint New York□Arno Press□1970.II□326.

[139] al-Timimi，Paris A. 1987 *Falcons and Falconry in Qatar*. Doha，Ali Bin Ali Press.12.

[140] Kai Kā'ūs ibn Iskandar. *A Mirror for Princes，The Qabus Name.* Trans. Reuben Levy. London，Cresset Press，1951，85.

[141] Nīshāpūrī，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmi' al-Tawārīkh，An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther，ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond，Surrey，Curzon，2001.99，and du Jarric，Pierre，S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits，An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London，Routledge，1926.10.

[142] Mandeville，Sir John. *Travels of Sir John Mandeville*. Trans. C.W.R.D. Moseley. New York，Penguin，1983.152-53.

[143] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London，Routledge，1938. Vol. I.229-30.

[144] Chardin，John. *Travels in Persia，1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York，Dover，1988.179-80.

[145] Levanoni，Amalia 1995 *A Turning Point in Mamluk History*. Leiden，E. J. Brill.59，Herbert，Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia，1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freepor

tN.Y.Books for Libraries Press1972.243Abū’l Faẓl*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint DelhiAtlantic Publishers1979304-5and *RKO* DemidovaN.F. and V.S.Miasnikoveds. *Russko-Kitaiskie otnosheniia v XVIII veke：Materialy i dokumenty.* MoscowNauka1978. Vol. I.233.

[146] BernierFrançois. *Travels in the Mogul EmpireA.D. 1656-1668*. 2nd ed. OxfordOxford University Press1934262 and 364.

[147] William of Tyre. *A History of Deeds Done beyond the Sea.* Trans.Emily Atwater Babcock and A.C.Krey. New YorkColumbia University Press1943.I174.

[148] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978.II50535460112125-26284and 287.

[149] Rubruck JacksonPetertrans. and David Morgan ed. *The Mission of Friar William of Rubruck.* LondonHakluyt Society1990.179and *MM* DawsonChristophered. *The Mongol MissionNarratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the* 13th and 14th *Centuries.* New YorkSheed and Ward1955.154.

[150] Bābur，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London，Luzac，1969.399.

[151] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry，Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford，Calif.，Stanford University Press，1961.5-6，and 105-6.

[152] Clutton-Brock，Juliet 1989 *A Natural History of Domesticated Mammals*. Austin，University of Texas Press.113-20.

[153] Aristotle，*HA* Aristotle. *History of Animals*. In Aristotle，*CWA*，I.1 and IX.1.

[154] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1967.XV.1.42.

[155] Abūl Fazl，*AN* Abū l Fazl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi，Atlantic Publishers，1989.，II，368，370-71，and 393-94，Abū'l Fazl，*AA* Abū'l Fazl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi，Atlantic Publishers，1979.I，295-96，and Tavernier，Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*，2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford，Oxford University Press，1925.I，218-19.

[156] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.II□4-5□P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72.II□85-86□and Ovington□J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1929.117-18.

[157] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.III□73-74□Hakluyt□*PN* Hakluyt□Richard□*The Principall Navigations of the English Nation.* London□J.M.Dent□1907.III□246-48□Purchas□Samuel. *Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchas□his Pilgrimes*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1965.X□188-89□and *SOS* O'Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972. 67-68.

[158] □□□□□□P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72.III□332□□□□□143□144□□□□□□

[159] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VI.66-67□81□91□and VIII.24□Varth

ema□Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in Egypt□Syria□Arabia Deserta and Arabia Felix□in Persia□India□and Ethiopia□A.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. London□Hakluyt Society□1863.189□Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.I□190□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□49.

[160] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VIII.1-15.□□Arrian□*Ind*. Arrian. *Indica*□in Arrian□*HAI*.13-14□

[161] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□123-31.

[162] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.I.8 and VI.25□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.III□79-79.

[163] □□□Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard Unive

rsity Press□1967.XV.i.41 and 52□and *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.67-68□

[164] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A‘īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□223-24.

[165] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□128□and II□24.

[166] ‘Ināyat Khān□48.

[167] □□□□□□□Varthema□Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in Egypt□Syria□Arabia Deserta and Arabia Felix□in Persia□India□and Ethiopia□A.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. London□Hakluyt Society□1863.129□and Bowrey□Thomas. *A Geographical Account of Countries Round the Bay of Bengal□1669-1679*. Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. 1905. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.273-75□

[168] P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72.II□52□55 and 85.

[169] □□□□□□□□□□□□Han Fei Tzu. *Basic Writings.* Trans. Burton Watson. New York□Columbia University Press□1964.8

5□

[170] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H. S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VI.67-68□Yang Hsüan-chih. *A Record of Buddhist Monasteries in Lo-yang*. Trans. Yi-t'ung Wang. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1984.235-36□and Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London□Kegan Paul□Trench and Trubnor□1911.172.

[171] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.I□3□5□13□88□and 155□and II□251□Mas'ūdī□I□178□375□and 379□Marvazī Minorsky□V.□trans. *Sharaf al-Zamān Tahir Marvazī on China□the Turks and India.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1942.46-47 and 51-52□and al-'Umarī/S□13□□□□□□□□and 38□□□□□□

[172] du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926.6-7 and 33.□□*RG* Moreland□W.H.□ed. *Relations of Golconda in the Early Seventeenth Century.* Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.9□

[173] Reid□Anthony 1989 "Elephants and Water in the Feasting of Seventeenth Century Aceh." *Journal of the Malays*

ian Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society 62□2□25-28.

[174] Ambrose□*H* Ambrose□St. *Hexameron□Paradise□and Cain and Abel*. Trans. John Savage. New York□Fathers of the Church□1961.VI.33□Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988.V.10.6□Christensen□Arthur 1944 *L'Iran sous les Sassanides*. 2nd ed.□rev. Copenhagen□Ijnar Munksgaard.208□and Bosworth□Clifford Edmund 1963 *The Ghaznavids□Their Empire in Afghanistan and Eastern Iran*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press.115-19.

[175] Schafer□Edward H. 1957 "War Elephants in Ancient and Medieval China." *Oriens* 10□289-91□and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.291-92.

[176] □□□Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967.XV.i.55□

[177] Ibn Baṭṭuṭah□III□596□and Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.451.

[178] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Orien

tal Books Reprint□1981.II□339.

[179] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□136 and 375□du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926.79-80□and G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.53-57 and 290.□□□□□□□□*SOS* O'Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.70-73□

[180] Kitchener□Andrew 1991 *The Natural History of Wild Cats*. Ithaca□N.Y.□Comstock.25-27 and 37□and Turner□Alan 1997 *The Big Cats and Their Fossil Relatives*. New York□Columbia University Press.25 and 81.

[181] Adams□Daniel B. 1979 "The Cheetah□Native American." *Science* 205□1155-58.

[182] □□□□□□□□Acinonychinae□□□□□Felinae□□□□□Pantheriinae□□

[183] Eaton□Randall L. 1974 *The Cheetah□The Biology□Ecology and Behavior of an Endangered Species*. New York□Van Nostrand Reinhold.17.

[184] van Aarde，R.J. and Ann van Dyk 1986 “Inheritance of King Coat Colour Pattern in Cheetahs，*Acinonyx jubatus.”Journal of Zoology：Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* 209：573-78.

[185] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.I：139-40，and Divyabhanusinh 1987 “Record of Two Unique Observations of the Indian Cheetah in the *Tuzuk-i Jahangiri.”Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* 84：269-72.

[186] Eaton，Randall L. 1974 *The Cheetah：The Biology，Ecology and Behavior of an Endangered Species*. New York：Van Nostrand Reinhold.19-21.

[187] Kitchener，Andrew 1991 *The Natural History of Wild Cats*. Ithaca，N.Y.：Comstock.7，16，and 18，and Turner，Alan 1997 *The Big Cats and Their Fossil Relatives*. New York：Columbia University Press.104，107，109，112，and 131-33.

[188] Hildebrand，Milton 1959 “Motions of the Running Cheetah and Horse.” *Journal of Mammalogy* 40：481-95，and Hildebrand，Milton 1961 “Further Studies on the Locomotion of the Cheetah.” *Journal of Mammalogy* 42：84-91.

[189] Sharp□N. C. C. 1997 “Timed Running Speed of a Cheetah□*Acinonyx jubatus*□.” *Journal of Zoology* 241□493-94.

[190] □□□□□□□□□□□Keller□Otto 1963 *Die Antike Tierwelt*. 2 vols. 1909. Reprint Hildesheim□Georg Olms.I□30 and 86□and Zeuner□Frederick E. 1963 *A History of Domesticated Animals*. New York□Harper and Row.417-19□

[191] □□□□2000□□“□□□□”□“□□□□□□□”□

[192] Naville□Edourd 1898 *The Temple of Deir el Bahari*. Part 3. London□Offices of the Egypt Exploration Fund.III□17 and pl. 80□*ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908.II□102-22□and Jéquier□M. G. 1913 “La panthère dans l’ancienne Egypte.” *Revue d’ethnographie et sociologie* 4□345-63.

[193] Houlihan□Patrick F. 1996 *The Animal World of the Pharaohs*. London□Thames and Hudson.69□93□199-200□and 203□Osborn□Dale J. and Jana Osbornova 1998 *The Mammals of Ancient Egypt*. Warminister□Aris and Phillips.121-23□and Störk□L. 1972 “Gepard.” *Lexikon der Ägyptologie*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□vol. 2□pp.530.

[194] Bodenheimer□F.S. 1960 *Animal and Man in Bible Lands*. Leiden□E.J.Brill.44 and 100□and Brentjes□Burchard 19

65 *Die Haustierwerdung im Orient*. Wittenburg□A.Ziemsen.84-85.

[195] Friederichs□Heinz F. 1933 “Zur Kenntnis der frühgeschichtlichen Tier Welt Südestasiens.” *Alte Orient* 32□3-4□31.

[196] Van Buren□E. Douglas 1939 *The Fauna of Ancient Mesopotamia as Represented in Art*. Rome□Pontificum Institutum Biblicum.13 and pl. 2□illus. 10.□□□□□Heimpel□W. 1980-83 “Leopard und Gepard□A□Philologisch.” In *Reallexikon der Assriologie und Vorderasiatischen Archäologie*. Berlin□de Gruyter□6□599-601□

[197] Aelian Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.VI.2□XV.14 and XVII.26.

[198] □□□·□□□Bahrām Gor□□□□□□□□□□□□421□439□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[199] Melikian-Chirvani□A. S. 1984 *Le Shāh-nāme*□le gnose soufie et le pouvoir Mongol.” *Journal Asiatique* 272□3-4□268-70.

[200] MacKenzie□D. N. 1971 *A Concise Pahlavi Dictionary*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.97.

[201] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99□XXXVIII□58□Masʿūdī□V□156□Viré□François 1974 “La chasse au guépard d’après sources arabes et les oeuvres d’art musulman par Ahmad Abd ar-Raziq.” *Arabica* 21□85-88□and Rust’haveli Rust’haveli□Shot’ha. *The Man in the Panther’s Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966.184.

[202] □□Purchas Purchas□Samuel. *Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchas□his Pilgrimes*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1965. IX□34□Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□262□du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926□10□Ovington□J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1929.161□and Sanderson□John. *The Travels of John Sanderson in the Levant□1384-1602.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendcln□Kraus Reprint□1967□42□

[203] Masʿūdī□II□38□and Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.141□293.

[204] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989□186-87.

[205] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□508-9□Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□296-97□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.I□272□

[206] *KB/P* Phillot□D.C. and R.J.Azoo□trans. "Chapters on Hunting Dogs and Cheetas□being an Extract from the *Kitāb al-Bayzarah.*" *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* n.s. 3□1907□□49□Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.236□and Qazvīnī□*NQ* Qazvīnī□Ḥamd-Allāh Mustawfī. *The Zoological Section of the Nuzhat al-Qulūb*. Trans. J.Stephenson. London□Royal Asiatic Society□1928.47-48□□□□□□□and 53□□□□□□

[207] Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.I□272.□□□□□□□□□□□al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.16□

[208] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□297-98□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.I□272.

[209] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.49-50□Ibn Manglī. *De hi chasse□commerce des grands de ce monde avec bêtes sauvages des déserts sans onde*. Trans. François Viré. Paris□Sindbad□1984.92-106□Viré□François 1965 "Fahd." *Encyclopedia of Islam*. 2nd ed. Leiden□E.J. Brill□vol. 2□740-42□Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.207-10□and Mercier□Louis 1927 *La chasse et les sports chez les Arabes*. Paris□Librairie des sciences politiques et sociales.72-76□□□□□□□□□□□□Boyer□Abel and Maurice Planiol 1948 *Traité de fauconnerie et autourserie*. Paris□Payot.176-77□and Sterndale□Robert A. 1982 *Natural History of the Mammalia of India and Ceylon*. 1884. Reprint Delhi□Himalayan Books.202-3□

[210] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.29 and 51-52.

[211] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʾīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□297-98.□□□□□ser□□□□Yule□Sir Henry and A. C. Burnell 1903 *Hobson-Jobson□A Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. London□John Murray.807-8□

[212] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001□14 and 16.

[213] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Kitchener□Andrew 1991 *The Natural History of Wild Cats*. Ithaca□N.Y.□Comstock.170-71□186□and 188□Turner□Alan 1997 *The Big Cats and Their Fossil Relatives*. New York□Columbia University Press.151□Eaton□Randall L. 1974 *The Cheetah□The Biology□Ecology and Behavior of an Endangered Species*. New York□Van Nostrand Reinhold.4□335□46□107□and 133-35□Caro□T.M. 1994 *Cheetahs of the Serengeti Plains□Group Living in an Asocial Species*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press.7 and 44-46□Caro□T.M. and D.A.Collins 1987a “Male Cheetah Social Organization and Territoriality.” *Ethology* 74□56-64□and Caro□T.M. and D.A.Collins 1987b “Ecological Characteristics of Territories of Male Cheetahs□*Acinonyx jubatus*□.” *Journal of Zoology□Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* 211□89-105□

[214] □□□□□Serengeti□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[215] □□□□□□□□□□Eaton□Randall L. 1974 *The Cheetah□The Biology□Ecology and Behavior of an Endangered Species*. New York□Van Nostrand Reinhold.55-87 and 129-33□Caro□T. M. 1994 *Cheetahs of the Serengeti Plains□Group Living in an Asocial Species*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press.129-41□and Caro□T.M. 1987 “Indirect Costs of Play□Cheetah Cubs Reduce Maternal Hunting Success.” *Animal Behavior* 35□295-97□

[216] P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72.II□112□G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.24□Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□377□and Chardin□John. *Travels in Persia□1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York□Dover□1988.181.

[217] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□417□and II□39□40□and 109-10.

[218] □□□□□□al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris

& Phillips□2001.50□

[219] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʿīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.□I□297□and Forbes□I□272.□□Pelsaert□Francisco. *Jahangir’s India□The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972. 51□and Parks□Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi□Oxford University Press□1975.I□398-99□

[220] Adamson□Joy 1969 *The Spotted Sphinx*. New York□Harcourt□Brace and World.3-25.

[221] Abū’l Faẓl□I□630 and II□528.

[222] Eaton□Randall L. 1974 *The Cheetah□The Biology□Ecology and Behavior of an Endangered Species*. New York□Van Nostrand Reinhold.105 and 125-27.

[223] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D. 1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□364□and Andrews□Peter Alford 1999 *Felt Tents and Pavilions□The Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. 2 vols. London□Melisende□904 and 1095□illus.190.

[224] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʿīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□299-

300.□□□□□□□Iessen□A. A. 1960 “Piat chash iz Bailakana.” In Struve 1960□pp.90-91□

[225] Kai Kā'ūs ibn Iskandar. *A Mirror for Princes□The Qabus Name.* Trans. Reuben Levy. London□Cresset Press□1951.□85.

[226] Teixeira□Pedro. *Travels of Pedro Teixeira.* Trans. William F.Sinclair. London□Printed for the Hakluyt Society□1902. 220□Rice□D. S. 1954 “The Seasons and the Labors of the Months in Islamic Art.” *Ars Orientalis* 1□25□fig.7□and 29-30□figs. 13-21□Naumann□Rudolf and Elisabeth Naumann 1976 *Takht-i Suleiman□Ausgrabung des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts in Iran*. Ausstellungskataloge der prähistorischen Staatssammlung 3. Munich□Prähistorische Staatssammlung□1976.51-53□and *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.V□269.

[227] Rice□D. S. 1954 “The Seasons and the Labors of the Months in Islamic Art.” *Ars Orientalis* 1□30□fig.15□Chung□Saehyang P. 1998-99 “The Sui-Tang Eastern Palace in Chang’an□Toward a Reconstruction of Its Plans.” *Artibus Asiae* 58□18□26 and fig.21□and Mansard□Valérie 1993 “Notes sur les animaux utilisés à la chasse sous Tang.” *Anthropozoologica* 18□93-95.

[228] Chardin□John. *Travels in Persia□1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York□Dover□1988.181.

[229] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.50 and Ibn Manglī. *De hi chasse□commerce des grands de ce monde avec bêtes sauvages des déserts sans onde*. Trans. François Viré. Paris□Sindbad□1984.159-60.

[230] Yule□Sir Henry and A. C. Burnell 1903 *Hobson-Jobson□A Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. London□John Murray.407-8□Beach□Milo Cleveland 1997 *King of the World□The Padshahnama*. Washington□D.C.□Smithsonian Institution.87□pl. 34□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988. 4 vols.I□481□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□

[231] Pelsaert□Francisco. *Jahangir’s India□The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972.51□Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□375-77□Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year’s Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□271□and II□279-80□G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journa*

l of a Tour in India. 3rd ed. LondonJohn Murray1858.23-25ForbesJames. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint DelhiGian Publishing1988.I273-76and ParksFanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint KarachiOxford University Press1975.I349.

[232] Juvaynī/Q JuvaynïʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. LondonLuzac1912-37.II30and Juvaynī/B JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A. Boyle. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958.I301-2.

[233] Abūl FaẓlAN Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiAtlantic Publishers1989.I629and II122133and 226

[234] Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i NaṣīrīA Persian Treatise on*148.

[235] KitchenerAndrew 1991 *The Natural History of Wild Cats*. IthacaN.Y.Comstock.34 and 59-60.

[236] SerruysHenry 1974a *Kumiss Ceremonies and Horse RacesThree Mongolian Texts*. WiesbadenOtto Harrassowitz.48107

[237] Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.210-11□and Boyer□Abel and Maurice Planiol 1948 *Traité de fauconnerie et autourserie*. Paris□Payot.178-81.

[238] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961.5□Qazvīnī□*NQ* Qazvīnī□Ḥamd-Allāh Mustawfī. *The Zoological Section of the Nuzhat al-Qulūb*. Trans. J.Stephenson. London□Royal Asiatic Society□1928.46□□□□□□□and 32□□□□□□and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.226□

[239] Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.I□277□Parks□Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi□Oxford University Press□1975.I□394□and G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.14 and 201.

[240] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.16 and 52□Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.III□85□and Forbes□James. *O*

riental Memoirs. 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988. I□270 and IV□97.

[241] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A‘īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□301.

[242] Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.I□76.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]overseers[illegible]”[illegible][1][illegible]“nakhchīrbed”[illegible][2][illegible]“[illegible]amīr-i shikār[illegible]”[illegible]“amīr”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“shikār”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3][illegible]“qarāvul bīg”[illegible]“qara’ul”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“beg”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][4]

[illegible][5][illegible]“al-ṣayyād”[illegible]“bāzyār”[illegible][6][illegible]“qushchï”[illegible]“siba’uchi”[illegible][7][illegible]“yūzbā

n"[illegible]"chītabān"[illegible]"barschï"[illegible]"barsuchin"[illegible] [8] [illegible]"muqaddam-i bārschiāān"[illegible]——[illegible]"[illegible]"——[illegible]—[illegible] [9] [illegible]

[illegible]Golden Horde[illegible]·[illegible]Mengü Temür[illegible]1267[illegible]1280[illegible]"buralozhik"[illegible]—[illegible] [10]

[illegible]Khwārazmshāhs[illegible]1077[illegible]1231[illegible]shikār-khānah[illegible] [11]

[illegible] [12] [illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible] [13] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible] [14]

[illegible]——[illegible] [15] [illegible] [16] [illegible]jagdmeister[illegible]

[illegible][17][illegible]Moscovite Russia[illegible][18]

[illegible]Merovingians[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible][19][illegible]mushrif[illegible][20][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]kesig[illegible][21][illegible]“qūsh bīgī”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]mīr-shikār[illegible][22][illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]“qūsh-bīgī kalān”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23]

[illegible]*Zafar-nāmah*[illegible]1370[illegible]arms bearer[illegible][24][illegible][25][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][26][illegible][27]

[illegible][28]

[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]shirvānshāh[illegible][29][illegible]ʿAbdullāḥ Khān[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][30]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][31][illegible][32][illegible]“qarāvul bīg”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]1660[illegible]“[illegible]sentries[illegible]”[illegible]4[illegible]5[illegible][33]

[illegible]“[illegible]deer callers[illegible]”[illegible]17[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][34][illegible][35][illegible]

[illegible]Tāq-i Bustān[illegible]Persian fallow deer/Dama mesopotamica Brooke[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][36][illegible]“warāzbed”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][37][illegible]

[illegible][38][illegible]1692[illegible][39]

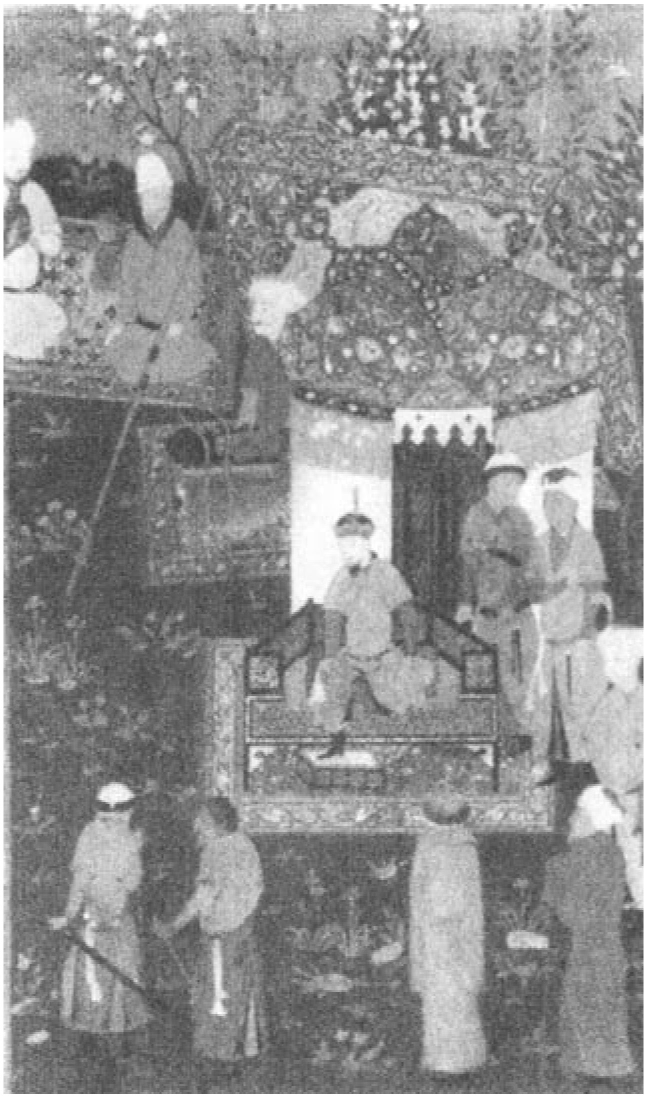


图11 登基典礼上的帖木儿与猎手们

资料来源：《胜利之书》（*Zafarnamah*），约公元1485年。约翰·霍普金斯大学，约翰·加勒特图书馆（The John Work Garrett Library）收藏。

[illegible][40][illegible]7[illegible][41][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]Judas goats[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][42]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1113[illegible]1125[illegible]“Pouchenie”[illegible]“[illegible]sokol[illegible]iastreb[illegible]”[43] [illegible][44] [illegible]·[illegible]Mark Whittow[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][45]

[illegible][46] [illegible][47] [illegible][48] [illegible]14[illegible]gyrfalcon[illegible][49] [illegible][50] [illegible]1229[illegible]1241[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][51][illegible]——[illegible][52]

[illegible][53][illegible][54][illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Richard de Flor[illegible]——[illegible][55]

[illegible]Tsarina Elizabeth[illegible]1741[illegible]1762[illegible]Count Razumovskii[illegible]——[illegible][56]

[illegible][57][illegible]1251[illegible][58][illegible]1615[illegible]mīr-i shikār[illegible][59]

[illegible]239[illegible][60][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]amīr-i shikār-bashī[illegible]qūsh-khānah[illegible]800[illegible][61][illegible]

□□Amīrs□□□□□□Jangī□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[62]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□·□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[63]□□□□□□□11□□□904□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□Thomas Artsruni□□□Tigran□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Mede□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[64]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□10□□□Shāh ʿAbbas□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Yūsuf Khān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ghulām□□Ustarābad□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□Shāhrukh Beg□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□mushrif□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[65]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[66]□□yūzbān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[67]□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[68]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□13□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1610□1643□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□Albert de Luynes□□□□□□□□□□□□□prime

minister□□□□□[69]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1125□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[70]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□

皇帝下达关于狩猎活动的圣旨；

前往保护区途中的后勤工作的组织；

遴选皇家狩猎队伍；

选派和训练参加此次狩猎活动的军队；

前往木兰围场的皇家仪仗队的组织工作；

派遣兵部尚书前往保护区进行狩猎活动的准备工作；

为皇家出行队伍安置和搭建帐篷；

形成驱赶式狩猎的狩猎圈与助猎者的组织工作；

皇帝带领宾客们进入狩猎圈；

记录狩猎活动中的猎杀情况以及对应的具体猎手；

派遣专门人员寻找并围困老虎以供皇帝射杀；

狩猎活动结束后为所有参加人员准备皇家晚宴。[71]

□□□

[illegible][72][illegible]16[illegible]·[illegible]Rudra Deva[illegible][73][illegible]17[illegible][74][illegible][75][illegible][76]

[illegible]1331[illegible]11100[illegible][77][illegible][78][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Muḥammad ibn Tughluq[illegible]1325[illegible]1351[illegible]“[illegible]bāzdār[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible][79][illegible]al-Ḥāfīẓ[illegible]1131[illegible]1149[illegible]Sulaymān[illegible]1666[illegible]1694[illegible]800[illegible][80][illegible][81]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1474[illegible]Barbaro[illegible]Aq Qoyunlu[illegible]Tabrīz[illegible]

猎豹100头

鹰隼200只

格力犬3000只

其他猎犬1000只

苍鹰50只[82]

[illegible][83][illegible]——[illegible]700[illegible][84][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][85][illegible]17[illegible]10[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][86]

[illegible]4000[illegible][87][illegible]3000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][88][illegible]——[illegible]30[illegible]——[illegible]10[illegible][89]

[illegible]12000[illegible]āhū[illegible][90]

[illegible][91][illegible]9[illegible]50[illegible]dirhams[illegible][92][illegible]918[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [93] [illegible]

[illegible]Manucci[illegible]Dā’ūd Khān[illegible]1715[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]25[illegible]rupees[illegible] [94] [illegible]

[illegible] [95] [illegible]509[illegible]499[illegible]68[illegible]26[illegible] [96] [illegible]Babylonia[illegible] [97]

[illegible] [98] [illegible]1289[illegible]Volynia[illegible]Mstislav[illegible]Berestia[illegible]“[illegible]lovchee[illegible]”[illegible] [99]

[illegible]18[illegible]Balkh[illegible]vaqf[illegible]ṣāyyadan-i kulang[illegible] [100]

[illegible]Ghazan[illegible]1296[illegible]1304[illegible]qūshchiān[illegible]barschiā

n[illegible]ūlāgh[illegible]1000[illegible]jānvar[illegible]300[illegible]yūz[illegible][101][illegible]1320[illegible]·[illegible]Abū Saʿīd[illegible]1316[illegible]1335[illegible][102]

[illegible]780[illegible]805[illegible][103][illegible]

[illegible]scholar officials[illegible]4[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][104][illegible]195[illegible][105][illegible]76[illegible]107[illegible]109[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][106]

[illegible][107][illegible]

[illegible]

[1] Decker，Wolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New Haven，Conn.，Yale University Press.162-63，and *ARE* Breasted，James Henry，trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago，University of Chicago Press，1908.IV，266.

[2] Back，Michael 1978 *Die Sassanidischen Staatsinschriften.* Acta Iranica 18. Leiden，E.J.Brill.236 and 354，and Fryer Fryer，John. *A New Account of East India and Persia，Being Nine Year’s Travels，1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood，N.Y.，Kraus Reprint，1967. 3 vols.373.

[3] Anvarī，Hasan 1976 *Iṣṭilāhāt-i dīvānī dawrah-i Ghaznavī va Saljūqī*. Tehran，Kitabkhānah Ṭavūrī.20-21.

[4] Abū’l Faẓl，*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʻīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi，Atlantic Publishers，1979.I，452，and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi，Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.II，12.

[5] Xenophon*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In XenohphonSM. IX.2SJ Sima Qian. Shiji. BeijingZhonghu shuju1982.ch. 1173002and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand HistorianHan Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton WatsonNew YorkColumbia University Press1993.II261.

[6] *Hex.* GoldenPetered. *The King’s DictionaryThe Rasūlid HexaglotFourteenth Century Vocabularies in ArabicPersianTurkicGreekArmenian and Mongol*. LeidenE.J.Brill2000.137 192C9and *GD* KakabadzeS.S.trans. *Gruzinskie dokumenty* IX-*XV vv*. MoscowNauka1982.49.

[7] Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. MoscowNauka. Vols.I/1219 and 518-19QāshānīAbū al-Qasīm. *Ta’rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.HamblyTehranB.T.N.K.1969.12Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū/M MaitraK.M.trans. *A Persian Embassy to Chinabeing an Extract from Zubatu’t Tawarikh of Hafiz Abru.* Reprint New YorkParagon1970.96*HC* Bellér-HannIldikótrans. *A History of CathayA Translation and Linguistic Analysis of a Fifteenth-Century Turkic Manuscript.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 162. BloomingtonIndiana University1995.149 and 180and PelliotPaul 1930 “Les mots mongols dans le *Korye Să.”Journal asiatique* 217262.

[8] UsmanovMirkasyn Abdulakhatovich 1979 *Zhalovannye akty Dzuchieva UlusaXIV—XVI vv*. KazanIzdatel’stvo K

azanskogo Universiteta.215-19Abūl FażlAN Abū l Fażl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiAtlantic Publishers1989.II242*MDMT* CleavesFrancis W.trans. “The Mongolian Documents in the Musée de Téhéran.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 16195330-31 and 81-83and DoerferGerhard 1963-75 *Türkische und Mongolische Elemente im Neupersischen*. 4 vols. WiesbadenFranz Steiner.II238-39.

[9] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʻ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. TehranEqbal1959.I539 and 546and Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New YorkColumbia University Press.142 and 151.

[10] UsmanovMirkasyn Abdulakhatovich 1979 *Zhalovannye akty Dzuchieva UlusaXIV—XVI vv*. KazanIzdatel’stvo Kazanskogo Universiteta.218and *Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. MoscowNaukaI356.

[11] HorstHeribert 1964 *Die Staatsverwaltung der Grosselğūgen und Hōrazmšahs1038-1231Eine Untersuchung nach Urkundenformularen der Zeit*. WiesbadenFranz Steiner.19 and 102.

[12] CumminsJohn 1988 *The Hound and the HawkThe Art of Medieval Hunting*. New YorkSt. Martin’s Press.172-86

and 217-19.

[13] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1975.ch. 47，1218，and Wittfogel，Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society：Liao（907-1125）*. Philadelphia：American Philosophical Society.481.

[14] Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī：A Persian Treatise on*，40.

[15] Wittfogel，Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society：Liao（907-1125）*. Philadelphia：American Philosophical Society.284，and Lee，Robert H. G. 1970 *The Manchurian Frontier in Ch'ing History*. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press.44.

[16] Bābur，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London：Luzac，1969.273，and *SMACC*，40.

[17] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.I，185 and II，53.

[18] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.II，24，27-28，and 60，and *TGPM* Howes，Robert Craig，trans. *The Testaments of the Grand Pri*

nces of Moscow. Ithaca□N.Y.□Cornell University Press□1967.209.

[19] Drasxanakertc'i/D□55□and Drasxanakertc'i/M□73.

[20] Bosworth□Clifford Edmund 1963 *The Ghaznavids□Their Empire in Afghanistan and Eastern Iran*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press.94-95.

[21] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37.88-89□Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.II□606□Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.223□Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959.I□657□Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press. 297□*YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 99□2524□and ch. 100□2557□and Hsiao□Ch'i-ch'ing 1978 *The Military Establishment of the Yuan Dynasty*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press.93.

[22] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□5□Mun

shī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʻAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.I□228□and Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.259-60.

[23] Bartol’d□V.V. 1964 “Tseremonial pri dvore Uzbekskikh Khanov v XⅧ veke□” In his *Sochineniia*□vol. 2□pt. 2□391□□□□□□ and 396□□□□□□Semenov□A. A. 1948 “Bukharskii traktat o chinakh i zvaniiakh i ob obiazannostiakh noseteli ikh v srednevekovoi Bukhare.” *Sovetskoe vostokovedenie* 5□148□Akhmedov□B.A. 1982 *Istoriia Balkh□XVI-pervaia polovine XⅦ v.*□. Tashkent□Fan.164-65□and Beneveni□Florio. *Poslanik Petra I na Vostoke□Posol’stvo Florio Beneveni v Persiiu i Bukharu v 1718-1725*. Moscow□Nauka□1986.77 and 122-23□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bregel□Yuri 2000 *The Administration of Bukhara Under the Manghits and Some Tashkent Manuscripts*. Papers on Inner Asia 34. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies.7-12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“qosh begi□□□□□□□□”□“qush begi□□□□□”□□□□□

[24] “arms bearer”□□□□□□“armiger”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[25] Bahari□Ebadollah 1996 *Bihzad□Master of Persian Painting*. London□I.B.Tauris.69□fig. 28.

[26] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*ZGC Chan-kuo ts’e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor□Center for Chinese Studies□University of Michigan□1996.353□

[27] Torbert□Preston M. 1977 *The Ch’ing Imperial Household Department□A Study of Its Principal Functions□1662-1746. Cambridge*□Mass.□Harvard University Press.29□and Brunnert□H.S. and V.V.Hagelstrom 1912 *Present Day Political Organization of China*. Shanghai□Kellog and Walsh.16.

[28] □□□□□□□□Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.II□216□

[29] “shirvānshāh”□□“shīrwān shāh”□“sharwān shāh”□□9□□□□□16□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[30] *EVTRP* Morgan□E.Delmar and C.H.Coote□eds. *Early Voyages and Travels to Russia and Persia by Anthony Jenkinson and Other Englishmen*.1886. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1963.I□134.

[31] Khorenats‘i□278.

[32] *CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen Publishing□1966.II□235□a

nd Purchas□Samuel. *Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchas□his Pilgrimes*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1965.VIII□162.

[33] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□375.

[34] *SCBM* Franke□Herbert□trans. “Chinese Texts on the Jurchen□A Trans lation of the Jurchen Monograph in the *San-ch’ao pei-meng*” *Zentral-Asiatische Studien* 9□1975□□128 and 147□and *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.69-70.

[35] ʿInāyat Khān□141□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□184.

[36] Ghirshman□Roman 1962 *Persian Art□The Parthian and Sassanian Dynasties*□249 *B.C.-A.D*. 651. New York□Golden Press.194-98□figs. 236-37□and Reed□Charles A. 1965 “Imperial Sassanian Hunting of Pig and Fallow-Deer□and Problems of the Survival of These Animals Today in Iran.” *Postilla* 92□1-14.

[37] Back□Michael 1978 *Die Sassanidischen Staatsinschriften.* Acta Iranica 18. Leiden□E.J.Brill.367□and Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year’s Trav*

els□1672-1681. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967. 3 vols.373.

[38] Kautilya Shamasastry□Rudrapatna□trans. *Kautilya's Arthaśāstra.* Mysore□Mysore Publishing House□1967.43.

[39] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975.22-23.

[40] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975.9□and Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965.171.

[41] Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.65□fig.69.

[42] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□378-80.

[43] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul'tury□1997-2000.I□251□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.105□□□□□□□and 243□□□□□□□□and *RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The R*

ussian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text. Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.215□

[44] du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926.206-7.

[45] White□Lynn□Jr. 1996 *The Making of Byzantium*. Berkeley□University of California Press.112.

[46] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.I□630.

[47] □□□□□□□Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□74-75□

[48] Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.637□and Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□306-7.

[49] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[50] Yang Yü. *Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte Chinas unter der Mongolenherrschaft□Das Shan-kü Sin-hua*. Trans. Herbert Franke. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1956.79.

[51] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□'Atā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26.

London　Luzac　1912-37.I　191　Juvaynī/B Juvaynī　ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge　Mass.　Harvard University Press　1958.I　235　Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran　Eqbal　1959.I　502　and Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York　Columbia University Press.92.

[52] Levanoni　Amalia 1995 *A Turning Point in Mamluk History*. Leiden　E. J. Brill.185　and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers　ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi　Munshiram Mansharlal　1978.II　182.

[53] Boccaccio　Giovanni. *The Decameron*. Trans. Mark Musa and Peter Bondanella. New York　Norton　1982.X　603　.

[54] Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī　A Persian Treatise on*　98-99.

[55] Muntanern. *The Chronicle of Muntaner.* Trans. Lady Goodenough. Reprint Nendeln　Kraus Reprint　1967.Vol. II.466ff.

[56] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï　ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London　Luzac　1912-37.I　24　Juvaynī/B Juvaynī　ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cam

bridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1958.I，40，Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj*，Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London，Oxford University Press，1932. Vol. I.353，and Catherine Ⅱ. *Memoirs of Catherine the Great*. New York，Collier，1961.85，96，99，103，and 159.

[57] al-Nasāwī，Muḥammad. *Sīrat al-Sulṭan Jalāl al-Din Mankubirtī.* Ed. H.Hamdī. Cairo，Dār al-fakr al-ʿArabī，1953.379，and Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.，Westview Press，1978.II，1095.

[58] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï，ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London，Luzac，1912-37.III，39，Juvaynī/B Juvaynī，ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1958.II，574，Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran，Eqbal，1959.I，586，and Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York，Columbia University Press.207.

[59] Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.，Westview Press，1978.II，1096.

[60] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing，Zhonghu shuju，1982.ch. 6，227，and *SJQ* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historia*

n□Qin Dynasty. Trans. Burton Watson. New York□Columbia University Press□1993.37.

[61] □□□tūmān□□1932□□□□□□□□□□□1□□=10□□□□

[62] *TM* Minorsky□Vladimir□trans. *Tadhkirat al-Mulūk□A Manual of Safavid Administration.* Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1980.44□51□75□88□and 95.

[63] Yūsuf Khaṣṣ Ḥājib. *Wisdom of Royal Glory□Kutadgu Bilig□□A Turko-Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Trans. Robert Dankoff. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1983.174-75.

[64] Artsruni □ Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunik'*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Detroit□Wayne State University Press□1985.101-2.

[65] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah 'Abbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□1260-61 and 1295.

[66] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.III□94 and 220□and McChesney□R. D. 1991 *Waqf in Central Asia□Four Hundred Years in the History of a Muslim Shrine□1480-1889*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.117.

[67] Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī，*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta：College Press，1864.122，1134，149，233，248，and 285，and Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī，*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi：Oriental Book Reprint，1970.I：490，504，and 603-4，and II：725，745，and 806.

[68] Eisenstein，Herbert 1994 “Der *amīr šikār* unter den Mamlukensultanen.” In Cornelia Munch（ed.）*Deutscher Orientalistentag：Vorträge*. ZDMG，suppl. 10. Munich：Franz Steiner，pp.129-35.

[69] Lacroix，Paul 1963 *France in the Middle Ages：Customs，Classes，Conditions*. New York：Frederich Unger.203-4 and 207.

[70] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai：Guji chubanshe，1985.ch. 10：101.

[71] Hedin，Sven 1933 *Jehol：City of Emperors*. New York：Dutton.161-67，and Hou Ching-lang and Michèle Pirazzoli 1979 “Les chasses d’automne de l’empereur Qianlong à Mulan.” *T’oung-pao* 65：24-33.

[72] *KF* Heinisch，Klaus，F.（ed. and trans. *Kaiser Friedrich II：Sein Leben in zeitgenössischen Berichten.* Munich：Winkler-Verlag，1969.233.

[73] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.108-9 □para.17-21□.

[74] Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Gross königs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.158□and Melnikova□O. B. 2002 “For Food an d Merriment....” In State Historical Museum 2002□64.

[75] Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Del hi□Gian Publishing□1988.IV□96-97.

[76] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 90□2293.

[77] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 35□793.

[78] □□□□al-ʿUmarī□□14□□□□□□□□□□□□

[79] al-ʿUmarī/S□18□□□□□□□□□and 41□□□□□□

[80] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman an d Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.224-25□and Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persisc hen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.109.

[81] □□Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.121 □para.9-10□□

[82] *TTP* Alderly□Lord Stanley□ed. *Travels to Tana and Persia by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini.* London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1873.66.

[83] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□347.

[84] Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.40.

[85] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The Aʻīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□305-6□and Chardin□John. *Travels in Persia□1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York□Dover□1988.180.

[86] Lacroix□Paul 1963 *France in the Middle Ages□Customs□Classes□Conditions*. New York□Frederich Unger.197-201 and 204□Dementieff□Georges 1945 "La fauconnerie en Russe□Esquisse historique." *L'oiseau et la revue française d'ornithologie* 15□24-27□and *SOS* O'Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.157.

[87] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A‘īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□297-98.□□□□□□□Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.I□272-73□

[88] al-ʿUmarī/S□28□□□□□□□□and 54□□□□□□

[89] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.II□339-40□and Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925.I□99 and 224.

[90] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A‘īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□231.

[91] Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press.250-60□appendix 1□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1380□1422□1398□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[92] Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.233-35.

[93] al-Ṣābi’□Hilāl. *Rusūm Dār al-Khilāfah□The Rules and Regulations of the ʿAbbāsid Court.* Trans. Elie A.Salem. Beirut□American University of Beirut□1977.23 and 24.

[94] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.IV□241.

[95] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.III□356.

[96] *PFT* Hallock□Richard T.□trans. *Persepolis Fortification Tablets*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1969.8 and 360.

[97] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942.I□192.

[98] Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.384.

[99] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul'tury□1997-2000.932□and *Hyp.* Perfecky□George□A.□trans. *The Hypatian Codex.* Vol. Ⅱ□*The Galician-Volynia Chronicle*. Munich□Wilhelm Fink□1973.114-15.□□"□□□□lovchee□"□□□□□□*Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv.* Moscow□Nauka□VIII□269□

[100] McChesney□R. D. 1991 *Waqf in Central Asia□Four Hundred Years in the History of a Muslim Shrine□1480-1889*.

Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.187-88.

[101] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959.II□1087 and 1097-1101.

[102] *MDMT* Cleaves□Francis W.□trans. “The Mongolian Documents in the Musée de Téhéran.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 16□1953□□30-31 and 81-83.

[103] *VRTE* Solomon□Bernard S.□trans. *The Veritable Record of the T’ang Emperor Shun-tsung.* Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1955.16-17□and Waley□Arthur 1949 *The Life and Times of Po Chü-i*□772-846 *A. D*. London□Allen and Unwin.36-37.

[104] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto□University of Toronto Press□1963.1.3□1.24□and 3.33□*CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.37 and 49-51□and *WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87.I□447 and 449.

[105] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 53□2018□*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Colu

mbia University Press□1993.I□96□and Huan K'uan. *Discourses on Salt and Iron□A Debate on State Control of Commerce and Industry in Early China*. Trans. Essen M.Gale. Reprint Taibei□Ch'eng-wen Publishing□1973.81-84.

[106] *HHS* Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1973.ch. 3□134□ch. 5□206 and 213.

[107] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 10□432-33□*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.II□305□*HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 9□281□*HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore□Waverly Press□1938-55.II□306□*VRTE* Solomon□Bernard S.□trans. *The Veritable Record of the T'ang Emperor Shun-tsung.* Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1955.40□and Tao□Jing-shen 1976 *The Jurchen in Twelfth Century China□A Study in Sinicization*. Seattle□University of Washington Press.86.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][1][illegible]9[illegible][2][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]Niẓāmī[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3][illegible]Rust’haveli[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][4][illegible]*Visramiani*[illegible]Ramin[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[5] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□[6]

□□□[7] □□·□□[8]

□□□Manchuria□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□300□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1000□□□□60□□□□[9] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□800□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14000□□[10] □□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Don Juan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ṭahmāsp□□□1524□1576□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□30000□□□□[11]

□□□·□□·□□□□□Niẓām al-Dīn Muḥammad□□□□1567□□□□□□□□Lahore□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□15000□□□——□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□“□□5□□□10□□□□□□□□”□[12] □□

□□[13]

[illegible]·[illegible][14][illegible]6[illegible][15][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][16][illegible][17]

[illegible]Mesolithic[illegible][18][illegible][19][illegible]·[illegible][20][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][21][illegible]——[illegible][22][illegible]·[illegible]Ibn Manglī[illegible][23]

[illegible][24][illegible]2000[illegible]3000[illegible]100[illegible]2000[illegible]nilgao[illegible]300[illegible][25][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26][illegible]·[illegible]Isaac Comnenus[illegible]1057[illegible]1059[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][27][illegible]3[illegible]4[illegible][28]

[illegible]Amānābād[illegible][29][illegible]Roe[illegible]Mari[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][30][illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]Sīstān[illegible][31][illegible]1299[illegible][32][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1071[illegible][33][illegible][34][illegible][35][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]14[illegible]——[illegible][36][illegible]1291[illegible]

[illegible][37][illegible]

[illegible][38][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]9[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible][39][illegible]16[illegible]Lapland[illegible]Tartary[illegible][40][illegible]—[illegible][41][illegible]gūr-khar[illegible]Fanākat[illegible][42]

[illegible]Samanagar[illegible]404[illegible]Fathpur[illegible]84[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][43][illegible]

[illegible]1619[illegible]——[illegible]Farāhābād[illegible]jangal[illegible][44][illegible]Māzandarān[illegible]Tajūn[illegible]

[illegible][45][illegible][46]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Foggio[illegible][47][illegible][48][illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][49][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][50]19[illegible]Khiva[illegible][51]

[illegible]“[illegible]tank[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][52][illegible][53][illegible][54]

[illegible]2[illegible]10[illegible][55][illegible][56][illegible][57]

[illegible]“Waldgeschichte”[illegible]“Forstgeschichte”[illegible][58][illegible]“[illegible]forest[illegible]”[illegible]“forest”[illegible]“foris”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible][59][illegible]“[illegible]venison[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible][60][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]vert and venison[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]foresters[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]“[illegible]afforestation[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]Forstgechischte[illegible]”[illegible][61][illegible][62][illegible][63][illegible][64]

[illegible]“[illegible]conservationists[illegible]”[illegible]Forstmeisters[illegible]Jagdmeisters[illegible]“[illegible]afforestation[illegible]”[illegible][65]

[illegible][66][illegible]Parthian[illegible]330[illegible]339[illegible]Azal River[illegible][67][illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][68][illegible][69][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][70]

[illegible][71][illegible]1821[illegible]1906[illegible]5%[illegible][72]

[illegible][73][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][74][illegible]——[illegible]Glacken[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][75]

[illegible][76][illegible]Pelsaert[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][77]

[illegible][78][illegible]1072[illegible]1089[illegible]1080[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][79][illegible]—[illegible]·[illegible]Aleksandr Voeikov[illegible]“[illegible]le boisement involontaire[illegible]”[illegible][80][illegible]1389[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][81][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]no man’s lands[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]war zones[illegible]”[illegible]Amerindian[illegible]——[illegible][82][illegible]DMZ[83][illegible][84]

[illegible][85][illegible]Theophylact[illegible]578[illegible][86][illegible]

[illegible][87][illegible]
[illegible][88]

[illegible]（Fīrūz Shāh，[illegible]1352–1388[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Kateh r[illegible]“[illegible]”。[89]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][90][illegible][91][illegible]

[illegible]1170[illegible][92][illegible]

[illegible]ḥaram[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][93]

[illegible]Manichaeism[illegible]Mani[illegible]216[illegible]276[illegible][94][illegible]Jainism[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Buddhahood[illegible]enlightenment[illegible]Jains[illegible][95]

[illegible]Aśoka[illegible]——[illegible]274[illegible]232[illegible]Kalingas[illegible]“[illegible]dharma[illegible]”[96][illegible]——[illegible]Prākrit[illegible][97]

[illegible]2[illegible]*Legend of King Aśoka*[illegible][98][illegible]

[illegible][99][illegible][100][illegible][101][illegible]7[illegible]Kanauj[illegible][102]

[illegible][103][illegible]300[illegible]1000[illegible][104][illegible]tazaqchi[illegible]qushchi[illegible]itärchi[illegible][105]

[illegible]630[illegible]Lake Issyk Kul[illegible]Talas River[illegible][106][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][107]

[illegible][108][illegible]goshals[illegible]pinjrapole[illegible]3[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][109][illegible][110][illegible]·[illegible]James Forbes[illegible]1772[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][111]

[illegible]·[illegible][112][illegible][113][illegible]1708[illegible]Orixa/Orissa[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][114][illegible]1803[illegible][115]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][116][illegible]1618[illegible]1622[illegible][117]

[illegible]626[illegible]649[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][118][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][119][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]63[illegible]74[illegible]49[illegible][120][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][121][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][122][illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]onager[illegible]Equus hemionus[illegible]Equus kiang[illegible]

[illegible]-[illegible]Clutton-Brock[illegible][123][illegible][124]

[illegible]—[illegible][125][illegible]18[illegible][126][illegible]19[illegible][127]

[illegible][128][illegible][129][illegible]19[illegible][130][illegible][131]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“ḥimār al-waḥsh”[illegible]“gūr-khar”[illegible]“khar-gūrah”[illegible]“qulan”[illegible][132][illegible][133][illegible]Ardasher[illegible]227[illegible]240[illegible][134][illegible][135]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][136] [illegible][137] [illegible]1[illegible]Sarmatian[illegible][138]

[illegible]5[illegible][139] [illegible][140] [illegible]1634[illegible][141]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][142] [illegible]18[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Māzandarān[illegible]20[illegible][143] [illegible][144] [illegible]30[illegible]60[illegible]

[illegible][145][illegible]19[illegible][146][illegible]20[illegible]1948[illegible]Korwai[illegible][147][illegible][148]

[illegible][149][illegible][150][illegible]300[illegible]“[illegible]1000[illegible]”[illegible][151][illegible]

[illegible][152][illegible]1956[illegible][153][illegible][154]

[illegible][155][illegible][156]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][157]

[illegible][158][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible][159][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][160][illegible]
[illegible][161]

[illegible]Mark Elvin[illegible]——
[illegible]——[illegible][162][illegible][163][illegible]

[illegible][164][illegible]——[illegible]——
[illegible]

□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[165]□□□□□□Yi-fu Tuan□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[166]□□□·□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□[167]

□□[168]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□mater terra□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[169]

□□□□·□□□□Charles Bowlus□□“□□—□□□□□Judeo-Christian tradition□”□□□□□□□[170]□□□

□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[171]□□□□·□□□□Keith Thomas□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1.26-30□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]2.15[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][172]

[illegible]·[illegible]Philip Salzman[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][173]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“qorugh/qorigh”[illegible][174]

[illegible][175][illegible]“Raubwirtschaft”[176][illegible][177][illegible]subsistence hunters[illegible]·[illegible]Kent Redford[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]defaunization[illegible]”[illegible]5700[illegible][178][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][179][illegible]·[illegible]Jared Diamond[illegible][180]

[illegible][181][illegible]1400[illegible][182][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Daniel Hillel[illegible][183][illegible]“[illegible]la longue durée[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]simplifying nature[illegible]

18[illegible]·[illegible]Georges Buffon[illegible][184] 1627[illegible]1629[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Herbert[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[185]□□□[186]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Khuzistān□□[187]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□shall beat their swords into plowshares□”□□□□□□2.4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[188]

[1] □□□□□□Schafer□Edward H. 1962 “The Conservation of Nature Under the T’ang Dynasty.” *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 5□279-308□

[2] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.ch. 9□20□Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta’rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London □ Luzac □ 1912-37.III □ 32□and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī □ ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A. Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.II□569.

[3] Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.12□15-22□and 25.2.

[4] Rust’haveliShot’ha. *The Man in the Panther’s Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. LondonLuzac1966.13-1434111-12and 153-54.

[5] *Vis.* WardropOlivertrans. *VisramianiThe Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* LondonRoyal Asiatic Society1966.235.

[6] *CRP* WatsonBurtontrans. *Chinese Rhyme-ProsePoems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New YorkColumbia University Press1971.33-35.

[7] Juvaynī/Q JuvaynïʿAtā-Malik. *Ta’rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. LondonLuzac1912-37.I20-21and Juvaynī/B JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A. Boyle. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958.I28.

[8] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C. Moule and Paul Pelliot. LondonRoutledge1938. Vol. I.229.

[9] d’OrléansPierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New YorkBurt Franklin1971.74 and 109.

[10] ChardinJohn. *Travels in Persia1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New YorkDover1988.112.

[11] Don Juan of Persia. *Don Juan of Persiaa Shi'a Catholic1500-1604*. Trans. Guy Le StrangeLondonRoutledge1926.39-40.

[12] *HI* ElliotH.M.E. and John Dawsontrans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own HistoriansThe Muhammadan Period*1867. Reprint New YorkAMS Press1966.V316-17.

[13] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. TorontoUniversity of Toronto Press1963.3.38.

[14] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1960-67.VII.38and Abū'l Faẓl*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint DelhiAtlantic Publishers1979.III346.

[15] *ZZ/W* WatsonBurtontrans. *The Tso ChuanSelections from China's Oldest Narrative History*. New YorkColumbia University Press1989.94.

[16] *JTS Jiu Tangshu*. BeijingZhonghua shuju1975.ch. 431841and XTS *Xin Tangshu*. BeijingZhonghua shuju1975.ch. 461202.

[17] BellJohn. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin1714-22*. EdinburghEdinburgh University Press1965.170.

[18] Jarman□M. R. 1972 “European Deer Economies and the Advent of the Neolithic” In Higgs 1972□pp.125-47□and esp. 132-35.

[19] Xenophon□*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon□*SM*.□V.14.

[20] Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.12.24-34.

[21] Cheng Zhufu. *Cheng xuelou wen ji*. Taibei□Yuandai zhenben wenji□1970.ch. 5□4a□and *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 8□161□ch. 14□295□and ch.15□307. □□□□□□□□□Ratchnevsky□Paul 1937-85 *Une code des Yuan*. 4 vols. Paris□Collège de France.372-75 and 379□and Haenisch□Erich 1959 “Die Jagdgesetze im Mongolischen Ostreich.” In Inge Lore Kluge□ed.□*Ostasiatische Studien*. Berlin□Akademie Verlag□pp.88-93□

[22] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□286.

[23] Ibn Manglī. *De hi chasse□commerce des grands de ce monde avec bêtes sauvages des déserts sans onde*. Trans. François Viré. Paris□Sindbad□1984.103-4.

[24] Böttger，Walter 1956 “Jagdmagie im alten China，ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Jagd in China.” In Helga Steininger，Hans Steininger and Ulrich Unger，eds.，*Sino-Japonica，Festschrift André Wedemeyer zum 80.Geburtstag*. Leipzig，Otto Harrasowitz，pp.11-14；Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï，ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta’rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London，Luzac，1912-37.I，20 and 21；Juvaynī/B Juvaynī，ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1958.I，28 and 29；and *CWT* Yule，Sir Henry，ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither，Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei，Ch’eng-wen Publishing，1966.II，236.

[25] Ripa，Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York，AMS，1979.90；Herbert，Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia，1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport，N.Y.，Books for Libraries Press，1972.81；Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.，Westview Press，1978.II，765；Jahāngīr，I，120；and ʿInāyat Khān，265.

[26] Broecke van den Broecke，Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta，Susil Gupta，1957.41.

[27] Psellus，Michael. *Fourteen Byzantine Rulers.* Trans. E.R.A. Sewter. New York，Penguin，1984.321.

[28] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing，Zhonghua shuju，1978.ch. 5，88 and 100，and ch. 6，115，*CWT* Yule，Sir Henry，ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither，Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei，Ch’eng-wen Publishing，1966.II，235，Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence，trans. *Emperor of China，Self Portrait of K’ang-hsi* New York，Vintage，1975.113，and Ripa，Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York，AMS，1979.91.

[29] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi，Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.II，70，Manucci，Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India，1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi，Oriental Books Reprint，1981.III，85，and Wittfogel，Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society，Liao，907-1125，*. Philadelphia，American Philosophical Society.237 and 337.

[30] Moscati，Sabatino 1962 *The Face of the Ancient Orient*. Garden City，N. Y.，Doubleday.63，Ratchnevsky，Paul 1937-85 *Une code des Yuan*. 4 vols. Paris，Collège de France.371-72，Pelsaert，Francisco. *Jahangir’s India，The Remontrantie o*

f Francisco Pelsaert. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972.52□and Roe□Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul□1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.II□392.

[31] *TS* Gold□Milton□trans. *The Tārikh-e Sistan.* Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□1976.67.

[32] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 20□428□and Yang Yü. *Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte Chinas unter der Mongolenherrschaft□Das Shan-kü Sin-hua*. Trans. Herbert Franke. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1956.70.

[33] Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.568.

[34] □□□□□William the Conqueror□□□□□□□□□1027□1087□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[35] *ASC* Whitelock□Dorothy□trans. *The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle*□New Brunswick□N.J.□Rutgers University Press□1961.165□Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.233-34 and 257□*YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 6□106□and ch. 16□352.

[36] ReyMaurice 1965 *Le domaine du roi et les finances extraordinaires sous Charles VI1388-1413*. ParisS. E. V. P. E. N.142.

[37] *YS Yuanshih.* BeijingZhonghua shuju1978.ch. 6346.

[38] BernierFrançois. *Travels in the Mogul EmpireA.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. OxfordOxford University Press1934218 and 375.

[39] *ARI* GraysonAlbert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. WiesbadenOtto Harrassowitz1972-76.II175592149and 175and *ANE* PritchardJames B.ed.*The Ancient Near EastAn Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. PrincetonN.J.Princeton University Press1973. 2 vols.103.

[40] LacroixPaul 1963 *France in the Middle AgesCustomsClassesConditions*. New YorkFrederich Unger.188-89.

[41] McCormickFinbar 1991 “The Effect of the Anglo-Norman Settlement in Ireland’s Wild and Domesticated Fauna.” In Pam J. Crabtree and Kathleen Ryaneds.*Animal Use and Culture Change*. PhiladelphiaMASCApp.49.

[42] Juvaynī/Q JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *Ta’rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. LondonLuzac1912-37.I110-11and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī

ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A. Boyle. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958.I139-40.

[43] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978.I129-30and 209.

[44] *CDIPR* IslamRiazuled. *A Calendar of Documents on Indo-Persian Relations1500-1700*. KarachiInstitute of Central and West Asian Studies1979.I190.

[45] *ZGC Chan-kuo ts'e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann ArborCenter for Chinese StudiesUniversity of Michigan1996.353and *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. TorontoUniversity of Toronto Press1963.3.11.

[46] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spencetrans. *Emperor of ChinaSelf Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New YorkVintage1975.9.

[47] *KF* HeinischKlausF.ed. and trans. *Kaiser Friedrich IISein Leben in zeitgenössischen Berichten.* MunichWinkler-Verlag1969.233BernierFrançois. *Travels in the Mogul EmpireA.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. OxfordOxford University Press1934416and HerbertSir Thomas. *Travels in Persia1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint FreeportN.Y.Books for Libraries Press1972.84.

[48] *AR* Wright□David Curtis□trans. *The Ambassador's Records□Eleventh Century Reports of Sung Embassies to the Liao*. Papers on Inner Asia 29. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1998.27 and 43□and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C. Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.184.

[49] Pʻarpecʻi□43.

[50] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37.I□193 and 226-27□and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.I□237 and 271.

[51] Muraviev Murav'yov□Nikolay. *Journey to Khiva Through the Turkman Country.* London□Oguz Press□1977.109.

[52] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Yule□Sir Henry and A. C. Burnell 1903 *Hobson-Jobson□A Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. London□John Murray.898-900□

[53] Sarma□I. K. 1989 "Water Reservoirs." *An Encyclopaedia of Indian Archaeology*. Delhi Munshiram Manonarlal□302-3.□□Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London□Kegan Paul□Trench and Trubnor□1911.99 and 103□

[54] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.I□268□III□206 and 383□IV□8□V□335□and VIII□3.

[55] Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925.I□58□71□121-22□and 124□and Hall□Basil. *Travels in India□Ceylon and Borneo.* Ed.H.G. Rawlinson. London□Routledge and Sons□1931.192.

[56] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□254□and II□17 and 42.□□□□□Carré□Abbé. *The Travels of Abbé Carré in India and the Near East□1672-1674*. Trans. Lady Fawcett and Sir Charles Fawcett. 1947. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□141□and II□357□

[57] P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72.II□31-32□55□60□and 241□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.II□294-95 and 413-14.

[58] Devèze□Michel 1966 “Forêts françaises et forêts allemandes□étude historique comparée□1re partie□.” *Revue historique* 235□347-80□esp. 348-49 and 364.

[59] Darby□H. C. 1976a “Domesday England.” In Darby 1976b□pp.55.

[60] □□□□□□□□Petit-Dutaillis□Charles 1915 *Studies and Notes Supplementary to Stubbs’Constitutional History*. Manchester□Manchester University Press.147-78□

[61] Gregory of Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.558-59.

[62] Duby□Georges 1974 *The Early Growth of the European Economy*. Ithaca□N.Y.□Cornell University Press.201ff.

[63] Birrell□Jean 1982 “Who Poached the King’s Deer□A Study in Thirteenth Century Crime.” *Midland History 7*□9-25□and Almond□Richard 2003 *Medieval Hunting*. Phoenix Mill□Sutton Publishing.125-42.

[64] Savage 1933□32-36 and 40□and Norden□Walter 1997 “Let No One Dare Steal Game from Our Forest.” In Blüchel 1997□1□144-46.

[65] Winters□Robert K. 1974 *The Forest and Man*. New York□Vantage Press.217-18 and 224-25□and Russell□Emily W.

B. 1997 *People and the Land Through TimeLinking Ecology and History*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press.97-98.

[66] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Transvarious hands. AlbanyState University of New York Press1985-99.XXV132and Abūl FaẓlAN Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiAtlantic Publishers1989.III979.

[67] *ANE* PritchardJames B.ed.*The Ancient Near EastAn Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. PrincetonN.J.Princeton University Press1973.II193Khorenats'i73ff.and Kirakos Gandzaketsi. *Istoriia Armenii.* Trans. L.A.Khanlarian. MoscowNauka1976.49.

[68] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. TorontoUniversity of Toronto Press1963.1.3 and 1.24.

[69] MenziesNicholas K. 1996 *Agro-Industries and Forestry*. Joseph Needhamed.*Science and Civilization in China*vol. 6pt. 3*Biology and Biological Technology*. CambridgeCambridge University Press.608-11.

[70] *WX* Xiao Tong*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. PrincetonN.J.Princeton University Press1982-87.I135and II115119and 137*HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* BeijingZhonghua shuju1990.ch. 99b410

3and *HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. BaltimoreWaverly Press1938-55.III270.

[71] *CWT* YuleSir Henryed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way ThitherBeing a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint TaibeiCh’eng-wen Publishing1966.II235LegrandJacques 1976 *L’administration dans la domination Sino-Mandchoue en Mongolie Qalq-a*. ParisCollège du France. 48and BrunnertH.S. and V.V.Hagelstrom 1912 *Present Day Political Organization of China*. ShanghaiKellog and Walsh.22336and 461-62.

[72] Hue and Gabet HueAbbé and Joseph Gabet. *Travels in TartaryThibet and China1844-46.* New YorkHarper and Brothers1928.I19-20VermeerEdward B. 1998 “Population and Ecology Along the Frontier in Qing China.” In Mark Elvin and Liu Ts’ui-jungeds.*Sediments of TimeEnvironment and Society in Chinese History*. CambridgeCambridge University Presspp.260and MenziesNicholas K. 1994 *Forest and Land Management in Imperial China*. New YorkSt. Martin’s Press.56-57.

[73] MenziesNicholas K. 1996 *Agro-Industries and Forestry*. Joseph Needhamed.*Science and Civilization in China*

□vol. 6□pt. 3□*Biology and Biological Technology*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.650-54.

[74] Totman□Conrad 1989 *The Green Archipelago□* Forestry *in Pre-industrial Japan*. Berkeley□University of California Press.1-6 and 26.

[75] Glacken□Clarence J. 1990 *Traces on the Rhodian Shore□Nature and Culture in Western Thought from Ancient Times to the End of the Eighteenth Century*. Berkeley□University of California Press.326 and 346-47.

[76] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.XIII□152□and Langer□Lawrence 1976 "Plague and the Russian Countryside□Monastic Estates in the Late Fourteenth and Fifteenth Centuries." *Canadian-American Slavic Studies* 10□3□357-68.

[77] Pelsaert□Francisco. *Jahangir's India□The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972.47.

[78] Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.I.1v.16□and Elishē□247.

[79] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.3.

[80] Voeikov□Aleksandr 1901 “De l’influence de l’homme sur la terre.” *Annales de géographie* 10□109-11.

[81] *RTC* Majeska□George P.□trans. *Russian Travelers to Constantinople in the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Centuries.* Washington□D.C.□Dumbarton Oaks□1984.78-79.

[82] Martin□Paul S. and Christine R. Szuter 1999 “War Zones and Game Sinks in Lewis and Clark’s West.” *Conservation Biology* 13□1□36-45□and Hickerson□H. 1965 “The Virginia Deer and Intertribal Buffer Zones in the Upper Mississippi Valley.” In Anthony Leeds and Andrew Peter Vayda□eds.□*Man□Culture and Animals□The Role of Animals in Human Ecological Adjustments*. Washington□D.C.□American Association for the Advancement of Science□pp.43-65.

[83] DMZ□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4□□□□248□□□50□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[84] Kim□Ke Chung 1997 “Preserving Biodiversity in Korea’s Demilitarized Zone.” *Science* 278□242-43□and Kim□Ke

Chung and Edward O. Wilson 2002 “The Land That War Protected.” *New York Times*□December 10□A31.

[85] Kramer□Samuel Noah 1981 *History Begins at Sumer*. 1956. Reprint Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press.42-43□and Gommans□Jos. 1998 “The Silent Frontier of South Asia□c.A.D. 1100-1800.” *Journal of World History* 9□110.

[86] Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988.III.7.19.

[87] *VMQC* Struve□Lynn A.□trans. *Voices from the Ming-Qing Cataclysm.* New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press□1993.159-60□167□168□and 170□and Marks□Robert B. 1998 *Tigers□Rice□Silk and Silt□Environment and Economy in Late Imperial China*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.161-62.

[88] Simmons□I. G. 1989 *Changing the Face of the Earth□Culture□Environment□History*. Oxford□Blackwell.316.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Caras□Roger 1996 *A Perfect Harmony□The Intertwining Lives of Animals and Humans Throughout History*. New York□Simon and Schuster.115□

[89] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Per*

*iod*1867. Reprint New YorkAMS Press1966.III103 and 353-54and IV14.

[90] WescoatJames L.Jr. 1998 “The Right of Thirst for Animals in Islamic LawA Comparative Approach.” In Jennifer Welch and Jody Emeleds.Animal Geographies. LondonVersopp.259-79.

[91] ThiébauxMarcelle 1967 “The Medieval Chase.” Speculum 42263-65.

[92] *GD* KakabadzeS.S.trans. *Gruzinskie dokumenty* IX-*XV vv*. MoscowNauka1982.49.

[93] al-TabarīVII19146and 147and XX2Ibn Ibn Khurdādhbih. *Kitāb al-masālik wa al-mamālik.* Ed.M.J.de132and 101-2Ibn Khaldūn*The MuqaddimahAn Introduction to History*. Trans. Franz Rosenthal. New YorkPantheon1958.II255-26ṭah Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. CambridgeUniversity Press for the Hakluyt Society1958-94.I208al-Balādhurī. *The Origins of the Islamic State*. Trans. Philip Hitti and F. C.Murgotten. New YorkColumbia University Press1916-24.I69and Gaudefroy-DemombynesMaurice 1923 *Le pèlerinage à la Mekkeétude d’histoire religieuse*. ParisGeuthner.9-16

[94] *MMT* Sunderman□Werner□ed. and trans. *Mitteliranische manichäische Texte kirchengeschichlichen Inhalt.* Berlin□Akademie Verlag□1981.116□*MK* Heinrichs□A. and L.Koenen□eds. and trans. “Der Kölner Manikodex□P.Colon. Inv. Nr. 4780□.” *Zeitschrift für Papyrologie und Epigraphik* 48□1980□□23-27□Fox□Robin Lane 1987 *Pagans and Christians*. New York□Knopf.566-67□and Goody□Jack 1993 *The Culture of Flowers*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.86-87.

[95] La Fleur□William R. 1973 “Saigyō and the Buddhist Value of Nature.” Parts I□Ⅱ. *History of Religions* 13□93-128 and 227-48□and *TDB* Poppe□Nicolas□trans. *The Twelve Deeds of Buddha□A Mongolian Version of the Latitavistara.* Seattle□University of Washington Press□1967.112.

[96] □□□□□“□”□□□□“dharma”□□□□□□□□“dhamma”□□□□□□“□”□□□□□□□□□□□“dhama”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[97] *EA* Nikam□Narayanrao Appurao and Richard McKeon□trans. *The Edicts of Aśoka*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1959.31□37□40□45□46□55-56□and 58.

[98] *LKA* Strong□John S.□trans. *The Legend of King Aśoka*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1983.233-34 and 285-86.

[99] Kalidasa. *Shakuntala and Other Writings.* Trans. Arthur W.Ryder. New York，E.P.Dutton，1959.19.

[100] Faxian Legge，James，trans. *A Record of Buddhist Kingdoms，Being an Account by the Chinese Monk Fa-Hein of Travels in India and Ceylon*. 1886. Reprint New Delhi，Munshiran Manoharlal，1991.30-31 and 43.

[101] Kalidasa. *Shakuntala and Other Writings.* Trans. Arthur W.Ryder. New York，E.P.Dutton，1959.6，and Faxian 34 and 94.，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，，Przhevalskii Prejevalsky，N. *Mongolia，the Tangut Country and the Solitudes of Northern Tibet* Trans. E.Delmar Morgan. Reprint New Delhi，Asian Educational Services，1991.I，156，

[102] Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London，Kegan Paul，Trench and Trubnor，1911.83.

[103] *HPKP* Pelliot，Paul，trans. “La version ouigoure de l’histoire des princes Kalyānamkara et Pāpamkara.” *T’oung-pao* 15，1914，，230.

[104] *TTK* Emmerick，R.E.，trans. *Tibetan Texts Concerning Khotan.* London，Oxford University Press，1967.35-39 and 49-51.

[105] *TTT* Bang，W. and A.von Gabain. “Türkische Turfan Texte，” IV，“Ein neues uighurischen Sündenbekenntnis.” *Pre*

ussische Akademie der Wissenschaften□Phil.-Hist. Klasse 34□1930□□438 □A57-58□□Nadeliaev□V. M. et al.□eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad□Nauka.215□471□and 594□and Benn□Charles 2002 *China's Golden Age□Everyday Life in the Tang Dynasty*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.286.

[106] Xuanzang Hiuen Tsiang. *Si-yu-ki□Buddhist Records of the Western World*. Trans. Samuel Beal. Reprint Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1969.I□28.

[107] Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.263□264□301□and 305□Henthorn□William E. 1971 *A History of Korea*. New York□Free Press.58□Kamata□Shigeo 1989 "The Transmission of Paekche Buddhism to Japan." In Lewis R. Lancaster and C. S. Yu□eds.□*Introduction of Buddhism to Korea□New Cultural Patterns*. Berkeley□Calif.□Asian Humanities Press□pp.149□and Jameson□E.W. 1962 *The Hawking of Japan□The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis□Calif.□Privately printed.4-5.

[108] □□□□□□□Varthema□Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in Egypt□Syria□Arabia Deserta and Arabia Felix□in Persia□India□and Ethiopia□A.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. London□Hakluyt Society□1863.108□

[109] Lodrick，Deryck 1981 *Sacred Cows，Sacred Places：Origins and Survivals of Animal Homes in India*. Berkeley：University of California Press.13-14 and 57-70.

[110] Linschoten，John Huyghen van. *The Voyage to the East Indies*，Ed. Arthur Coke Burnell and P.A.Tiele. London：Hakluyt Society Publications，1985.I：253-54；Tavernier，Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*，2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1925.I：63-64；and Ripa，Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York：AMS，1979.40.

[111] Forbes，James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi：Gian Publishing，1988.I：256-57.

[112] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram：The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi：Eastern Book Linkers，1982.80（para.7-9）.

[113] Tavernier，Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*，2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1925.I：57-58.

[114] Hamilton，Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London：Argonaut Press，1930.I：214.

[115] Ḥasan-e Fasā'ī. *History of Persia Under Qājār Rule.* Trans. Heribert Busse. New York：Columbia University Press，1972.106.

[116] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.I，61.

[117] Findley，Ellison B. 1987 “Jahāngīr’s Vow of Non-Violence.” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 107：245-56.

[118] *JTS Jiu Tangshu*. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1975.ch. 77，2681.

[119] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1975.ch. 125，4400.

[120] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1990.ch. 8，258，and *HS*/D，II，237.

[121] Campany，Robert Ford 1996 *Strange Writings：Anomaly Accounts in Early Medieval China*. Albany：State University of New York Press.384ff.

[122] Smith，Joann F. Handlin 1999 “Liberating Animals in Ming-Qing China：Buddhist Inspiration and Elite Imagination.” *Journal of Asian Studies* 58：51-84.

[123] Clutton-Brock，Juliet 1989 *A Natural History of Domesticated Mammals*. Austin：University of Texas Press.84，91，93-94，95-96，and 98-101.

[124] Varro□Marcus Terentius. *On Agriculture.* Trans. William Davis Hooper. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960.II.vi.2-4.

[125] Varro□Marcus Terentius. *On Agriculture.* Trans. William Davis Hooper. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960.II.i.5□and *Ḥ-ʿĀ*□68-69 and 152-53.

[126] Grant□Christina Philip 1937 *The Syrian Desert□Caravans□Travel and Exploration*. London□A. & C. Black.14.

[127] Shaw□Robert. *Visits to High Tartary□Yarkand and Kashgar.* Hong Kong□Oxford University Press□1988.99□Zhao□Ji□ed. 1990 *The Natural History of China*. New York□McGraw-Hill.31□38□192-93□and 215□Academy of Sciences MPR□ed. 1990 *Information Mongolia*. New York□Pergamon Press.46□and Finch□C.□ed. 1999 *Mongolia's Wild Heritage□Biological Diversity□Protected Areas and Conservation in the Land of Chingis Khaan*. Boulder□Colo.□Avery Press.22-24.

[128] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□162.

[129] Masson□V. M□and V. I. Sarianidi 1972 *Central Asia□Turkmenia before the Achaemenids*. London□Thames and

Hudson. McCarthy□Terry□29.

[130] Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988.IV.7.2.□ṭah Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.I□116□*EVTRP* Morgan□E.Delmar and C.H.Coote□eds. *Early Voyages and Travels to Russia and Persia by Anthony Jenkinson and Other Englishmen*.1886. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1963.I□69□and Ferrier□J.P. *Caravan Journeys and Wanderings in Persia□Afghanistan□Turkestan and Beloochistan*. 2nd ed. London□John Murray□1857.138 and 481.

[131] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.61 and 63□Qazvīnī□*NQ* Qazvīnī□Ḥamd-Allāh Mustawfī. *The Zoological Section of the Nuzhat al-Qulūb*. Trans. J.Stephenson. London□Royal Asiatic Society□1928.32□□□□□□□and 22-23□□□□□□and *SBM* Budge□Ernest A.Wallis□trans. *The Syriac Book of Medicines□Syrian Anatomy□Pathology and Therapeutics in the Early Middle Ages.* Reprint Amsterdam□APA-Philo Press□1976. Vol. Ⅱ.701□

[132] *Hex.* Golden□Peter□ed. *The King's Dictionary□The Rasūlid Hexaglot□Fourteenth Century Vocabularies in Arabi*

c□Persian□Turkic□Greek□Armenian and Mongol. Leiden□E.J.Brill□2000.223 □199c25□□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XIV.10□Thaʿālibī □61□and *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1966.62.

[133] Ammianus *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.XXIII.4□and Benjamin of Benjamin of Tudela. *The Itinerary*. Trans. Marcus Nathan Adler.70-71.

[134] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[135] *KDA* Chunakova□O.M.□trans. *Kniga Deianii Ardashir syna Papaka.* Moscow□Nauka□1987.79.

[136] Pʿarpecʿi□43□Drasxanakertcʿi/M□75□Drasxanakertcʿi/D□58□Rust'haveli□Shot'ha. *The Man in the Panther's Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966.13□Yūsuf Khaṣṣ Ḥājib. *Wisdom of Royal Glory□Kutadgu Bilig□□A Turko-Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Trans. Robert Dankoff. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1983.49-50□and *ON* Shcherbak□A.M.□trans. *Oguz-nāme*. *Makhaddat-nāme*. Moscow□Izdatel'stvo vostochnoi literatury□1959.33.

[137] Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.67 and fig. 72□Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.248-49□and Teixeira□Pedro. *Travels of Pedro Teixeira.* Trans. William F.Sinclair. London□Printed for the Hakluyt Society□1902.36 and 99.

[138] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967.VII.iv.8□*SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004.I□196□*SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972.158□Het'um/B□177 and 182□Rubruck Jackson□Peter□trans. and David Morgan□ed. *The Mission of Friar William of Rubruck.* London□Hakluyt Society□1990.84 and 142□*MM* Dawson□Christopher□ed. *The Mongol Mission□Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13th* and 14*th Centuries.* New York□Sheed and Ward□1955.100 and 134□and Pelliot□Paul 1973 *Recherches sur les chrétiens d'Asie centrale et d'extrême-Orient*. Paris□Imprimerie nationale.91-92.

[139] Xenophon□*Ana*. Xenophon. *Anabasis.* Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1992.I.iv.2-3.

[140] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.61□and Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□764.

[141] ʿInāyat Khān□140-41.

[142] □□□□□□□□□□Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.118□160-61□and 470□and Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.224 and 325□

[143] Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther□ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond□Surrey□Curzon□2001.99□*ʿA-D*□519□□□□□□□and 223□□□□□□and Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□1165□

[144] □□□□□Dasht-i-Kavir□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

[145] *New York Times*□January 8□2000□F5.

[146] Sterndale□Robert A. 1982 *Natural History of the Mammalia of India and Ceylon*. 1884. Reprint Delhi□Himalayan Books.201.

[147] □□□maharajah□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□

[148] Hawkins□R. E.□ed. 1986 *Encyclopedia of Indian Natural History*. Delhi□Oxford University Press.103-4 and 135.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*New York Times*□February 1□2003□A3□

[149] Gryaznov□Mikhail 1969 *South Siberia*. London□Cresset Press.158-59□*ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N. J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□239□and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□369.

[150] □□□Ghazan□□□1295□1304□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1256□1335□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1271□1368□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[151] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. Jāmiʿ *al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959.II□1099 and 1100□and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□240.

[152] □□□□□□□□□□□al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001.49□

[153] Thompson□Robert and Hobart F. Landreth 1973 "Reproduction in Captive Cheetahs." In Randall L. Eaton□ed.□*The World of Cats*□vol. 2□*Biology*□*Behavior*□*and Management of Reproduction*. Seattle□Feline Research Group□pp.162-67.

[154] Caro□T. M. and M. Karen Laurenson 1994 "Ecological and Genetic Factors in Conservation□A Cautionary Tale." *Science* 263□485-86□Mercola□Michele 1994 "A Reassessment of Homozygosity and the Case for Inbreeding Depression in the *Acinonyx jubatus*□Implications for Conservation." *Conservation Biology* 8□4□961-71□and Eaton□Randall L. 1974 *The Cheetah*□*The Biology*□*Ecology and Behavior of an Endangered Species*. New York□Van Nostrand Reinhold.29-33□37-38□40□and 157.

[155] Caro□T.M. 1994 *Cheetahs of the Serengeti Plains□Group Living in an Asocial Species*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press.358-63□Kitchener□Andrew 1991 *The Natural History of Wild Cats*. Ithaca□N.Y.□Comstock.230-33□and Caras□Roger 1996 *A Perfect Harmony□The Intertwining Lives of Animals and Humans Throughout History*. New York□Simon and Schuster.194-95.

[156] Hemmer□Helmut 1990 *Domestication□The Decline of Environmental Appreciation*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.37□and Clutton-Brock□Juliet 1989 *A Natural History of Domesticated Mammals*. Austin□University of Texas Press.178-80.

[157] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□240.□□□□□□Divyabhanusinh 1987 “Record of Two Unique Observations of the Indian Cheetah in the *Tuzuk-i Jahangiri.”Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* 84□273□

[158] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□186-87□509□and 528.

[159] □□Russell□Emily W. B. 1997 *People and the Land Through Time□Linking Ecology and History*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.99-103□and Bates□Marston 1956 “Man as an Agent in the Spread of Organisms.” In William L. Thomas□ed.□*Man’s Role in Changing the Face of the Earth*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□pp.797-80□

[160] Clutton-Brock□Juliet 1984 “The Master of Game□The Animals and Rituals of Medieval Venery.” *Biologist* 31□3□167-71.

[161] Simon□J. M. Davis 1995 *Defending the Land of the Jaguar□A History of Conservation in Mexico*. Austin□University of Texas Press.31-32.

[162] Elvin□Mark 1993 “Three Thousand Years of Unsustainable Development□China’s Environment from Archaic Times to the Present.” *East Asian History* 6□16-21.

[163] Ruttan□Lore M. and Monica Borgerhoff Mulder 1999 “Are East African Pastoralists Truly Conservationists□” *Current Anthropology* 40□621-52□with invited commentary.621-52□□□□□

[164] □□□□□□Mokyr□Joel 1990 *The Levers of Riches□Technological Creativity and Economic Progress*. Oxford□Oxford

University Press.199-205。

[165] Elvin，Mark 1993 “Three Thousand Years of Unsustainable Development：China’s Environment from Archaic Times to the Present.” *East Asian History* 6：7-46，esp. 11.

[166] Tuan，Yi-fu 1968 “Discrepancies Between Environmental Attitude and Behavior：Examples from Europe and China.” *Canadian Geographer* 12，no.3：176-91.

[167] □□Hughes，J. Donald 1989 “Mencius’Prescription for Ancient Chinese Environmental Problems.” *Environmental Review* 13（3-4）：19。

[168] *LKA* Strong，John S.，trans. *The Legend of King Aśoka*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，1983.221；and *SOS* O’Kane，John，trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York：Columbia University Press，1972.157.

[169] Hillel，Daniel 1991 *Out of the Earth：Civilization and the Life of the Soil*. Berkeley：University of California Press. 105.

[170] Bowlus，Charles R. 1980 “Ecological Crises in Fourteenth Century Europe.” In Lester J.Bilsky，ed.，*Historical Ecology：Essays on Environment and Social Change*. Port Washington，Wash.：Kennikat Press，pp.86-99.□□White，Lynn，Jr. 1986 *Medieval Religion and Technology*. Berkeley：University of

California Press. WhiteWilliam Charles 1939 *Tomb Title Pictures of Ancient China*. TorontoUniversity of Toronto Press.144-47

[171] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1960-67.VII.1-5and HillelDaniel 1991 *Out of the EarthCivilization and the Life of the Soil*. BerkeleyUniversity of California Press.11ff.

[172] ThomasKeith 1983 *Man and the Natural World*. OxfordOxford University Press.17-25.

[173] SalzmanPhilip C. 1978 “Ideology and Change in Middle Eastern Tribal Societies.” *Man* 134618-37and SalzmanPhilip C. 1980 “IntroductionProcesses of Sedentarization as Adaptation and Response.” In Philip C. Salzmaned.*When Nomads Settle*. New YorkPraegerpp.1-19.

[174] SerruysHenry 1974a *Kumiss Ceremonies and Horse RacesThree Mongolian Texts*. WiesbadenOtto Harrassowitz.76-91.

[175] OfficerCharles and Jake Page 1993 *Tales of the EarthParoxysms and Perturbations of the Blue Planet*. OxfordOxford University Press.133ff.

[176] “Raubwirtschaft”“”

[177] Brunhes□Jean 1920 *Human Geography*. Chicago□Rand McNally.340-45.

[178] Redford□Kent H. 1992 “The Empty Forest.” *Bioscience* 42□412-22.

[179] McNeill□J. R. 1994 “Of Rats and Men□A Synoptic Environmental History of the Island Pacific.” *Journal of World History* 5□302-6□and Cassels□Richard 1984 “Faunal Extinction and Prehistoric Man in New Zealand and the Pacific Islands.” In Martin and Klein□eds. 1984□pp.741-67.

[180] Diamond□Jared 1984 “Historic Extinctions□A Rosetta Stone for Understanding Prehistoric Extinctions.” In Martin and Klein□eds. 1984□pp.838-56.□□Davis□Simon J. M. 1987 *The Archaeology of Animals*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.99-115□

[181] Gregory of Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.558.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□17□□□□□□□□□□1930□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□back-bred□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Morrison□William J. 2000 “The Noble Beasts of Lithuania□part 2□Tauras.” *Lithuanian Heritage*□January-February□□9-12□

[182] Marks□Robert B. 1998 *Tigers□Rice□Silk and Silt□Environment and Economy in Late Imperial China*. Cambridge□

Cambridge University Press.44-46.

[183] Hillel□Daniel 1991 *Out of the Earth□Civilization and the Life of the Soil*. Berkeley□University of California Press. 50□62□and 176.

[184] Glacken□Clarence J. 1990 *Traces on the Rhodian Shore□Nature and Culture in Western Thought from Ancient Times to the End of the Eighteenth Century*. Berkeley□University of California Press.677-78.

[185] Herbert□Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972.169 and 319.

[186] Marks□Robert B. 1998 *Tigers□Rice□Silk and Silt□Environment and Economy in Late Imperial China*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.99-100□331□and 344-45.□□□□□□□□□□30□□□□□□□□□□□□Tilson□Ron 2002 “Tracking Phantom Tigers.” *Minnesota□The Magazine of the University of Minnesota Alumni Association* 102□1□26-30□

[187] Reed□Charles A. 1965 “Imperial Sassanian Hunting of Pig and Fallow-Deer□and Problems of the Survival of These Animals Today in Iran.” *Postilla* 92□16-22.

[188] □□Hillel□Daniel 1991 *Out of the Earth□Civilization and the Life of the Soil*. Berkeley□University of California Pre

ss.75

□□□

□□□□

□□□□□

□□□

□□□□□□□□1□□□□□□[1]□□□□□□□□□[2]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[3]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Procopius□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[4]□□□□□□□□□□the Scrithiphini□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□[5]□□□□□□□□□□□11□□□□□□□□□Gardīzī□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Khūrī/Quri□□□[6]□□□[7]

□□□10□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□Constantine Porphyrogenitus□[8]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bulghars□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□50□“□□□□□”□

[9] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]*[illegible]*[illegible][10]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]/[illegible][11][illegible]“[illegible]=[illegible]=[illegible]”[illegible][12][illegible]5[illegible]Priscus[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][13]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1720[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][14][illegible]——[illegible][15][illegible]

[illegible][16][illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Khusro Anushirvan[illegible]531[illegible]559[illegible][17][illegible]——[illegible][18][illegible][19][illegible]8[illegible]*Letter*

of Tansar[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][20]

[illegible]1330[illegible]·[illegible][21][illegible]Herat[illegible]·[illegible]Malik Warnā[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22][illegible][23][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Marcelle Thiébaux[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][24][illegible][25][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][26][illegible]Rus[illegible][27][illegible]Qāshānī[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28]

[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][29][illegible]Peroz[illegible]459[illegible]484[illegible]·[illegible]Lazar Pʻarpecʻi[illegible]——[illegible]Mamikoneans[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”。[30] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][31]

[illegible]1677[illegible]·[illegible]John Fryer[illegible]“[illegible]”。[32] [illegible][33]

[illegible]·[illegible]Engelbart Kaempfer[illegible]1666[illegible]1694[illegible][34] [illegible][35]

[illegible]“[illegible]labors[illegible]”[illegible][36] [illegible]19[illegible][37] ——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible][39][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][40][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][41][illegible]·[illegible]Mīrzā Ḥaydar[illegible]15[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][42][illegible][43][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][44][illegible]·[illegible][45][illegible][46][illegible]Arsaces[illegible]247[illegible]212[illegible]Dara[illegible][47]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48][illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[49]□□□[50]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[51]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1200□□1050□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□David Keightley□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[52]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□

□□Vorones I□□□7□12□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□Zeno□[53]——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□[54]□□□

□□□[55]□□□ʿAbdallāh II□□□1583□1598□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nāṣir al-Dīn□

[illegible]1848[illegible]1896[illegible][56][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][57]

[illegible][58][illegible][59][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][60][illegible]Shad[illegible]11[illegible]Kimek[illegible][61][illegible]Ajmīr[illegible]rajah[illegible][62]

[illegible]Ardashir[illegible][63][illegible]nakhchīr[illegible]chōbēgān[illegible][64]

[illegible]·[illegible]Bahrām V Gor[illegible]421[illegible]439[illegible][65][illegible][66]

[illegible][67][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□Josephus□□□[68]□□□□Herod the Great□□□37□□4□□□□□□□□□□□75□79□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

希律的才能与其身体素质相匹配。在狩猎活动中，希律始终一马当先，他卓越的骑术使他脱颖而出。乡下有许多野猪和大量的牧鹿与野驴；有一次，希律曾在一天之内猎取了40头野兽。作为一名斗士，他所向披靡；观众总是惊叹于他投掷长矛的精准和射箭时的百发百中。[69]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1268□1288□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□[70]□□□[71]

□□□Darius Ⅲ□□□336□□330□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[72]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□——□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Vakhtang Ⅵ□□1711□1714□□1719□1723□□□□□[73]□□□

[illegible]Astrakhan[illegible]

重修宗教庙宇

修复祭服

修建了一座有镜子的新宫殿

引入印刷工艺并加倍了书籍的印刷

扩建灌溉工程

在一个湖泊中蓄养鱼类

在山中狩猎，猎杀野鹿和野狼

编纂法典

为格鲁吉亚的民族史诗《虎皮武士》（*The Man in the Panther’s Skin*）添加注释

教习手下的侍从学会宫廷礼仪[74]

[illegible]

[illegible][75][illegible]·[illegible]Dio Chrysosto

m[illegible][76][illegible]·[illegible][77]

[illegible]mentalité[illegible]40[illegible][78][illegible][79][illegible]

[illegible]Amenemhet I[illegible]1991[illegible]1962[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][80][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]muzh’skoe delo[illegible]”[illegible][81][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][82]

[illegible]Tutankhamen[illegible]1334[illegible]1325[illegible][83][illegible]4[illegible][84][illegible]·[illegible]Vakhtang Gorgaslan[illegible]king of Georgian Iberia[illegible]446[illegible]510[illegible]Ujarma[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][85][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]al-furūsīyah al-nabīyah[illegible]”[illegible]

[86] [illegible][87]

[illegible]*Epic of Gilgamesh*[illegible][88][illegible][89][illegible]Justin[illegible]Pontus[illegible]Mithridates Ⅱ[illegible]124[illegible]88[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][90][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Saʿīd Khān[illegible]1486[illegible]1537[illegible][91][illegible][92]

[illegible][93][illegible][94][illegible]·[illegible]Qorchi Buqa[illegible]——[illegible]mergen[illegible][95]

[illegible]·[illegible]Ermoldus Nigellus[illegible]Louis the Pious[illegible]814[illegible]840[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][96][illegible]Lothar[illegible][97][illegible]——[illegible]71[illegible][98]1241[illegible]12[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[99]□□□[100]

□□□

虽然我的心依旧向往狩猎
然而由于年迈，我不再拥有勇气。[101]

□□[102]□□□

□□300□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□[103]□□□□□□·□□□□□Ibn ʿArabshāh□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sīvās/Sebastia in Rum□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[104]□□1682□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Imeretʻi□□□□□□□□□□□Archil□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□sokolniki□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[105]

□□□968□983□□□[106]□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□Comneni□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Michael Ⅶ□□107

1[illegible]1078[illegible][107][illegible]

[illegible]Sauromatae[illegible][108][illegible]qatun[illegible][109][illegible][110][illegible]1835[illegible]·[illegible]Fanny Parks[illegible]Agra[illegible]·[illegible]Mulka Bigam[illegible][111]

[illegible]Jalalpūr[illegible][112][illegible]Ol’ga[illegible]945[illegible]969[illegible][113][illegible]1741[illegible]1762[illegible]1762[illegible]1796[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][114][illegible]T’amar[illegible]1184[illegible]1212[illegible][115]

[illegible][116][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible][117][illegible]Giorgi Ⅱ[illegible]1072[illegible]1089[illegible]·[illegible]Giorgi Lasha[illegible]1212[illegible]1223[illegible][118][illegible][119][illegible]Constans[illegible]337[illegible]350[illegible][120][illegible]Theodosius Ⅱ[illegible]408[illegible]450[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][121]

[illegible][122][illegible][123][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][124][illegible][125][illegible]5[illegible]*Shakuntala*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][126]

[illegible][127][illegible][128][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][129][illegible]626[illegible]649[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][130][illegible]Lombard[illegible]Kashgar[illegible]·[illegible][131]

[illegible][132][illegible]·[illegible][133]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][134][illegible][135][illegible]——[illegible]40[illegible][136][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Croesus[illegible]Atys[illegible]Lydia[illegible]

[illegible][137] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]16[illegible][138] [illegible]Smbat[illegible]Maurice[illegible]582[illegible]602[illegible][139]

[illegible]Bactrian camels/shutur-i ṣaḥrāī[illegible][140] [illegible]983[illegible]1031[illegible][141]

[illegible][142] [illegible]

[illegible]al-Amīn[illegible]809[illegible]813[illegible]·[illegible]1134[illegible]1152[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][143] [illegible][144] [illegible]1609[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible][145][illegible]Maḥmūd[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][146]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Qara Qitai[illegible][147][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][148][illegible]·[illegible]9[illegible]19[illegible][149]

[illegible]·[illegible]Lodi dynasty[illegible]1451[illegible]1526[illegible][150][illegible][151]

[illegible]“[illegible]

□□”□□□□[152]□□□[153]

□□□

□□“□□”□□□·□□□□□Lord De Grey□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□1867□1923□□□□□□25□□□□15□□□□□10□□[154]□□[155]

□□——□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□884□860□□□□□□□□450□□□□390□□□□200□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[156]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□scarabs□[157]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[158]□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hadramawt□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[159]

□□[160]□□□420□□□□□□□2□□□□9□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[161]□□□□□□□□□

[illegible][162][illegible][163]

[illegible][164][illegible]vāqi ʿ-navīs[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][165]

[illegible]ment alité[illegible][166][illegible][167][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]12[illegible]11[illegible]1580[illegible]1616[illegible]28532[illegible]17167[illegible]

86只老虎

889只鹿牛羚

1670只各类品种的羚羊

各种野熊、猎豹及其他

13464只各类品种的鸟。[168]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]“[illegible]Great White Hunters[illegible]”[169][illegible][170]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][171][illegible]Munshī[illegible]1609[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][172][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][173][illegible][174]

[illegible][175][illegible]·[illegible][176][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Priscilla Soucek[illegible]

[illegible][177][illegible]·[illegible][178][illegible]

[illegible]1550[illegible]1070[illegible]New Kingdom[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][179][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Osiris[illegible][180][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]inscribed pillars[illegible]”[illegible][181]

[illegible]Semiramis[illegible][182][illegible][183][illegible]·[illegible]Irene Winter[illegible]9[illegible]7[illegible]Nimrud[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][184]

[illegible]Nineveh[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]668[illegible]629[illegible][185]

[illegible][186][illegible][187][illegible][188]

[illegible]-[illegible]Sar-Mashad[illegible]——[illegible]Bahrām Ⅱ[illegible]276[illegible]293[illegible]——[illegible][189][illegible]the first Bulgarian empire[illegible]——[illegible]Tervel[illegible]701[illegible]718[illegible]——[illegible]Pliska[illegible][190][illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“Sasanian” silver[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][191][illegible]·[illegible]Prudence Harper[illegible]

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[192]

图12 亚述巴尼拔向死狮倾倒祭酒

资料来源：尼尼微城的浮雕，大英博物馆受托（Trustees of the British Museum）。

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Ammianus Marcellenus□□□□□□□□362□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□[193]□□Qara Qoyunlu□□□1380□1468□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[194]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1736□1795□□□[195]

□□□[196]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[197]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□M alik Shāh□□□1072□1092□□[198]□□□□Shāh Ismāʿīl□□□1501□1524□□□□□□□□□Khui□□□□□□□□Dawlah Khāna h□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□8□□15□16□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[199]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□3□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[200]□□“□□□□□□□□”□□□□[201]

□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[1] □□□Tacitus□□□55□120□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[2] □□□the Fenni□□□□□□□□□□

[3] Tacitus□46.

[4] □□Thule□□□□□□□□□□Pyseas□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[5] Procopius□*HW* Procopius. *History of the Wars.* Trans. H.B.Dewing. Loeb Classical Library. London□Heinemann□1914.VI.xv.16-23.

[6] Gardīzī Martinez□A. P.□trans. “Gardīzī's Two Chapters on the Turks.” *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 2□1980□□127.

[7] □□□□□*FCH* Blockley□R.C.□trans. *The Fragmentary Classicising Historians of the Later Roman Empire*. Vol. Ⅱ□Text□*Translation and Historiographical Notes*. Liverpool□Francis Cairns□1983.375 and 377□and *TYH* Molé□Gabriella□ed. and trans. *The T’u-yü-hun from the Northern Wei to the Time of the Five Dynasties.* Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□1970.18□

[8] □□□□□□□□Constantine Ⅶ□□□905□959□□□“□□□□□”□

[9] genitus□*AI* Gy. Moravcsik□trans. R.J.H. Jenkins. Washington□D.C.□Dumbarton Oaks and Harvard University□1967.159.

[10] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004.I□18-20□and *SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indian

a University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□India na University□1972.28-30.

[11] *WS/H* Holmgren□Jennifer□trans. *The Annals of Tai□Early T'o-pa History according to the First Chapter of the Wei-shu.* Canberra□Australian National University Press□1982.51.

[12] □□□□□Li Zhizhang. *Xiyu ji*□in MGSL.268-69□and Li Zhizhang/W Li Chih-chang. *The Travels of an Alchemist*. Trans. Arthur Waley. London□Routledge and Kegan Paul□1963.67□

[13] *FCH* Blockley□R.C.□trans. *The Fragmentary Classicising Historians of the Later Roman Empire*. Vol. Ⅱ□Text□*Translation and Historiographical Notes*. Liverpool□Francis Cairns□1983.223 and 225.

[14] Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965.169.

[15] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975.8-9.

[16] Thompson□James Westfall and Edgar Nathaniel Johnson 1965 *An Introduction to Medieval Europe*□300-1500. New York□Norton.315-16□Anderson□Robert T. 1971 *Traditional Europe□A Study in Anthropology and History*. Belmont□Cali

f.□Wadsworth.24□and Almond□Richard 2003 *Medieval Hunting*. Phoenix Mill□Sutton Publishing.27-60.

[17] □□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[18] Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. London□Routledge and Kegan Paul□1960.36□37□and 41.

[19] Boccaccio□Giovanni. *The Decameron*. Trans. Mark Musa and Peter Bondanella. New York□Norton□1982.II.9.

[20] *LT* Boyce□Mary□trans. *The Letter of Tansar*. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□1968.48.

[21] □□·□□□□Ibn Baộu ah□□□1304□1377□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[22] ṭah Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.III□580.

[23] Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.33-34□38□and 67.

[24] Thiébaux□Marcelle 1967 “The Medieval Chase.” Speculum 42□260.

[25] Stetkevych□Jaroslav 1996 “The Hunt in Arabic *Qaṣidah*□The Antecedents of the *Ṭardiyyah*.” In J. R. Smart□ed.□*Tradition and Modernity in Arabic Language and Literature*. Richmond□Curzon Press□pp.102-18□esp.105.

[26] Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press.223-33.

[27] Lindberger□Elsa 2001 “The Falcon□the Raven and the Dove□Some Bird Motifs on Medieval Coins.” In Björn Ambrosiani□ed.□*Excavations in the Black Earth 1990-95□Eastern Connections Part One□the Falcon Motif*. Birka Studies 5. Stockholm□Birka Project for Riksantikvarieämbetet□pp.68-82□Ianin□V. L. 1970 *Aktovye pechati drevnei Rusi□X-XV vv*. II□19□22□161□and 394-95□*tablitsa* 3 and 52□and Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.1949□236.

[28] Qāshānī□Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta’rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly□Tehran□B.T.N.K.□1969.53.

[29] *JTS Jiu Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.ch. 64□2420.

[30] P'arpec'i□163-64.

[31] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 129□3277.

[32] Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year's Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967.II□295□and III□122 and 134-35.□□Chardin□John. *Travels in Persia□1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York□Dover□1988.180 and 222□

[33] Layard□Austin. *Discoveries in the Ruins of Nineveh and Babylon*□London□John Murray□1853.483.

[34] Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.44.

[35] Lavin□Irving 1963 "The Hunting Mosaics of Antioch and Their Sources." *Dumbarton Oaks Papers* 17□276-77.

[36] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.II.11.3-4□12.1-2□333.2-5□and 59.4□Homer□*Il* Homer□*The Iliad.* Trans. A.T.Murray. Loeb Classical Library. New York□Putnam□1924.IX.528-50□and Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.61.11 and 63.6.

[37] Colley 1992170-73.

[38] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika ŚātramThe Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. DelhiEastern Book Linkers1982.86 para.42-43.

[39] al-RāvandīMuhammad ibn ʻAlī. *Rāḥat al-ṣudūr va ā yat al-ṣur ūr.* Ed. Muhammad Iqbāl. LondonLuzac1921.437 ff.

[40] *KB/V* ViréFrançois. *Le tracté de l'art de volerieKita b al-Bayzara*. LeidenE.J.Brill1967.8.

[41] Kai Kāʼūs ibn Iskandar. *A Mirror for PrincesThe Qab us Name.* Trans. Reuben Levy. LondonCresset Press1951 85.

[42] Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thackston.I39and Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W.M.Thackston.II35.

[43] Ḥāfīẓ-i Tanīsh Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. MoscowNauka1987-88.I13a and 18aand 53 and 62BraundDavid 1994 *Georgia in AntiquityA History of Colchis and Transcausian Iberia 550 BC-AD 562*. OxfordClarendon Press.57Jordanes*The Gothic History.* Trans. Christopher Mierow. Reprint New YorkBarnes and Noble1960.III.21 and VI.47and

WX Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87.II□163□

[44] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.118□119□134□135□136□138□141□263□265-66□267□306□307□308□323□344□345□351□370□and 417.

[45] *ZGC Chan-kuo ts'e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor□Center for Chinese Studies□University of Michigan□1996.229□282□and 513.

[46] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□

[47] Justin Watson□John S.□trans. *Justin□Cornelius Nepos and Eutropius*. London□Bell and Sons□1910.XLI□4.

[48] Narshakhī. *The History of Bukhara.* Trans. Richard N.Frye. Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1954.7 and 32.

[49] P'arpec'i□42-43.□□□□□□□Kirakos Gandzaketsi. *Istoriia Armenii.* Trans. L.A.Khanlarian. Moscow□Nauka□1976.154□

[50] *GD* Kakabadze□S.S.□trans. *Gruzinskie dokumenty* IX-*XV vv*. Moscow□Nauka□1982.86□136□and 139□and Rust'haveli□Shot'ha. *The Man in the Panther's Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966.93.

[51] Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969.8□10□and 114□Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.II□164□169□182□246□339□397□and 410□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□65□and II□110.

[52] Keightley□David N. 1978 *Sources of Shang History□The Oracle-Bone Inscriptions of Bronze Age China*. Berkeley□University of California Press.73-74 and 180-81□and Keightley□David N. 1983 "The Late Shang State□When□Where□and What." In David N. Keightley□ed.□*The Origins of Chinese Civilization*. Berkeley□University of California Press.527 and 541-43.

[53] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Artaxias Ⅲ□□□18□35□□□□□

[54] Tacitus□*Ann*. Tacitus. *Annals*. Trans. John Jackson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1937.II.ii and lvi.

[55] Wilson□J. A. 1956 "The Royal Myth in Ancient Egypt." *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 100□439-42□Kramer□Samuel Noah 1981 *History Begins at Sumer*.

1956. Reprint Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press. 282-88□and *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□133.

[56] h Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. Moscow□Nauka□1987-88.□I□56b□□□□□□□and 130□□□□□□and Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□xx-xxi□

[57] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 3□56.

[58] Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.5.33-44□and Yūsuf Khaṣṣ Ḥājib. *Wisdom of Royal Glory□Kutadgu Bilig□□A Turko-Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Trans. Robert Dankoff. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1983.48.

[59] □□□Nimrod□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□

[60] *MM* Dawson□Christopher□ed. *The Mongol Mission□Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13th* and 14*th* *Centuries.* New York□Sheed and Ward□1955.19.

[61] Gardīzī Martinez□A. P.□trans. "Gardīzī's Two Chapters on the Turks." *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 2□1980□□□120-21.

[62] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The Ā'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.II□274.

[63] □□□□□Ardashir□□□224□240□□□□□□224□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[64] *KDA* Chunakova□O.M.□trans. *Kniga Deianii Ardashir syna Papaka.* Moscow□Nauka□1987.67-68.□□□□□□ al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī.* Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.V□4□

[65] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī.* Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.V□91-93.

[66] Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.13.1-16□16.1-12□and 28.37-44.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The Ā'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.III□374-75□

[67] *TS* Gold□Milton□trans. *The Tārikh-e Sistan.* Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□1976.33.

[68] [illegible]Judea[illegible]

[69] Josephus□*The Jewish War.* Trans. H.St. J.Thackeray. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1961.I.xxi.13.

[70] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul’tury□1997-2000.II□921□and *Hyp.* Perfecky□George□A.□trans. *The Hypatian Codex.* Vol. Ⅱ□*The Galician-Volynia Chronicle*. Munich□Wilhelm Fink□1973.109.

[71] *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1966.9 and 392.

[72] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967.XV.iii.8.

[73] [illegible]K‘art’li[illegible]15[illegible]18[illegible]

[74] Lang□David Marshall 1957 *The Last Years of the Georgian Monarchy□1658-1832*. New York□Columbia University Press.118.

[75] Xenophon□*Ana*. Xenophon. *Anabasis.* Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Har

vard University Press□1992.I.ix.1ff.

[76] Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.7.12a.

[77] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.65 □para.3□□66 □para.5□ and 104 □para. 50-60□.

[78] *ON* Shcherbak□A.M.□trans. *Oguz-nāme*. *Makhaddat-nāme*. Moscow□Izdatel'stvo vostochnoi literatury□1959.23.

[79] Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.I.iii.14□and Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmi' al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. 2 vols.846.

[80] *ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908.I□232.

[81] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul'tury□1997-2000.I□252□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.105□□□□□and 243□□□□□□and *RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The R*

ussian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text. Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.215□

[82] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972.15□42 and 44□and Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.I□41.

[83] el-Habashi 1992□131□134□and 144.

[84] P'arpec'i□43-44.

[85] Juansher Dzhuansher Dzhuansheriani□*Zhizn Vakhtunga Gorgasala*. Trans. G.V.Tsulaia. Tbilisi□Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba□" 1986.83.

[86] al-Sarraf□Shihab 2004 "Mamlūk *Furūsīyah* Literature and Its Antecedents." *Mamlūk Studies Review* 8□1□144-46.□□□□□□□Kai Kāʾūs ibn Iskandar. *A Mirror for Princes□The Qabus Name.* Trans. Reuben Levy. London□Cresset Press□1951.□83□Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957.13□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.324□

[87] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K’ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975.9-10.

[88] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[89] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.I□65.

[90] Justin Watson□John S.□trans. *Justin□Cornelius Nepos and Eutropius*. London□Bell and Sons□1910.XXXV.2.

[91] Mīrzā Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W. M.Thackston.I□140□and Mīrzā Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thackston.II□112.

[92] Widengren□Geo 1969 *Der Feudalismus im alten Iran*. Cologne□Westdeutscher Verlag.86-87.

[93] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972.15-16 and 77.

[94] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959.I□282-83□Boyle□John A. 1968 A Mongol Hunting Ritual.” *In Jagd* 1968□pp.1-9□and Boyle□John A. 1969 “A Eurasian Hunting Ritual.” *Folklore* 80□12-16.

[95] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959.846.□□□□□□mergen□□□□□□□Cleaves□Francis W. 1978 “The Mongolian Locution *Aman Mergen* in the *Koryǒ sa.”Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 38□442 and 446-47□Doerfer□Gerhard 1963-75 *Türkische und Mongolische Elemente im Neupersischen*. I vols. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□496-98□Haenisch□Erich 1935 “Die Abteilung‘Jagd’im Fünfsprachigen Wörterspiegel.” *Asia Major* 10□83□entry no.101□and Rozycki□William 1994 *Mongol Elements in Manchu*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 157. Bloomington□Indiana University.158□

[96] *PCR* Godman□Peter. *Poetry of the Carolingian Renaissance.* Norman□University of Oklahoma Press□1985.257.

[97] Gregory of Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.217.

[98] Einhard. *The Life of Charlemagne*. Trans. Samuel E.Turner□Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1960.59.

[99] Su Tianjue. *Yuan wenlei*. Taibei□Shijie shuju yingxing□1967.ch. 57□20b-21a□and *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 2□37.

[100] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□987 and

1300□and Bell□169.

[101] *ON* Shcherbak□A.M.□trans. *Oguz-nāme*. *Makhaddat-nāme*. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury□1959.58-59.

[102] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto□University of Toronto Press□1963.1.4.

[103] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 58□2083□and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.I□383.

[104] Ibn ʽArabshāh□107-8.

[105] *MIRGO* Paichadze□G.G.ed. *Materialy po istorii russko-gruzinskikh otnoshenii.* Tbilisi□Izdatel’stvo “Metsniereba□” 1974.163 and 167.

[106] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 6□60.

[107] Psellus□Michael. *Fourteen Byzantine Rulers.* Trans. E.R.A. Sewter. New York□Penguin□1984.321□370-71 and 374-75.

[108] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942.IV.116□and Xenopho

n，*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon，*SM*. XIII.18.

[109] *BDK* Sümer，Faruk，Ahmet E.Uysal，and Warren S.Walker，trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut，A Turkish Epic*. Austin，University of Texas Press，1972.113.

[110] *AR* Wright，David Curtis，trans. *The Ambassador's Records，Eleventh Century Reports of Sung Embassies to the Liao*. Papers on Inner Asia 29. Bloomington，Indiana University，Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies，1998.30，and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi，Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.I，130，204，and 375.

[111] Parks，Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi，Oxford University Press，1975.I，400.

[112] Abūl Faẓl，*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi，Atlantic Publishers，1989.II，326-27.

[113] *NC* Zenkovsky，Serge A. and Betty Jean Zenkovsky，trans. *The Nikonian Chronicle*. Princeton，N.J.，Kingston and Darwin Press，1984-89.I，54.

[114] Catherine Ⅱ. *Memoirs of Catherine the Great*. New York，Collier，1961.95-96，112，127，129，and 139.□□□□□□Mar

kina□L. A. 2002 “Tsarinas out Hunting□Looks and Personalities.” In State Historical Museum 2002□207-12□

[115] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.73 and 75□and Eastmond□Antony 1998 *Royal Imagery in Medieval Georgia*. University Park□Pennsylvania State University Press.121.

[116] □□□□□Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J. Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905.158□and *AIM* Galstian□A.G.□trans. *Armianskie istochniki o mongolakh*. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury□1962.41□

[117] Mas'ūdī□II□168-69.

[118] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.5□97□and 100.

[119] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 11□118□and ch. 19□182□*LS* Liaoshi. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974.ch. 30□358□Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmi' al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959.I□522-23□Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press.118-19□Broeck

e van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957.91□and *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.VIII□73□104□and 105.

[120] *FCH* Blockley□R.C.□trans. *The Fragmentary Classicising Historians of the Later Roman Empire*. Vol. Ⅱ□Text□*Translation and Historiographical Notes*. Liverpool□Francis Cairns□1983.17.

[121] *FCH* Blockley□R.C.□trans. *The Fragmentary Classicising Historians of the Later Roman Empire*. Vol. Ⅱ□Text□*Translation and Historiographical Notes*. Liverpool□Francis Cairns□1983□227 and 229.

[122] □□□□Il-qan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[123] Fu Jian Rogers□Michael C.□trans. *The Chronicle of Fu Chien□A Case of Examplar History*. Berkeley□University of California Press□1968.132-33□*JS Jinshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.ch. 6□141-42□Tao□Jing-shen 1976 *The Jurchen in Twelfth Century China□A Study in Sinicization*. Seattle□Univer

sity of Washington Press.86□Qāshānī□Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta'rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly□Tehran□B.T.N.K.□1969.228□and Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□240.

[124] Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.3.135-36.

[125] Kautilya Shamasastry□Rudrapatna□trans. *Kautilya's Arthaśāstra.* Mysore□Mysore Publishing House□1967.360.

[126] Kalidasa. *Shakuntala and Other Writings.* Trans. Arthur W.Ryder. New York□E.P.Dutton□1959.17-18.

[127] Kai Kāʻūs ibn Iskandar. *A Mirror for Princes□The Qabus Name.* Trans. Reuben Levy. London□Cresset Press□1951.□84.

[128] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul'tury□1997-2000.I□150□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.66□□□□□□□and 203□□□□□□□□*RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□

Medieval Academy of America□1953.136□*NC* Zenkovsky□Serge A. and Betty Jean Zenkovsky□trans. *The Nikonian Chronicle*. Princeton□N.J.□Kingston and Darwin Press□1984-89.I□45□53□and 140□Leo the Deacon Lev Diakon. *Istoriia*. Trans. M. M.Kopylenko. Moscow□Nauka□1988.II.10□and Abū'l Fidā. *The Memoirs of a Syrian Prince*. Trans. P.M.Holt. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1983.22□

[129] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.IX.27.1-2□*ASB* Martin□Janet L.□trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. Manchester□Manchester University Press□1991.111-12□al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.XXVI□81-82□Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta□College Press□1864.398-99□Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Book Reprint□1970.II□1148□and al-Ahrī□Abū Bakr. *Ta'rīkh-i Shaikh Uwais□An Important Source for the History of Adharbaījan*. Ed. and trans. H.B.Van Loon.'s-Gravenhage□Mouton□1954.149□□□□□□and 51□□□□□

[130] Sima Guang. *Zizhi tongjian.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1956.ch. 193□6088-89.

[131] SchreiberGerhard 1949-55 “The History of the Former Yen DynastyPart I.” *Monumenta Serica* 14479-80William of Tyre. *A History of Deeds Done beyond the Sea.* Trans. Emily Atwater Babcock and A.C.Krey. New YorkColumbia University Press1943.II134Procopius*HW* Procopius. *History of the Wars.* Trans. H.B.Dewing. Loeb Classical Library. LondonHeinemann1914.II.xxviii.1-2*CC* ScholtzBernhard Waltertrans. *Carolingian ChroniclesRoyal Frankish Annals and Nithard’s Histories*. Ann ArborUniversity of Michigan Press197042*GC* VivianKatherinetrans. *The Georgian ChronicleThe Period of Giorgi Lasha*. AmsterdamAdolf M.Hakkert1991.45*SH* de RachewiltzIgortrans. *The Secret History of the MongolsA Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* LeidenE.J.Brill2004.I196*SH/I* de RachewiltzIgored. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. BloomingtonIndiana University1972.158Mīrzā ḤaydarI55Mīrzā ḤaydarII47*SOS* O’KaneJohntrans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New YorkColumbia University Press1972.70and al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Transvarious hands. AlbanyState University of New York Press1985-99.V97.

[132] *ASB* MartinJanet L.trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. ManchesterManchester University Press1991.120and *N*

C Zenkovsky□Serge A. and Betty Jean Zenkovsky□trans. *The Nikonian Chronicle*. Princeton□N.J.□Kingston and Darwin Press□1984-89.I□26.

[133] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul’tury□1997-2000.I□251□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent’evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D. S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.104□□□□□□□and 242□□□□□□□□and *RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.214-15□

[134] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H. S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.XII.4.

[135] Plutarch□*Mor.* Plutarch. *Moralia*. Trans Harold Cherniss and William C.Helmbold. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1927.343□and Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. II□1411.

[136] Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905.43.

[137] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George RawlinsonNew YorkModern Library1942.I37.

[138] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* BeijingZhonghua shuju1990.ch. 542450*HS/W* WatsonBurtontrans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient ChinaSelections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New YorkColumbia University Press1974.23and FletcherGiles. *Of the Russe Commonwealth*. Ed. Richard Pipes and John V.A.FineJr. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1966.109v-110r.

[139] Sebēos. *History.* Trans. Robert Bedrosian. New YorkSources of the Armenian Tradition1985.54-58.

[140] PsellusMichael. *Fourteen Byzantine Rulers.* Trans. E.R.A. Sewter. New YorkPenguin1984.376Albertus Magnus. *On AnimalsA Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. II1453Mīrzā ḤaydarI41and Mīrzā ḤaydarII36.

[141] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. ShanghaiGuji chubanshe1985.ch. 771.

[142] *BDK* SümerFarukAhmet E.Uysaland Warren S.Walkertrans. *The Book of Dede KorkutA Turkish Epic*. AustinUniversity of Texas Press1972.99-100PsellusMichael. *Fourteen Byzantine Rulers.* Trans. E.R.A. Sewter. New YorkPenguin1984.57and KinnamosJohn. *Deeds of John and Man*

uel Comnenus. Trans. M.Brand. New York□Columbia University Press□1976.200.

[143] Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther□ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond□Surrey□Curzon□2001.105□and Masʿūdī□VI□432-33.

[144] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.V□271-72 and 329□and Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□482-83.

[145] ʿInāyat Khān□5□and Beach□Milo Cleveland 1997 *King of the World□The Padshahnama*. Washington□D.C.□Smithsonian Institution.76.

[146] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D. 1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□182-83.

[147] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□“qara”□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□“□□□”□

[148] Olympiodorus. *Testimonium*. In *FCH.* 183 □para.19□□*KDA* Chunakova□O.M.□trans. *Kniga Deianii Ardashir syna Papaka.* Moscow□Nauka□1987.68□Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther□ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond□Surrey□Curzon□2001.47□and *LS* Liaoshi. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974.ch. 30□355.

[149] Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.25.29-37□and Marzolph□Ulrich 1999 "Bahram Gūr's Spectacular Marksmanship and the Art of Illustration in Qājār Lithographed Books." In C. Hillenbrand□ed.□*Studies in Honour of Clifford Edmund Bosworth*□vol. 2□*The Sultan's Turret□Studies in Persian and Turkish Culture*. Leiden□E.J. Brill□pp.331-47.

[150] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. V□85-86□Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.13.6-16□*HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Pres

s□1966.V□33□h Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. Moscow□Nauka□1987-88.I□56b□□□□□□□and 130□□□□□□and Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975.10□

[151] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 7□72.

[152] Xenophon□*Hell*. Xenophon. *Hellenica*. Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1961.V.iii.20.

[153] Rust'haveli□Shot'ha. *The Man in the Panther's Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966.12-14□34□and 52.

[154] Cannadine□David 1990 *The Decline and Fall of the British Aristocracy*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press. 364-65.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□"□□□□score cards□"□□□□Paltusova□I.N. 2002b "Hunting as a Pastime of the Imperial House." In State Historical Museum 2002□317ff□

[155] Ritvo□Harriet 1987 *The Animal Estate□The English and Other Creatures in the Victorian Age*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press.271-76□and Watson□Geoff 1998 "Central Asia as Hunting Ground□Sporting Images of Central

Asia." In David Christian and Craig Benjamin□eds.□*Worlds of the Silk Roads□Ancient and Modern*. Silk Road Studies 2. Turnhout□Brepols□pp.265-88.

[156] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□102□and *ARI* Grayson□Albert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1972-76.II□49-50□55□57□91-92□105□140□150□and 175.

[157] □□□

[158] el-Habashi 1992□90-91 and 96-97□and Decker 1992□151-52 and 156.□□Osborn□Dale J. and Jana Osbornova 1998 *The Mammals of Ancient Egypt*. Warminister□Aris and Phillips.116□

[159] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□239.

[160] Chang Kwang-chih 1980 *Shang Civilization*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.142-43□Li Chi 1957 *The Beginnings of Chinese Civilization*. Seattle□University of Washington Press.23-24□Keightley□David N. 2000 *The Ancestral Landscape□Time□Space and Community in Late Shang China*

□*ca. 1200-1045 B.C.*□. Berkeley□Institute of East Asian Studies□University of California.108-9□Lefeuvre□Jean 1990-91 “Rhinoceros and Wild Buffaloes North of the Yellow River at the End of the Shang Dynasty.” *Monumenta Serica* 39□138□Hsu□James C. H. 1996 *The Written Word in Ancient China*. Hong Kong□Tan Hock Seng.81□and Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□102-3.

[161] *MTZZ* Mathieu□Rémi□trans. *Le Mu tianzi zhuan□Traslation annotée□étude critique.* Paris□Presses universitaires de France□1978.ch. 5□2b□□□□□and 74□□□□□

[162] *CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.47□*WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87.I□139□and *CATCL* Mair□Victor H.□ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York□Columbia University Press□1994.422.

[163] *CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen Publishing□1966.II□236□a

nd Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975.9-10.

[164] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□45□and Beach□Milo Cleveland 1997 *King of the World□The Padshahnama*. Washington□D.C.□Smithsonian Institution.84.

[165] ʿInāyat Khān□121-22□145□211□247□and 413.

[166] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□121□129□130□167□190-91□204□234□248□252□276□344□403□and 404□and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.II□39 and 229.

[167] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□45□83□163□155□202□256-57□341□342□345□346□347□349□352□368□402□408-9□and 439□and II□109.

[168] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delh

i□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□369.

[169] “□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□20□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[170] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□83-84□111□122□402□444□and II□284□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□379.

[171] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□764.

[172] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□987-88.

[173] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul’tury□1997-2000.II 905-6□and *Hyp.* Perfecky□George□A.□trans. *The Hypatian Codex.* Vol. Ⅱ□*The Galician-Volynia Chronicle*. Munich□Wilhelm Fink□1973.102.

[174] □□□□□□□Pelsaert□Francisco. *Jahangir’s India□The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972.52-53□

[175] [illegible]Rostam[illegible]A.Ferdonsi[illegible]

[176] Hanaway□William L. 1971 “The Concept of the Hunt in Persian Literature.” *Boston Museum Bulletin* 69□21-27□Gignoux□Ph. 1983 “La chasse dans l’Iran sasanide.” In Gherardo Groli□ed.□*Iranian Studies*. Orientalia Romana 5. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□pp.116-18□and Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.16.2-3.

[177] Soucek□Priscilla 1990 “The New York Public Library *Makhzan al-asrār* and Its Importance.” *Ars Orientalis* 18□11-13.[illegible]Esin□E. 1968 “The Hunter Prince in Turkish Iconography.” In *Jagd* 1968□pp.24-76□

[178] Ettinghousen 1979□25-31.

[179] Houlihan□Patrick F. 1996 *The Animal World of the Pharaohs*. London□Thames and Hudson.70-73.

[180] [illegible]

[181] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard Univer

sity Press□1935-57.I.20.1□48.1□and III.36.3.

[182] [illegible]

[183] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.II.8.6-8.

[184] Winter□Irene J. 1981 “Royal Rhetoric and Development of Historical Narrative in Neo Assyrian Reliefs.” *Studies in Visual Communications* 7□2-38.

[185] [illegible]Gerardi□Pamela 1988 “Epigraphs and Assyrian Palace Reliefs□The Development of Epigraphic Text.” *Journal of Cuneiform Studies* 40□1□14-15 □ 25-28□

[186] Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.54-61□figs. 62-65□and 209□fig. F.

[187] Sachs□A. J. 1953 “The Late Assyrian Royal-Seal Type□*Iraq* 15□167-70.

[188] Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.68-69□figs. 74-76□*ARI* Grayson□Albert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1972-76.II□91-92□and Oded□Bustenay 1992 *War□Peace and Empire□Justifications for War in Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Ludwig Reichert Verlag.157.

[189] Hertzfeld 1988□325 and pl. 123□and Bivar□A.D.H. 1972 “Cavalry Equipment and Tactics on the Euphrates Frontier.” *Dumbarton Oaks Papers* 26□280 and pl.17.

[190] Beshevliev□Veselin 1979 *P’rvob’lgarski nadpisi*. Sofia□Izdatelstvo na B’lgarskata Akademiia na Naukite.89□illus. 1□following 253.

[191] Tanabe□Katsumi 1998 “A Newly Located Kushano-Sasanian Silver Plate□The Origin of the Royal Hunt on Horseback for Two Male Lions on‘Sasanian’Silver Plates.” In Vesta Sarkhosh Curtis□Robert Hillenbrand and J. M. Rogers□eds.□*The Art and Archaeology of Ancient Iran□New Light cm the Parthian and Sasanian Empires*. London□I. B. Tauris□pp.93-102□Tiratsian□G. A. 1960 “Utochnenie nekotorykh detalei sasanidskogo vooruzheniia po dannym armianskogo istorika IV v. n. e. Favsta Buzanta.” In Struve 1960□pp.477-78□480-81□and 495□Ghirshman□Roman 1955 “Notes iraniennes VI□une coupe sassanide à scene de chasse.” *Artibus Asiae* 18□5-19□and Voshchinina□A. I. 1953 “O sviaziakh Priural’ia s vostokum v VI-VII vv.□n.e.” *Sovetskaia arkheologiia* 17□188-93.

[192] Harper□Prudence Oliver 1978 *The Royal Hunter□Art of the Sasanian Empire*. New York□Asia Society.26.

[193] Ammianus *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.XXIV.6.3.

[194] Nāṣir-i Nāṣir-i Khusraw. *Book of Travels□Safarnāma□.* Trans. W.M.57 and *NITP* Grey□C.□trans. *A Narrative of Italian Travels in Persia.* London□Hakluyt Society□1875.175.

[195] Waley-Cohen□Joanna 2002 “Military Ritual and the Qing Empire.” In Di Cosmo 2002□pp.405-6 and 431-33□and Hou Ching-lang and Michèle Pirazzoli 1979 “Les chasses d’automne de l’empereur Qianlong à Mulan.” *T’oung-pao* 65□13-15 and 40-50.

[196] Ergert□Bernd E. 1997 “Early Treatises on Hunting.” In Blüchel 1997□1□238-41.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Lefeuvre□Jean 1990-91 “Rhinoceros and Wild Buffaloes North of the Yellow River at the End of the Shang Dynasty.” *Monumenta Serica* 39□132-36□and Hsu□James C. H. 1996 *The Written Word in Ancient China*. Hong Kong□Tan Hock Seng.81-82□

[197] Linn-Kustermann□Susanne K. M. 1997 “Trophies-Antlers.” In Blüchel 1997□2□124-25.

[198] Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Lu

ther，ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond，Surrey，Curzon，2001.60-61.

[199] *NITP* Grey，C.，trans. *A Narrative of Italian Travels in Persia.* London，Hakluyt Society，1875.165.

[200] Don Juan of Persia. *Don Juan of Persia，a Shi'a Catholic，1500-1604*. Trans. Guy Le Strange，London，Routledge，1926.39-40.

[201] *HI* Elliot，H.M.E. and John Dawson，trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians，The Muhammadan Period*，1867. Reprint New York，AMS Press，1966.V，511.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][1]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][2]

[illegible]

[illegible]nature[illegible]human nature[illegible]

[illegible][3][illegible]4[illegible][4]

[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[5]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][6][illegible]·[illegible][7][illegible]9[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][8]

[illegible][9][illegible]Xerxes[illegible]486[illegible]465[illegible][10][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][11][illegible]

[illegible][12][illegible][1

3]

[illegible][14][illegible][15][illegible][16][illegible][17]

[illegible]489[illegible]/[illegible][18][illegible][19]

[illegible][20][illegible][21][illegible][22][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][23]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][24]

[illegible]——[illegible][25][illegible]“[illegible]like begets like[illegible]”[illegible][26][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]/[illegible][27]

[illegible][28][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][29][illegible][30][illegible][31]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][32][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][33]

[illegible]berserks[illegible]·[illegible]Michael Speidel[illegible]1300[illegible]1300[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]shape-shifters[illegible]”[illegible][34][illegible][35][illegible]“berserkir”[illegible]“[illegible]bear shirt[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]berserker rage[illegible]”[illegible] [36] [illegible] [37]

[illegible]·[illegible]Mircea Eliade[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [38] [illegible] [39] [illegible] [40]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible] [41] [illegible]Pegu[illegible]16[illegible] [42] [illegible] [43]

[illegible]

[illegible][44]

[illegible][45][illegible][46]

[illegible]Arakan[illegible]17[illegible][47][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Norbert Elias[illegible][49][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]familiar[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][50]

[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Campany[illegible][51][illegible][52][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]Daniel[illegible]“[illegible]redomesticated beasts[illegible]”[illegible][53]

[illegible]Saint Francis of Assisi[illegible]1182[illegible]1226[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Saint Jerome[illegible][54]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][55][illegible]Saint Sergius[illegible]1314[illegible]1392[illegible][56][illegible]——[illegible][57]

□□□·□□□Majd al-Dīn□□□□□□□□□□□Shiraz□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Abu Saʿīd□□□1316□1335□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□[58] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□——□□□[59] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□1580□□□□□□Linschoten□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□[60] □□□□□□□□·□□□□Fanny Parks□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□[61]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□□□□□□·□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[62] □□□□/□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[63]

□□□spiritual potency□□□

□□□——□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[64] □□□

□□□□□□medieval Persian□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Tümen Qan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[65]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□□□□□Maratha□□□□□□□□□□□□[66]□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Srīvijaya□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[67]

□□2□□1□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[68]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Khurāsān□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sāmānid□□□□□□□□□□□□AḥmadⅡ□□□907□914□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[69]□□□□□□1780□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Mysore□□□□□□□Tipoo/Tipu□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[70]□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[71]□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Pompeius Trogus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sandrocottos□□□□□□□□□Chandragupta□□□□321□□297□□[72]□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□All-Tamer□”□[73]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□1184□1212□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]”[74][illegible]·[illegible]ʿAbd al-Malik[illegible]685[illegible]705[illegible][75][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]13[illegible]12[illegible][76][illegible][77]

[illegible]917[illegible]100[illegible]50[illegible]10[illegible]100[illegible][78][illegible]2[illegible][79][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][80]

[illegible][81][illegible]——[illegible][82]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Jourdain[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][83][illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]Basil Hall[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][84]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][85][illegible]1415[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][86]17[illegible]Tavernier[illegible]Sidhpur[illegible][87][illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible][88][illegible]“[illegible]”[89][illegible][90][illegible][91]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][92][illegible]17[illegible]Fryer[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][93][illegible]

[illegible][94]1330[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]50[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]Bismillah[illegible]’[illegible]”[95]

[illegible][96][illegible]durbar[illegible][97]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][98][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1611[illegible]24[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

国王的大象同样负责守卫，而且会像人类一样为国王效劳；原因在于，每当国王看向它们时，它们都会立刻将长鼻举至头顶向国王致

敬，之后才会离开——它们不会在国王看向它们之前走开。然后，大象会按照等级依次行进，作为侍从的大象在前，作为妻子的母象在后。每一只皇家大象都拥有2～4头年轻大象作为侍从，身后跟随着两头作为妻子的母象。所有的大象身上都装饰有天鹅绒与金线制成的布和其他的昂贵材料。[99]

[illegible][100][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][101][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][102][illegible][103][illegible]1680[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][104][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Heraclius[illegible][105][illegible]667[illegible]Juansher[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][106][illegible][107][illegible][108]

[illegible][109][illegible][110][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][111][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][112][illegible]

[illegible][113][illegible]1830[illegible]Oud/Awadh[illegible][114]

[illegible][115][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]āhū[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][116]

[illegible]17[illegible]Red Fortress[illegible][117][illegible][118][illegible]Mundy[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][119]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][120][illegible][121][illegible]Chola[illegible]888[illegible]1267[illegible]Golkand

a[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][122]

[illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][123][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][124][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][125][illegible][126]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][127]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][128]

[illegible]Notker[illegible]Pepin the Short[illegible]747[illegible]768[illegible][129][illegible]10[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][130][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][131]

[illegible]Najan[illegible]25[illegible][132][illegible][133]

[illegible]Porus[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][134][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][135][illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Andrews[illegible]dad[illegible]dam[illegible][136][illegible][137]

[illegible]·[illegible]Uzun Ḥasan[illegible]1453[illegible]1478[illegible][138][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][139]

[illegible]cosmic kingship[illegible]——[illegible]divine right monarchy[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][140]

[illegible]

> 比起大洪水，
> 还是关注那只出现的威胁人类的狮子吧！
> 比起大洪水，
> 还是关注那只出现的威胁人类的野狼吧！[141]

[illegible]

[1] Tuite[illegible]Kevin 1998 “Evidence for Prehistoric Links between the Caucasus and Central Asia[illegible]The Case of the Burushos.” In Mair 1998 1[illegible]452-60.

[2] Bivar[illegible]A.D.H. 1969 *Catalogue of Western Asiatic Seals in the British Museum*[illegible]*Stamp Seals*. Vol. 2[illegible]*The Sassanian Dynasty*. London[illegible]British Museum.26-27[illegible]and Klingender[illegible]F. D. 1971 *Animals in Art and Thought to the End of the Middle Ages*. Ed. Evelyn Antal and John Harthan. Cambridge[illegible]Mass.[illegible]MIT Press.450-61.

[3] [illegible]*Pañchatantra*[illegible]l[illegible]

[4] Cowen□Jill Sanchia 1989 *Kalila wa Dimna□An Animal Allegory of the Mongol Court*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.3-6 and 9-11□and Qazvīnī□*TG* Qazvīnī□Ḥamd-Allah Mustawfī. *The Ta'rīkh-i guzīdah or Select History*. Trans. Edward G.Browne. Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Luzac□1913.233-34.

[5] Abū'l Fażl□*AA* Abū'l Fażl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.III□136.

[6] Xenophon□*Cav.* Xenophon. *On the Cavalry Commander*. In Xenophon□*SM*. IV.18 and Procopius□*HW* Procopius. *History of the Wars.* Trans. H.B.Dewing. Loeb Classical Library. London□Heinemann□1914.II.xii.8-19.

[7] □□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*History of the House of Artsruni*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□936□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1121□□

[8] Artsruni□Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunik'*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Detroit□Wayne State University Press□1985.357-58 and 360.

[9] □□□□□Tacitus□*Hist.* Tacitus. *Histories.* Trans. Clifford Moore. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1925-31.I.lxxxvi and III.lvi□Theophanes. *The Chronicle of Theophanes.* Trans. Harry Turtledove. Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press□1982.7□and *NC* Zenkovsk

y□Serge A. and Betty Jean Zenkovsky□trans. *The Nikonian Chronicle*. Princeton□N.J.□Kingston and Darwin Press□1984-89.III□54 and V□13□

[10] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942.VII.57.

[11] □□□□□□□□□□Shepard□Paul 1996 *The Others□How Animals Made Us Human*. Washington□D. C.□Island Press. Sherratt□Andrew 1986 “The Chase-From Subsistance to Sport.” *Ashmolean* 10□195-204□

[12] Aristotle□*HA* Aristotle. *History of Animals*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□IX.1.

[13] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch. 6□207□*HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore□Waverly Press□1938-55. 3 vols.112□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□219.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□243-44□

[14] Pollard□John 1977 *Birds in Greek Life and Myth*. London□Thames and Hudson.116-29□and Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classic

al Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.34.4-6.

[15] Tacitus□*Hist.* Tacitus. *Histories.* Trans. Clifford Moore. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1925-31.I.lxii and III.lvi□Tacitus□*Ger*. Tacitus. *Germania*. Trans. M.Hutton. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1914.10□Ammianus *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.XXVIII.1.7□*PCR* Godman□Peter. *Poetry of the Carolingian Renaissance.* Norman□University of Oklahoma Press□1985.173□and Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. I□717.

[16] Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.II□95□*HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.I□332□Manrique□Sebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique□1629-1643.* Trans. C.Eckford Luard. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□61 and 141□and Laufer□Bertold 1914 “Bird Divination Among the Tibetans.” *T’oung-pao* 15□3-35.

[17] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990. ch. 8□258□*HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dyna*

sty. Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore□Waverly Press□1938-55.II□236-37□and Schreiber□Gerhard 1956 “The History of the Former Yen Dynasty□Part Ⅱ.” *Monumenta Serica* 15□1□33.

[18] *ZZ/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *The Tso Chuan□Selections from China’s Oldest Narrative History*. New York□Columbia University Press□1989.213□and Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.XVII.49.5-6 and XX.11.3-5.

[19] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□97□Jordanes□*The Gothic History.* Trans. Christopher Mierow. Reprint New York□Barnes and Noble□1960.XLII.220-21□al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.V□331□*PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul’tury□1997-2000.II□801-2□*Hyp.* Perfecky□George□A.□trans. *The Hypatian Codex.* Vol. Ⅱ□*The Galician-Volynia Chronicle*. Munich□Wilhelm Fink□1973.55-56□and Abū’l Faẓl□Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.I□525 and 634.

[20] Aristotle□*HA* Aristotle. *History of Animals*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□IX.6□Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VII.203□VIII.102-3□and X.36-38□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.VI.16□VIII.5□and XI.19□Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.262□and Officer□Charles and Jake Page 1993 *Tales of the Earth□Paroxysms and Perturbations of the Blue Planet*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.32□37-38□and 40-41.

[21] Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London□Kegan Paul□Trench and Trubnor□1911.96□and Gregory of Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.240.

[22] Meserve□Ruth 2000b "History in Search of Precedent□Animal Judgements." *Altaica*□V□Moscow□IV RAN□90-97□and Lewis□Mark Edward 1990 *Sanctioned Violence in Early China*. Albany□State University of New York Press.198-99.

[23] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.V□73□and Theophanes. *The Chronicle of Theophanes.* Trans. H

arry Turtledove. Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press□1982.50.

[24] Molnár□Ádám 1994 *Weather Magic in Inner Asia*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 158. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies. 127-31□and Laufer□Bertold 1967 *Sino-Iranica□Chinese Contributions to the History of Civilization in Ancient Iran*. 1919. Reprint Taibei□Ch'eng-wen.525-28.

[25] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.XXVIII□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XIV.4□□*SBM* Budge□Ernest A.Wallis□trans. *The Syriac Book of Medicines□Syrian Anatomy□Pathology and Therapeutics in the Early Middle Ages.* Reprint Amsterdam□APA-Philo Press□1976. Vol. Ⅱ.664□681□685□695□□

[26] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.I.42□and Pollard□John 1977 *Birds in Greek Life and Myth*. London□Thames and Hudson.130-34.

[27] Unschuld□Paul U. 1986 *Medicine in China□A History of Pharmaceutics*. Berkeley□University of California Press.138-39.

[28] Hucker□Charles O. 1985 *A Dictionary of Official Titles in Imperial China*. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press.I□19.

[29] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.III.41 and IV.52.

[30] *HHS* Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1973.ch. 88□2920.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*ZGC Chan-kuo ts'e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor□Center for Chinese Studies□University of Michigan□1996.240□

[31] *IFC* Major□R.H.□trans. *India in the Fifteenth Century*. London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1857.13□Linschoten□John Huyghen van. *The Voyage to the East Indies*□Ed. Arthur Coke Burnell and P.A.Tiele. London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1985.II□9-10□Marvazī Minorsky□V.□trans. *Sharaf al-Zamān Tahir Marvazī on China□the Turks and India.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1942.17 and 23□Zhao Rugua Chau Ju-kua. *His Work on the Chinese and Arab Trade in the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries□entitled Chu-fan-chi*. Trans. Friedrich Hir

th and W.W.Rockhill. Reprint Taibei□Literature House□1965.223□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□204.

[32] Saunders□Nicholas J. 1994 “Tezcatlipoca□Jaguar Metaphors and the Aztec Mirror of Nature.” In Roy Wills□ed.□*Signifying Animals□Human Meaning in the Natural World*. London□Routledge□pp.159-65.

[33] *ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908.II□265□306□and 336□and Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.III.36.3.

[34] Speidel□Michael P. 2002 “Berserks□A History of Indo-European‘Mad Warriors’.” *Journal of World History* 13□2□253-90.□□Widengren□Geo 1969 *Der Feudalismus im alten Iran*. Cologne□Westdeutscher Verlag.150-51□

[35] Miller□Dean A. 1998 “On the Mythology of Indo-European Heroic Hair.” *Journal of Indo-European Studies* 26□1-2□43 and 47-48.

[36] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942.VII.69□and Sturluson□Sn

orri. *Heimskvingla□History of the Kings of Norway*. Trans. Lee M.Hollander. Austin□University of Texas Press□1964. *Vnglinga Saga*□ch. 6.

[37] Foote□Peter and David M. Wilson 1979 *The Viking Achievement□The Society and Culture of Early Medieval Scandinavia*. London□Sedgwick and Jackson.285□323□and 391□and Golden□Peter B. 1997 “Wolves□Dogs and Qipchaq Religion.” *Acta Orientalia Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 50□91-93.

[38] Eliade□Mircea 1974 *Shamanism□Archaic Techniques of Ecstasy*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.458-61.

[39] □□□□□□□White□David Gordon 1991 *Myths of the Dog-Man*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press.15ff□

[40] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Aruz□Joan 1998 “Images of the Supernatural World□Bactria-Margiana Seals and Relations with the Near East and the Indus.” *Ancient Civilizations from Scythia to Siberia* 5□12-24□

[41] Agathangelos. *History of the Armenians*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Albany□State University of New York Press□1976.41□Ełishē. *History of Vardan and the Armenian War*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard Universi

ty Press□1982.66□*IB* Talat Tekin□trans. *Irk Bitig□The Book of Omens.* Wiesbaden□Harrassowitz□1993.9□13□and 19□Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.337□and 348□and Chiodo□Elisabetta 1992 “The Horse White-as-Egg□*öndegen chaghan*□□A Study of Consecrating Animals to Deities.” *Ural-Altaische Jahrbücher* n.s. 11□125-51.

[42] Hakluyt□*PN* Hakluyt□Richard□*The Principall Navigations of the English Nation.* London□J.M.Dent□1907.III□245-46□and Purchas□Samuel. *Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchas□his Pilgrimes*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1965.X□187-88.

[43] Linschoten□John Huyghen van. *The Voyage to the East Indies*□Ed. Arthur Coke Burnell and P.A.Tiele. London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1985.I□97-98 and 102□and II□1-2.

[44] □□□□□□Zimmer□Heinrich 1963 *Myths and Symbols in Indian Art and Civilization*. New York□Pantheon.59-60□92□and 102-9□

[45] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.III.46□and Masʿūdī□II□200.

[46] *TS* Gold，Milton，trans. *The Tārikh-e Sistan.* Rome：Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente，1976.42.

[47] Manrique，Sebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique，1629-1643.* Trans. C.Eckford Luard. Reprint Nendeln：Kraus Reprint，1967.I，238ff.，272-75，and 283.

[48] Guerreiro，Fernão. *Jahangir and the Jesuits，with an Account of the Travels of Benedict Goes and the Mission to Pegu.* Trans. C.H.Payne. London：Routledge，1930.185-86 and 196.

[49] Elias，Norbert 1994 *The Civilizing Process*. Oxford：Blackwell.474.

[50] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1959.XIII.23，and Naveh，Joseph and Shaul Shaked 1987 *Amulets and Magic Bowls，Aramaic Incantations of Late Antiquity*. 2nd ed. Jerusalem：Magnes Press.201.

[51] Campany，Robert Ford 1996 *Strange Writings，Anomaly Accounts in Early Medieval China*. Albany：State University of New York Press.245-48.

[52] Boyle，John A. 1978 "The Attitude of the Thirteenth Century Mongols Toward Nature." *Central Asiatic Journal* 22，177-85，and Herbert，Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia，1627-162*

9. Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972.120.

[53] Glacken□Clarence J. 1990 *Traces on the Rhodian Shore□Nature and Culture in Western Thought from Ancient Times to the End of the Eighteenth Century*. Berkeley□University of California Press.214-16.

[54] Flint□Valerie I. J. 1991 *The Rise of Magic in Early Medieval Europe*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.196 and 259-60□Klingender□F. D. 1971 *Animals in Art and Thought to the End of the Middle Ages*. Ed. Evelyn Antal and John Harthan. Cambridge□Mass.□MIT Press.456-59□and Friedmann□Herbert 1980 *A Bestiary for Saint Jerome□Animal Symbolism in European Religious Art*. Washington□D.C.□Smithsonian Institution Press.19-22 and 229ff.□□Sansterre□Jean-Marie 1996 “La vénération des images à Ravenna dans le haut moyen âge□notes sur une forme de dévotion peu connue.” *Revue Mabillion* n.s. 7□12-13□

[55] Buzand Garsoian□Nina G.□trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to P'awstos Buzand*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1989.206□and Kirakos Gandzaketsi. *Istoriia Armenii.* Trans. L.A.Khanlarian. Moscow□Nauka□1976.66.

[56] *NC* Zenkovsky□Serge A. and Betty Jean Zenkovsky□trans. *The Nikonian Chronicle*. Princeton□N.J.□Kingston and Darwin Press□1984-89.IV□60-61□and *PLDR* Dmitriev□L.A. and D.S.Likhachev□eds. *Pamiatniki literatury drevnei Rusi□XIV-seredina XV veka.* Moscow□Khudozhestvennaia literatury□1981.312□□□□□□□and 313□□□□□□□□

[57] Zguta□Russell 1978 *Russian Minstrels□A History of the Skomorokhi*. Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press.8-9□and Dom. Pouncy□Carolyn Johnston□trans. *The Domostroi□Rules for Russian Households in the Time of Ivan the Terrible*. Ithaca□N.Y.□Cornell University Press□1994.118.

[58] Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A. R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.II□303-4.

[59] Aigle□Denise 1997 “Le soufisme sunnite en Fārs□Shayh Amīn al-Dīn Balyānī.” In Denise Aigle□ed.□*L’Iran face à le domination mongole□études*. Tehran□Institut français de rechérche en Iran□pp.242-43.

[60] Linschoten□John Huyghen van. *The Voyage to the East Indies*□Ed. Arthur Coke Burnell and P.A.Tiele. London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1985.I□225.

[61] Parks，Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi：Oxford University Press，1975.II，88.

[62] Hamilton，Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London：Argonaut Press，1930.II，45.

[63] Hammond，Charles E. 1996 “The Righteous Tiger and the Grateful Lion.” *Monumenta Serica* 43：195-97；and Gernet，Jacques 1995 *Buddhism in Chinese Society：An Economic History from the Fifth to the Tenth Centuries*. New York：Columbia University Press.114.

[64] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans：various hands. Albany：State University of New York Press，1985-99.III，152ff.（esp. 154）and Lewis，Mark Edward 1990 *Sanctioned Violence in Early China*. Albany：State University of New York Press.200-201.

[65] *Isk.* Southgate，Minoo S.，trans. *Iskandarnamah：A Persian Medieval Alexander Romance*. New York：Columbia University Press，1978.184；and Rashīd/J Rashīd al-Dīn. *Die Geschichte der Oguzen.* Ed. and trans. Karl Jahn. Vienna：Herman Böhlaus，1969.fol. 598r□□□□□□□and 52□□□□□□

[66] *CWT* Yule，Sir Henry，ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither：Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*

. 1866. Reprint TaibeiCh’eng-wen Publishing1966.II164-65and ForbesJames. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint DelhiGian Publishing1988.I481-83.

[67] TibbetsG. R. 1979 *A Study of Arabic Texts Containing Material on South-East Asia*. LeidenE.J. Brill.47.

[68] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1959.VII46and *Isk.* SouthgateMinoo S.trans. *IskandarnamahA Persian Medieval Alexander Romance*. New YorkColumbia University Press1978.61-62 and 73.

[69] Narshakhī. *The History of Bukhara.* Trans. Richard N.Frye. CambridgeMass.Medieval Academy of America1954.94and Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New DelhiOriental Book Reprint1970.I33-34.

[70] ForbesJames. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint DelhiGian Publishing1988.IV200.

[71] *TDB* PoppeNicolastrans. *The Twelve Deeds of BuddhaA Mongolian Version of the Latitavistara.* SeattleUniversity of Washington Press1967.198.

[72] Justin WatsonJohn S.trans. *JustinCornelius Nepos and Eutropius*. LondonBell and Sons1910.XV.4.

[73] Kalidasa. *Shakuntala and Other Writings.* Trans. Arthur W.Ryder. New York□E.P.Dutton□1959.84-86.

[74] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.126.

[75] Mas'ūdī□V□282-83.

[76] Houlihan□Patrick F. 1996 *The Animal World of the Pharaohs*. London□Thames and Hudson.91-95□*ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908.III□196 and 201□and IV□27□67□and 71□and Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.V.39.

[77] Comnena□Anna. *The Alexiad*. Trans. E.R.A.Sewter. New York□Penguin□1985.195□Grigor of Akanc'□"History of the Nation of Archers□The Mongols□□" ed. and trans. Robert P.Blake and Richard N.Frye. *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 12□1949□□311□and Chardin□John. *Travels in Persia□1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York□Dover□1988.83.

[78] Lassner□Jacob 1970 *The Topography of Baghdad in the Early Middle Ages□Text and Studies*. Detroit□Wayne State University Press.89□and Zhao Rugua Chau Ju-kua. *His Wor*

k on the Chinese and Arab Trade in the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries□entitled Chu-fan-chi. Trans. Friedrich Hirth and W.W.Rockhill. Reprint Taibei□Literature House□1965.144.

[79] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□21-22.

[80] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.226□and *CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch'eng-wen Publishing□1966.II□239.□□Mandeville□Sir John. *Travels of Sir John Mandeville*. Trans. C. W.R.D. Moseley. New York□Penguin□1983.152□

[81] al-Ṣābi'□Hilāl. *Rusūm Dār al-Khilāfah□The Rules and Regulations of the ʿAbbāsid Court.* Trans. Elie A.Salem. Beirut□American University of Beirut□1977.43-44.

[82] Roe□Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul□1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□198□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.II□121.

[83] Jourdain□John. *The Journal of John Jourdain□1608-1617□Describing his Experiences in Arabia□India and the Malay Archipelago*. Ed William Foster. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.159-60.

[84] Hall□Basil. *Travels in India□Ceylon and Borneo.* Ed. H.G. Rawlinson. London□Routledge and Sons□1931.233-34.

[85] Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.417.

[86] Chen Cheng Morris Rossabi□trans. "A Translation of Ch'en Ch'eng's *Hsi-yü Fan-kuo chih*." *Ming Studies* 17□1983□□55-56.

[87] Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925.I□66.

[88] Mas'ūdī□III□23.

[89] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.III□445.

[90] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□123-24.

[91] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.IV□20□36□and 80.

[92] Ovington□J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1929.136.

[93] Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year’s Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□73□242□and 271.

[94] Aristotle□*HA* Aristotle. *History of Animals*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□IX.46□and Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VIII.3.

[95] Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.III□661-62.□□Varthema□Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in Egypt□Syria□Arabia Deserta and Arabia Felix□in Persia□India□and Ethiopia□A.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. London□Hakluyt Society□1863.109□

[96] Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925.I□307□and

II□248.

[97] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□261-62□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□89□and II□339.

[98] □□□□□□□Hall□Basil. *Travels in India□Ceylon and Borneo.* Ed.H.G. Rawlinson. London□Routledge and Sons□1931.236-37□

[99] Jourdain□John. *The Journal of John Jourdain□1608-1617□Describing his Experiences in Arabia□India and the Malay Archipelago*. Ed William Foster. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.163□my italics.

[100] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A. F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XIII.22.

[101] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□112-16□Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□38□and II□41□and Beach□Milo Cleveland 1997 *King of the World□The Padshahnama*. Washingto

n□D.C.□Smithsonian Institution.72-73.□□□□□□“□□□□mast□”□□□□□□—□□□□□□“□□□□must□”□□□□□Yule□Sir Henry and A. C. Burnell 1903 *Hobson-Jobson□A Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. London□John Murray.604□

[102] *CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch'eng-wen Publishing□1966. 4 vols.164□and *Isk.* Southgate□Minoo S.□trans. *Iskandarnamah□A Persian Medieval Alexander Romance*. New York□Columbia University Press□1978.17.

[103] Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.II□94□Manrique□Sebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique□1629-1643.* Trans. C. Eckford Luard. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□371 and 390□and Bowrey□Thomas. *A Geographical Account of Countries Round the Bay of Bengal□1669-1679*. Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. 1905. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.312.

[104] *SOS* O'Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.49.

[105] Suetonius. *The Lives of the Caesars*. Trans. John R. Rolfe. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard Uni

versity Press，1935.Julius，XXXVII.2，and Nikephoros，Patriarch of Constantinople. *Short History*. Trans. Cyril Mango，Washington，D.C.，Dumbarton Oaks，1990.67，sect.19.

[106] Dasxuranc'i，127 and 129.

[107] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans，various hands. Albany，State University of New York Press，1985-99.XXXIII，179-80，and XXXVIII，29.

[108] Nīshāpūrī，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh，An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther，ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond，Surrey，Curzon，2001.37，82，and 99-100.

[109] *SS Songshi*. Beijing，Zhonghua shuju，1977.ch. 164，3894.

[110] Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū/M Maitra，K.M.trans. *A Persian Embassy to China，being an Extract from Zubatu't Tawarikh of Hafiz Abru.* Reprint New York，Paragon，1970，50-51；*HC* Bellér-Hann，Ildikó，trans. *A History of Cathay，A Translation and Linguistic Analysis of a Fifteenth-Century Turkic Manuscript.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 162. Bloomington，Indiana University，1995.169；Ripa，Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Repr

int New York□AMS□1979.125-26□Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965.142-43□*PRDK* Demidova□N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov□eds. *Pervye russkie diplomaty* v *Kitae*□“*Rospis*” *I.Petlina i stateiny spisok F.J.Baikova*. Moscow□Nauka□1966.134□*RKO* Demidova□N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov□eds. *Russko-Kitaiskie otnosheniia v XVIII veke□Materialy i dokumenty.* Moscow□Nauka□1978. Vol. I.232□and Brunnert□H.S. and V.V.Hagelstrom 1912 *Present Day Political Organization of China*. Shanghai□Kellog and Walsh.37.

[111] Suetonius. *The Lives of the Caesars*. Trans. John R. Rolfe. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935.XXI.3.

[112] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942.III.32□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959. XV.15□*HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 68□2940□and *HS/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China□Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York□Columbia University Press□1974.133.

[113] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978.I157ManriqueSebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique1629-1643.* Trans. C.Eckford Luard. Reprint NendelnKraus Reprint1967.II162 and 270P.Mundy MundyPeter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint NendelnKraus Reprint1967-72.II50121128and 170BowreyThomas. *A Geographical Account of Countries Round the Bay of Bengal1669-1679*. Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. 1905. Reprint NendelnKraus Reprint1967.310ChardinJohn. *Travels in Persia1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New YorkDover1988.87 and 181-82and HallBasil. *Travels in IndiaCeylon and Borneo.* Ed.H.G. Rawlinson. LondonRoutledge and Sons1931.210-12.

[114] ParksFanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint KarachiOxford University Press1975.I176-78.

[115] du JarricPierreS.J. *Akbar and the JesuitsAn Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. LondonRoutledge1926.9-10 and 67-68.

[116] Abū’l Fażl*AA* Abū’l Fażl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint DelhiAtlantic Publishers1979.I228-

32，and *HI* Elliot，H.M.E. and John Dawson，trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians：The Muhammadan Period*，1867. Reprint New York：AMS Press，1966.VI，168 and 193.

[117] Pelsaert，Francisco. *Jahangir's India：The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi：Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli，1972.3，and Bernier，François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire，A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1934，276ff.

[118] Manucci，Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India，1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi：Oriental Books Reprint，1981.I，184 and 216，and II，108，179，and 340.

[119] P.Mundy Mundy，Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia，1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln：Kraus Reprint，1967-72.II，127-28.

[120] Suetonius. *The Lives of the Caesars*. Trans. John R. Rolfe. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1935.XIV.

[121] Jackson，Howard M. 1985 *The Lion Becomes Man：The Gnostic Leontomorphic Creator and the Platonic Tradition*. Atlanta：Scholars Press.50.

[122] Zhao Rugua Chau Ju-kua. *His Work on the Chinese and Arab Trade in the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries□entitled Chu-fan-chi*. Trans. Friedrich Hirth and W.W.Rockhill. Reprint Taibei□Literature House□1965.95□*HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.III□148 and 233□*RG* Moreland□W.H.□ed. *Relations of Golconda in the Early Seventeenth Century.* Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.57□du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926.12□Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□190□and Manrique□Sebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique□1629-1643.* Trans. C.Eckford Luard. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.II□62-63.

[123] Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.II□97□and ṭah Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.II□715-16□and IV□793.

[124] *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.146-47.

[125] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A‘īn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□340□and Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□436.

[126] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□339-40.

[127] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. V□334□Mas‘ūdī□III□208□Jāḥiẓ□*KT* Pellat□Charles□trans. “Ǧāḥiẓiana I□Le *Kitab al-tabaṣṣur bi-l Tiğara* attribué à Ǧāḥiẓ.” *Arabica* 2□1955□□94□Ibn ‘Arabshāh□142□and Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988.III.8.8 and IV.14.14.

[128] □□□□□□□Shepard□Paul 1996 *The Others□How Animals Made Us Human*. Washington□D. C.□Island Press. Sherratt□Andrew 1986 “The Chase-From Subsistance to Sport.” *Ashmolean* 10□110 and 191-94□

[129] □□□□□Pepin the Short□□□□□□□

[130] *TLC* Thorpe□Lewis□trans. *Two Lives of Charlemagne.* New York□Penguin□1977.160.

[131] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.13□14□18-20□

[132] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□528 and 539.

[133] Andrews□Peter Alford 1999 *Felt Tents and Pavilions□The Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. 2 vols. London□Melisende.1069 and 1070□and illus. 178.

[134] *Isk.* Southgate□Minoo S.□trans. *Iskandarnamah□A Persian Medieval Alexander Romance*. New York□Columbia University Press□1978.17.

[135] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.II□416.

[136] Andrews□Peter Alford 1999 *Felt Tents and Pavilions□The Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. 2 vols. London□Melisende.1005.

[137] Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C.Rolfe.V.i.21.

[138] *TTP* Alderly□Lord Stanley□ed. *Travels to Tana and Persia by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini.* London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1873.53.

[139] Reid□Anthony 1988 *Southeast Asia in the Age of Commerce*. Vol. 1□*The Lands Below the Winds*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.184-86.

[140] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□McCarthy 2004□44-53□

[141] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.I□71.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]spiritual force[illegible]/[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][1][illegible]ethnogenetic myth[illegible]840[illegible]Besh Baliq[illegible][2]

[illegible][3][illegible][4]

[illegible]——[illegible][5][illegible]tengri[illegible]“bürküt”[illegible]“berk qut”[illegible]“[illegible]sure good fortune[illegible]”[illegible][6][illegible][7][illegible][8]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][9][illegible][10][illegible][11]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][12][illegible]7[illegible][13][illegible][14]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][15]

[illegible]glory[illegible]“khvar[illegible]nah”[illegible]“qut”[illegible]“suu”[illegible][16][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Wolfgang Decker[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][17][illegible]·[illegible]Elena Cassin[illegible][18][illegible]1000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]mātu[illegible]erṣetu[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][19]

图13 阿契美尼德王朝的柱形印章

资料来源：纽约摩根图书馆（Morgan Library, New York）。

[illegible]6[illegible]/[illegible][20][illegible][21]

图14 持枪和光晕围绕的沙贾汉在狩猎

资料来源：《帕德沙本纪》（*Padshahnama*）。The Royal Collection

© 2005. Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth Ⅱ.

[illegible][22][illegible][23][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][24][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][25][illegible]

[illegible]Bandicota benegalensis[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26][illegible]Balearic Islands[illegible][27]

[illegible]Canis aureus[illegible][28]

[illegible][29][illegible][30][illegible]1688[illegible]1723[illegible][31]

[illegible]Moabad[illegible][32][illegible][33][illegible][34][illegible][35]

[illegible]1800[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]wastes[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][37][illegible][38][illegible]·[illegible]Albertus Magnus[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39][illegible]912

□913□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1835□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[40]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□leopards□——□□□□□□□□□□cheetahs□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Rajāpur□□□□□□□□□□Malabar□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[41]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□1□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hyrcania□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□“martichoras”——□□□□□□□□□□“mardkhora”□□□□□“□□□□man-slayer□”□[42]

□□—□□□·□□□□□Charles McDougal□□□[43]

□□[44]□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”——□□□——□□□□[45]□□——□□□□□□□□□——□□□[46]

[illegible][47][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48][illegible]

1680[illegible][49][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Alfred Wallace[illegible][50][illegible]18[illegible][51][illegible][52]

1630[illegible]·[illegible]Sebastian Manrique[illegible]Ramu[illegible]30[illegible][53]

[illegible][54][illegible][55][illegible]

[illegible]1670[illegible]·[illegible]Abbé Carré[illegible][56][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Joseph Schumpeter[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][57][illegible]

[illegible][58][illegible]Susa[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][59][illegible]Old Kingdom[illegible][60][illegible][61][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][62]

[illegible][63][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][64]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1264[illegible]Baybars[illegible]Jaffa[illegible]Arsūf[illegible][65][illegible]17[illegible][66][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][67]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1772[illegible]Travencore[illegible][68][illegible]1[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Lemnos[illegible][69][illegible]19[illegible][70]

[illegible]1861[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][71][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[72]□□□□□□□□□□19□□□[73]□17□18□□□[74]

□□□·□□□□James Forbes□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□——□□“□□□”□□□[75]

□□[76]□□□[77]1330□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gwalior□□□[78]□□1670□□□□□□□Fryer□□□□□□“□□”□□□[79]□□□“□□□□□□□□”□[80]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□—□□□□hunter-gatherers□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□“□□”□□□

[illegible]—[illegible][81][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][82]

[illegible][83][illegible]4[illegible][84][illegible][85][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][86]

[illegible]·[illegible]*Harry Black and the Tiger*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][87]

[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][88][illegible][89][illegible][90][illegible]1660[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][91]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jack Goody[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][92][illegible]Redfield[illegible][93][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][94][illegible]·[illegible]James Scott[illegible]“[illegible]moral economy[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][95]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][96]

[illegible]

[illegible][97] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][98][illegible][99]

[illegible][100][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]3[illegible]“[illegible]”[101] [102][illegible][103]

[illegible]

[illegible][104][illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible]“ad leones”[illegible][105]

[illegible]12[illegible][106][illegible][107][illegible]19[illegible][108]

[illegible]809[illegible]813[illegible][109][illegible]Sind[illegible]Bubalus bubalus L.[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Kaskar[illegible][110][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]16[illegible][111]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][112][illegible]Punthera leo persica[illegible]Gir[illegible]250[illegible][113]

[illegible]1617[illegible]Mandu[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Roe[illegible][114][illegible][115]

[illegible][116][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]environment impact statement[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]*Russian Primary Chronicle*[illegible]1093[illegible]Qipchaqs[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][117] 900[illegible]·[illegible]Mykhailo Hrushevsky[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][118]

[illegible]13.21-22[illegible][119][illegible]504[illegible]505[illegible]Edessa[illegible]Joshua[illegible][120][illegible]Drasxanakertcʻi[illegible]10[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][121]

[illegible]Dionysius[illegible]541[illegible]544[illegible]the great Justinian plague[illegible][122]

[illegible][123]

[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]Vakhushti Bagrationi[illegible]“[illegible]1524[illegible]1576[illegible]1574[illegible]1604

[illegible]Kakhet'i[illegible]'[illegible]'[illegible]T'eimraz I[illegible]1606[illegible]1616[illegible]1623[illegible]1632[illegible]"[124][illegible]

[illegible]534[illegible][125][illegible][126][illegible]

[illegible]Forbes[illegible]1781[illegible]Dholka[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]Jaunpur[illegible]10[illegible][127][illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]

□□□□“□□□”□“□□□□□□”□[128]□17□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[129]

□□

□□[130]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[131]

□□“□□□□□”□□——□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4□□□□□□□□——□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[132]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□10.8-10□□□□□□□□□□□Nimrod□□□“□□□□□□□……□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[133]□□□Erech□□□□[134]□□□□□□□□□□*Avesta*□[135]□□□r

eversion□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Jamshīd/Yima-xsharta□□□□□
□□□“□□□□□k
hvar□nah□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [136]

□□□
□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [137] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4.33□ [138] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□“□□”□□□□——□□□ [139] □□□□ [140] ——□□□□□□□ [141] □□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Topkapi Sarai□ [142] □□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□Gayomard□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [143]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□” [144] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [145] □□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□7□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [146] □□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□ [147]

□□□
□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][148][illegible][149][illegible][150][illegible][151][illegible][152][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][153][illegible]kïat[illegible][154]

[illegible]Urartu[illegible][155][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][156]

[illegible]·[illegible]Nancy Falk[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]ārāma[illegible]yakshas[illegible][157][illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]David Shulman[illegible][158][illegible]·[illegible]Mary Helms[illegible]

[illegible][illegible][159]

[illegible][160][illegible]Antariatae[illegible][161][illegible]Khusrau I Anushirvan[illegible]531[illegible]579[illegible][162][illegible][163][illegible]316[illegible]1200[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][164][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][165]

[illegible]9[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][166][illegible]7[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][167][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[168][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][169][illegible]1820[illegible]Mr.Shore[illegible]——[illegible]——“[illegible]”[illegible][170]

[illegible]dehumanized[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]animalized[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]humanized[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible][171][illegible]

[illegible]1689[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][172]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][173]

[illegible][174][illegible]21[illegible][175]

[illegible][176][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Knight[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][177]

[illegible][178][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][179]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][180][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][181]

[illegible][182][illegible]Fiskesjö[illegible][183]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[1] Kuzmina□E. E. 1987 “The Motif of the Lion-Bull Combat in the Art of Iran□Scythia□and Central Asia and Its Semantics.” In Gherardo Gnoli and Lionello Lanciotti□eds.□*Orientalia Josephi Tucci Memoriae Dicata*. 3 vols. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□2□729-45.

[2] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta’rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London □ Luzac □ 1912-37.I □ 45 □ and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī □ ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A. Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.I□61.□□□□□□□□□□Braund□David 1994 *Georgia in Antiquity□A History of Colchis and Transcausian Iberia 550 BC-AD 562*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.22□

[3] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XII.4.

[4] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004.I□14□*SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972.25□h Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. Moscow□Nauka□1987-88.I□

60a□□□□□□and 137□□□□□Waida Manabu 1978 “Birds in the Mythology of Sacral Kingship.” *East and West* 28□283-89□Okladnikov□A. P. 1964 “Notes on the Beliefs and Religion of the Ancient Mongols□The Golden Winged Eagle in Mongolian History.” *Acta Ethnographica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 13□411-14□and Okladnikov□A. P. 1990 “Inner Asia at the Dawn of History.” In Denis Sinor□ed.□*The Cambridge History of Early Inner Asia.* Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp.88-89□

[5] Dankoff□Robert 1971 “Baraq and Burāq.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 15□102-4□and Eliade□Mircea 1974 *Shamanism□Archaic Techniques of Ecstasy*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.69-71.

[6] Bazin□Louis 1971 “Les noms turcs de l‘aigle’.” *Turcica* 3□128-32.

[7] Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C.Rolfe.III.iii.16□Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.□VIII.i.4□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XIII.1□Xenophon□*Ana*. Xenophon. *Anabasis.* Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University

Press□1992.VI.v.2-3□Theophanes. *The Chronicle of Theophanes.* Trans. Harry Turtledove. Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press□1982.69□and *SCWSC* Palmer□Andrew□ed. and trans. *The Seventh Century in West Syrian Chronicles.* Liverpool□Liverpool University Press□1993.219-20.

[8] Price□Simon 1987 “From Noble Funerals to Divine Cults□The Consecration of Roman Emperors.” In Cannadine and Price 1987□pp.94-96.

[9] Hamayon□Roberte N. 1994 “Shamanism in Siberia□From Partnership in Supernature to Counter Power in Society.” In Nicholas Thomas and Caroline Humphrey□eds.□*Shamanism□History□and the State*. Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□pp.78-79.

[10] Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.132 and 284.

[11] Galdanova□G. P. 1981 “Le culte de la chasse chez Buriates.” *Études mongoles et sibériennes* 12□153-62□Kara□G. 1966 “Chants de chasseurs oirates dans la recueil de Vladimirtsov.” In Walther Heissig□ed.□*Collectanea Mongolica□Festschrift für Professor Dr. Rintchen zum 60. Geburtstag*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□pp.102-4□Bauwe□Renate 1993

“Jagdkult und seine Reflexion in der mongolischen Dichtung.” In Barbara Kellner-Heinkele□ed.□*The Concept of Sovereignty in the Altaic World*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□pp.11-22□*IB* Talat Tekin□trans. *Irk Bitig□The Book of Omens.* Wiesbaden□Harrassowitz□1993.11 and 27□Heissig□Walther 1980 *The Religions of Mongolia*. London□Routledge.51-57□83□87□and 93□and Bawden□Charles R. 1968 “Mongol Notes□Ⅱ. Some Shamanist Hunting Rituals from Mongolia.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 12□2□104-40.

[12] *ARI* Grayson□Albert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1972-76.II 49□55□77□91□150□and 175.

[13] Sugiyama□Jiro 1973 “Some Problems of Parthian King’s Crowns.” *Orient□The Reports of the Society for Near Eastern Studies in Japan* 9□31-41.

[14] Sima Guang/C de Crespigney□Rafe□trans. *To Establish Peace□Being the Chronicle of the Later Han for the Years 189-220 as Recorded in Chapters 59 to 69 of the Zizhi tongjian of Sima Guang.* Canberra□Faculty of Asian Studies□Australian National University□1996.I□170□*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.I□183□and Abū’l Faẓl□II□7.

[15] Helms□Mary W. 1993 *Craft and the Kingly Ideal□Art□Trade□and Power*. Austin□University of Texas Press.153-57□and Hendricks□Janet Wall 1988 “Power and Knowledge□Discourse and Ideological Tranformation Among the Shuar.” *American Ethnologist* 15□221.

[16] □□□□□□□Gnoli□Gherardo 1990 “On Old Persian *Farnah.”Acta Iranica* 3rd ser. 30□83-92□Golden□Peter B. 1982 “Imperial Ideology and the Sources of Unity Among the Pre-Činggisid Nomads of Western Eurasia.” *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 2□37-76□and de Rachewiltz□Igor 1973 “Some Remarks on the Ideological Foundations of Chinggis Khan’s Empire.” *Papers on Far Eastern History* 7□21-36□

[17] Decker□Wolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.148.

[18] □□□□□□□□□□Cassin□Elena 1981 “Le roi et le lion.” *Revue de l’histoire des religions* 198□355-401□

[19] □□□□□□□□□□□*ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□103□

[20] Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.250□fig. 250□Porada□Edith 1969 *The Art of Ancient Iran*. New York□Greystone.176 and 177□and fig. 88□Luko

nin□Vladimir Grigor’evich 1977 *Iskusstvo drevnego Irana*. Moscow□Iskusstvo.164 and 166□and Gignoux□Ph. 1983 “La chasse dans l’Iran sasanide.” In Gherardo Groli□ed.□*Iranian Studies*. Orientalia Romana 5. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□pp.101-3 and 107-11.

[21] Harper□Prudence Oliver 1983 “Sasanian Silver.” In Yarshater 1983b□pp.1115-20.

[22] Haussig□Hans Wilhelm 1992 *Archäologie und Kunst der Seidenstrasse*. Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.82□illus. 21□Garsoian□Nina G. 1981 “The Locus of the Death of Kings□Iranian Armenia-the Invented Image.” In R. G. Hovanissian□ed.□*The Armenian Image in History and Literature*. Malibu□Calif.□Undena□pp.46-54□and Braund□David 1994 *Georgia in Antiquity□A History of Colchis and Transcausian Iberia 550 BC-AD 562*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.253-54.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Naumann□Rudolf and Elisabeth Naumann 1969 “Ein Kösk im Sommerpalast des Abaqa Chan auf dem Tacht-i Sulaiman und seine Dekoration.” In Rudolph Naumann and Oktay Aslanapa□eds.□*Forschungen zur Kunst Asiens□In Memoriam Kurt Erdman*. Istanbul□Baha Mutbaasi□pp.47-49□and fig. 6□

[23] □□□Litvinskii□B. A. 1972 “Das K’ang-chü-Sarmatische Farnah.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 16□4□266-82□and Azarpa

yGuitty 1981 *Sogdian PaintingThe Pictorial Epic in Oriental Art*. BerkeleyUniversity of California Press.70-73 and 110-12

[24] BernierFrançois. *Travels in the Mogul EmpireA.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. OxfordOxford University Press1934379.

[25] MorrisBrian 2000 “Wildlife Depredations in MalawiThe Historical Dimension.” In Knight 2000bpp.36-49.

[26] ForbesJames. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint DelhiGian Publishing1988.I41and YuleSir Henry and A. C. Burnell 1903 *Hobson-JobsonA Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. LondonJohn Murray.58-59.

[27] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1960-67.III.79and VIII.217-18and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. LondonRoutledge1938. Vol. I.257.

[28] BowreyThomas. *A Geographical Account of Countries Round the Bay of Bengal1669-1679*. Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. 1905. Reprint NendelnKraus Reprint1967.220Muraviev Murav’yovNikolay. *Journey to Khiva Through the Turkman Country.* LondonOguz Press1977.108Herbert

Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972.□47□Chardin□John. *Travels in Persia□1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York□Dover□1988.173□Hakluyt□*V* Hakluyt□Richard. *Voyages*□London□J.M.Dent□1939. Vol.II□120 and 123□and *EVTRP* Morgan□E.Delmar and C.H.Coote□eds. *Early Voyages and Travels to Russia and Persia by Anthony Jenkinson and Other Englishmen*.1886. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1963.II□424-25 and 440.

[29] □□□□□□□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.V.45□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[30] Buzand Garsoian□Nina G.□trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to P'awstos Buzand*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1989.128.

[31] Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.I□52□and II□109.

[32] *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1966.387.

[33] Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□

Clarendon Press□1988.V.16.12-14.

[34] Xenophon□*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon□*SM*. X.8□12-16□18□and 21□Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988.VII.2.11-12□Haussig□Hans Wilhelm 1992 *Archäologie und Kunst der Seidenstrasse*. Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.78-79□illus. 125□and Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.231 and 252-52.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hurston□Zora Neale 1990 *Tell My Horse□Voodoo and Life in Haiti and Jamaica*. 1938. Reprint New York□Harper and Row.33-37□

[35] Procopius□*HW* Procopius. *History of the Wars.* Trans. H.B.Dewing. Loeb Classical Library. London□Heinemann□1914.V.xv.7-8.

[36] Braudel□Fernand 1985-86 *Civilization and Capitalism□15th-18th Centuries*. 3 vols. New York□Harper and Row.I□64-70.□□□□□□□Varthema□Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in Egypt□Syria□Arabia Deserta and Arabia Felix□in Persia□India□and Ethiopia□A.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. London□Hakluyt Society□1863.85 and 131□Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Per*

iod of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.173-74□Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.I□68□and *RG* Moreland□W.H.□ed. *Relations of Golconda in the Early Seventeenth Century.* Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.68□

[37] Gregory of Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974.350□and *ASB* Martin□Janet L.□trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. Manchester□Manchester University Press□1991.86.

[38] Fletcher□Giles. *Of the Russe Commonwealth*. Ed. Richard Pipes and John V.A.Fine□Jr. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1966.4v.

[39] Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. II□1519.

[40] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.XXXVIII□198□and Parks□Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi□Oxford University Press□1975.I□407.

[41] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades：Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press，1987.140；P.Mundy Mundy，Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia，1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln：Kraus Reprint，1967-72.V，59 and 63；and Parks，Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi：Oxford University Press，1975.II，252.

[42] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1967.XV.i.37；Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1959.IV.21；Mela，Pomonius. *Géographie*. Trans. M.Bandet. Paris：Panckoucke，1843.III.v；and Ammianus *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1958.XXII.vi.50-52.

[43] McDougal，Charles 1982 "The Man-Eating Tiger in Geographical and Historical Perspective." In Ronald L. Tilson and Ulysses S. Seal（eds.）*Tigers of the World：The Biology，Biopolitics，Management，and Conservation of an Endangered Species*. Park Ridge，N.J.：Noyes Publications，pp.435-48.

[44] *ZGC Chan-kuo ts’e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor￿Center for Chinese Studies￿University of Michigan￿1996.95￿and Schafer￿Edward H. 1967 *The Vermilion Bird￿T’ang Images of the South*. Berkeley￿University of California Press. 195 and 228-29.

[45] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London￿Routledge￿1938. Vol. I.299￿344￿346￿and 348.

[46] P.Mundy Mundy￿Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia￿1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln￿Kraus Reprint￿1967-72.II￿170￿Carré￿Abbé. *The Travels of Abbé Carré in India and the Near East￿1672-1674*. Trans. Lady Fawcett and Sir Charles Fawcett. 1947. Reprint Nendeln￿Kraus Reprint￿1967.I￿180 and 198￿Fryer￿John. *A New Account of East India and Persia￿Being Nine Year’s Travels￿1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood￿N.Y.￿Kraus Reprint￿1967.I￿145-46￿147￿and 186￿II￿98￿and III￿5-6￿Bowrey￿Thomas. *A Geographical Account of Countries Round the Bay of Bengal￿1669-1679*. Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. 1905. Reprint Nendeln￿Kraus Reprint￿1967.119￿211￿and 219-20￿Hamilton￿Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London￿Argonaut Press￿1930.I￿148 and 219￿and II￿3￿13-14￿16￿and 17￿and G.Mundy Mundy￿Godfr

ey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.3-4.

[47] Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London□Kegan Paul□Trench and Trubnor□1911.128 and 146□and Faxian Legge□James□trans. *A Record of Buddhist Kingdoms□Being an Account by the Chinese Monk Fa-Hein of Travels in India and Ceylon*. 1886. Reprint New Delhi□Munshiran Manoharlal□1991.68 and 93.

[48] Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A. R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.II□279□and III□596 and 727.

[49] *SOS* O'Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.47□49□164-65□and 175.

[50] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.373□Floris□Peter. Peter Floris□*His Voyage to the East Indies in the Globe□1611-1613*. Ed. W.H.Moreland. 1934. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.41□Bowrey□Thomas. *A Geographical Account of Countries Round the Bay of Bengal□1669-1679*. Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. 1905. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus

Reprint□1967.259-60 and 279□and Wallace□Alfred Russell. *The Malay Archipelago.* Reprint New York□Dover□1962.26.

[51] Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.II□24.

[52] Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925.II□185 and 205□Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.I□316□II□81-82 and 86-87□and III□462-63□and Manrique□Sebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique□1629-1643.* Trans. C.Eckford Luard. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□395 and 398-404.

[53] Manrique□Sebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique□1629-1643.* Trans. C.Eckford Luard. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□96-99□104□and 338-39.

[54] Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year's Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967.III□5-6.□□□Don Juan of Persia. *Don Juan of Persia□a Shi'a Catholic□1500-1604*. Trans. Guy Le Strange□London□Routledge□1926.50□

[55] □□□□□□*PME* Casson□Lionel□trans. *The Periplus Maris Erythraei.* Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1989.8

3□Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.268□*EVTRP* Morgan□E.Delmar and C.H.Coote□eds. *Early Voyages and Travels to Russia and Persia by Anthony Jenkinson and Other Englishmen*.1886. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1963.II□224□and Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925.II□224□

[56] Carré□Abbé. *The Travels of Abbé Carré in India and the Near East□1672-1674*. Trans. Lady Fawcett and Sir Charles Fawcett. 1947. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□72□and III□846□848□851□852□854□857□and 864.

[57] Schumpeter□Joseph A. 1951 *Imperialism and Social Classes*. New York□Augustus M. Kelley.179ff.

[58] Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.240-41.

[59] Aristotle□*MTH* Aristotle. *On Marvelous Things Heard*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□I.27□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XV.26□and al-Balādhurī. *The Origins of the Islamic State*. Trans. Philip Hitti and F. C.Murgotten. New York□Columbia University Press□1916-24.I□278-79.

[60] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2686□□2181□□□□□□□□□□□□

[61] Decker□Wolfgang 1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.149-50.

[62] Twiti□William. *The Art of Hunting□1327*. Trans. Bror Danielsson. Stockholm□Almqvist & Wiksell□1977.37.27-28□and Colley 1992□172.

[63] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 109□2872□*SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.II□122□*HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 54□2444□*HS/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China□Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York□Columbia University Press□1974.17□and Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VI.91 and VIII.66.

[64] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʿīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□293-94□and Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□222-23□327□and 539.

[65] *SMCAC* Sawyer□Ralph D.□trans. *The Seven Military Classics of Ancient China*. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1993.40□and Ibn al-Furāt. *Ayyubids□Mamlukes and Crusaders□Selections from the Tārīkh al-Duwal wa'l Mulūk*. Trans. U. and M.C.Lyons□with notes by Jonathan S.C.Riley-Smith. Cambridge□W.Hefer and Sons□1971.I□84-85□□□□□□□and II□68□69□□□□□

[66] Allen□W.E.D. 1971 *A History of the Georgian People*. London□Routledge.331.

[67] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.83 □para.22□.

[68] Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F. Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XVII.3□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.I□354.

[69] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.XI.103-6.

[70] Hue and Gabet Hue□Abbé and Joseph Gabet. *Travels in Tartary□Thibet and China□1844-46.* New York□Harper and Brothers□1928.I□99.

[71] Wallace□Alfred Russell. *The Malay Archipelago.* Reprint New York□Dover□1962.82.

[72] Robinson□Charles Alexander 1953 *The History of Alexander the Great*. Vol. 1. Providence□R. I.□Brown University Press.77□and Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.IV.21.

[73] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.97□274□and 301.

[74] Marks□Robert B. 1998 *Tigers□Rice□Silk and Silt□Environment and Economy in Late Imperial China*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.323-26.

[75] Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.I□197□367-68□and 438□II□282-85□and III□89-90.

[76] Eberhard□Wolfram 1968 *The Local Cultures of South and East China*. Leiden□E.J. Brill.170-71.

[77] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VIII.80-84□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Schafer□Edward H. 1967 *The Vermilion Bird□T’ang Im*

ages of the South. Berkeley：University of California Press.228。

[78] Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge：University Press for the Hakluyt Society，1958-94.IV：788.

[79] Fryer，John. *A New Account of East India and Persia，Being Nine Year's Travels，1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood，N.Y.：Kraus Reprint，1967.I：145-46 and 147.

[80] Ritvo，Harriet 1987 *The Animal Estate：The English and Other Creatures in the Victorian Age*. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press.28.

[81] Bird-David，Nurit 1990 "The Giving Environment：Another Perspective on the Economic System of Gatherer-Hunters." *Current Anthropology* 31：189-91 and 194-95.

[82] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster：Aris & Phillips，2001.72-73.

[83] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson，New York：Modern Library，1942.I.36-43.

[84] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto：University of Toronto Press，1963.2.12.

[85] *LS* Liaoshi. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1974.ch. 32，374-75.

[86] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi：Munshiram Mansharlal，1978.I，136，166，185-87，255，264，276，286，350-51，362，371，and 374，and II，104-5 and 269.

[87] Orwell，George 1956 “Shooting an Elephant.” In *The Orwell Reader*. New York：Harcourt Brace，pp.3-9.

[88] Xenophon，*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon，*SM*. V.34.

[89] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1990. ch. 65，2847，Wittfogel，Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society（Liao（907-1125）*. Philadelphia：American Philosophical Society.130，135，139，and 386，and *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1978.ch. 3，51.

[90] Wittfogel，Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society（Liao（907-1125）*. Philadelphia：American Philosophical Society.374，421，and 501，and *GD* Kakabadze，S.S.，trans. *Gruzinskie dokumenty* IX-*XV vv*. Moscow：Nauka，1982.79 and 106.

[91] Bernier，François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire，A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1934，14

5.

[92] GoodyJack 1993 *The Culture of Flowers*. CambridgeCambridge University Press.423.

[93] RedfieldRobert 1956 *Peasant Society and Culture*. ChicagoUniversity of Chicago Press.40-59.

[94] AndrewsPeter Alford 1999 *Felt Tents and PavilionsThe Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. I vols. LondonMelisendeXXXVI.

[95] ScottJames C. 1976 *The Moral Economy of the Peasant*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press. SeamanGaryed.157-92.

[96] MacartneyGeorge. *An Embassy to ChinaBeing the Journal Kept by Lord Macartney During His Embassy to the Emperor Ch’ienlung*. Ed. J.L.Cranmer-Byng. LondonLongman1962.161.

[97] Aristotle*HA* Aristotle. *History of Animals*. In Aristotle*CWA*VI.31VIII.28and IX.44Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1967.XV.i.19 and XVI.iv.20Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1960-67.VIII.47Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. Geor

ge Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942.XII.125-26□and Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J. W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.21.1.

[98] *ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908.II□346-47□and el-Habashi 1992□55-56.

[99] Kramer□Samuel Noah 1981 *History Begins at Sumer*. 1956. Reprint Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press.127□*ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.I□48 and 166□para. 266□and II□36□Barnett□R.D. 1976 *Sculptures from the North Palace of Ashurbanipal of Assyria□688-627 B.C.*□. London□British Museum Publications.13□and Parrot□Andre 1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.156 and 158□fig. 192.

[100] Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C.Rolfe.XIII.i.15□Strabo□XVI.i.1□and Ammianus *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.XVIII.7.4-5 and XXIII.5.8.

[101] □□□□·□□□□□

[102] *HHS* Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1973.ch. 88，1920.

[103] *SGZ Sanguo zhi.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1982.ch. 30，861.

[104] *ANE* Pritchard，James B.（ed.）*The Ancient Near East：An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，1973.II，162，and Xenophon，*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon，*SM*. XI.2.

[105] Welles，C. Bradford，Robert O. Fink，and J. Frank Gilliam 1959 *The Excavations at Dura Europos*. Vol. 5，pt. 1，*The Parchments and Papyri.* New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.41 and 320，no. 100xx，and Rostovtzeff，M. I. et al.，eds. 1952 *The Excavations at Dura Europos：Preliminary Report of the Ninth Season of Work*. Pt. 3，*The Palace of the Dux Ripae and Dolicheneum*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.47-49.

[106] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades：Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press，1987.113-14，116-17，and 135-39.

[107] al-Balādhurī. *The Origins of the Islamic State*. Trans. Philip Hitti and F. C.Murgotten. New York：Columbia Univer

sity Press□1916-24.I□280□and al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.XVIII□112-13.

[108] Teixeira□Pedro. *Travels of Pedro Teixeira.* Trans. William F.Sinclair. London□Printed for the Hakluyt Society□1902. 42□Layard□Austin. *Discoveries in the Ruins of Nineveh and Babylon*□London□John Murray□1853.566-67□and Grant□Christina Philip 1937 *The Syrian Desert□Caravans□Travel and Exploration*. London□A. & C. Black.15.

[109] Masʿūdī □VI□432-33.□□□□□□Dozy□R. P. A. 1991 *Supplément aux dictionnaires arabes*. 2 vols. 1881. Reprint Beirut□Librairie du Liban.II□519□□ "labādīd"□□□

[110] al-Balādhurī. *The Origins of the Islamic State*. Trans. Philip Hitti and F. C.Murgotten. New York□Columbia University Press□1916-24.I□259□and II□109□and Ahsan□Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids□786-902 AD*. London□Longman.81□n. 35.□□□□□□□□Zeuner 1963□245-51□and Postgate□J. N. 1992 *Early Mesopotamia□Society and Economy at the Dawn of History*. London□Routledge.164-65□□□□□□Akkadian□□□□□□□□□

[111] Linschoten□John Huyghen van. *The Voyage to the East Indies*□Ed. Arthur Coke Burnell and P.A.Tiele. London□H

akluyt Society Publications□1985.I□305.

[112] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.158-59 and 275-76.

[113] Saberwal□Vasant K. et al. 1994 “Lion-Human Conflict in the Gir Forest□India.” *Conservation Biology* 8□2□501-7.

[114] Roe□Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul□1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.II□392 and 402.

[115] Pelsaert□Francisco. *Jahangir’s India□The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972.52□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□182.

[116] □□Koch□Ebba 1998 *Dara-Shikoh Shooting Nilgais□Hunt and Landscape in Mughal Painting*. Occasional Papers 1. Washington□D.C.□Freer Gallery of Art.15□

[117] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul’tury□1997-2000.I□224□*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent’evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996.□94□□□□□□□and 232□□□□□□□□and *RPC* Cross□Samue

l Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953.178□

[118] Hrushevsky□Michael 1941 *A History of the Ukraine*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.151.

[119] □□□□□□□□□□*ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.II□222□and Ezekiel 14. 15-19□

[120] Joshua Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite. *The Chronicle of Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite*. Trans. Frank K.Trombley and John W.Watt. Liverpool□Liverpool University Press□2000.102-3 and 110.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Trombley□Frank R. 1994 *Hellenic Religion and Christianization*□c. 370-529. Vol. 2. Leiden□E J. Brill.189-90□

[121] Drasxanakertc'i/D□186□and Drasxanakertc'i/M□189.

[122] Dionysius Pseudo-Dionysius of Tel-Mahre. *Chronicle*□part Ⅲ. Trans. Witold Witakowski. Liverpool□Liverpool University Press□1990.81.

[123] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.IV□45-46□and Don Juan of Persia. *Don Juan of Persia□a Shi'a C*

atholic□1500-1604. Trans. Guy Le Strange□London□Routledge□1926.50.

[124] Bagrationi□Vakhushti. *Istoriia tsartvo gruzinskogo*. Trans. N. T.Nakashidze. Tbilisi□Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba□"1976.139-40.□□□□□□Allen□W.E.D. 1971 *A History of the Georgian People*. London□Routledge.150□

[125] Yang Hsüan-chih. *A Record of Buddhist Monasteries in Lo-yang*. Trans. Yi-t'ung Wang. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1984.6□and Jenner□W. J. F. 1981 *Memories of Loyang□Yang Hsüan-chih and the Last Capital□493-534□*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.99-102.

[126] Gernet□Jacques 1995 *Buddhism in Chinese Society□An Economic History from the Fifth to the Tenth Centuries*. New York□Columbia University Press.118.

[127] Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.III□60-61 and 162□and IV□81-82.

[128] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D. 1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□175□227□233□442-43□and 444.

[129] Guerreiro□Fernão. *Jahangir and the Jesuits□with an Account of the Travels of Benedict Goes and the Mission to Pegu.* Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1930.196.

[130] Eberhard□Wolfram 1968 *The Local Cultures of South and East China*. Leiden□E.J. Brill.80-82.

[131] Hughes□J. Donald 1989 “Mencius’Prescription for Ancient Chinese Environmental Problems.” *Environmental Review* 13□3-4□16-17.

[132] Mencius *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto□University of Toronto Press□1963.3.3□Han Feizi Han Fei Tzu. *Basic Writings.* Trans. Burton Watson. New York□Columbia University Press□1964.96□*SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.ch. 5□173□and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993.II□122.

[133] Machinist□Peter 1992 “Nimrod.” *Anchor Bible Dictionary*. New York□Doubleday□4□1116-18□Speiser□E. H. 1964 *The Anchor Bible□Genesis*. Garden City□N. Y.□Doubleday.64 and 67-68□and Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū’l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.8.

[134] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973.I□53-56.

[135] [illegible]

[136] *ZA* Darmesteter□James□trans. Zend-Avesta. Reprint Delhi□Motilal Banarsidass□1988. Vol.II□*Yasht*□XIX.30-38□Yarshater□Ehsan 1983a “Iranian National History.” In Yarshater 1983b□pp.422-26□and Stricker□B. H. 1963-64 “*Vārəġna*□the Falcon.” *Indo-Iranian Journal* 73□310-17.

[137] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.II□26 and 49-50□and Mas‘ūdī□II□96.

[138] Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. London□Routledge and Kegan Paul□1960.179.

[139] [illegible]□Hoshang□[illegible]

[140] [illegible]□Farīdūn□[illegible]

[141] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.I□341□and II□108-09.

[142] [illegible]15□19[illegible]

[143] Ipsiroglu□M. S. 1967 *Painting and Culture of the Mongols*. London□Thames and Hudson.53 and 99.

[144] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□240.

[145] Tanabe□Katsumi 1983 “Iconography of the Royal Hunt□Bas Reliefs at Taq-i Bustan□” *Orient□The Reports of the Society for Near Eastern Studies in Japan* 19□103-16.

[146] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. V□100-102□and Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J. Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905.30-32.

[147] Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H. A.R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.II□928.

[148] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□*Isk.* Southgate□Minoo S.□trans. *Iskandarnamah□A Persian Medieval Alexander Romance*. New York□Columbia University Press□1978.32-34□

[149] □□□□Marduk□□□□□□□□□□

[150] □□□□Indra□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[151] □□□□Saint George□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[152] Shepard□Paul 1996 *The Others□How Animals Made Us Human*. Washington□D. C.□Island Press. Sherratt□Andrew 1986 “The Chase-From Subsistance to Sport.” *Ashmolean* 10□177-78.

[153] Khazanov□A. M. 1975 *Zoloto skifov*. Moscow□Sovetskii khudozhnik.30ff.□Lavin□Irving 1963 “The Hunting Mosaics of Antioch and Their Sources.” *Dumbarton Oaks Papers* 17□197ff□Root□Margaret Cool 1979 *The King and Kingship in Achaemenid Art*. Acta Iranica 3rd ser. 9. Leiden□E. J. Brill.303-8□Boyce□Mary 1982 *A History of Zoroastrianism*. Vol. 2. Leiden□E.J.Brill.II□105□Haussig□Hans Wilhelm 1992 *Archäologie und Kunst der Seidenstrasse*. Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.20-21□illus. 9□Klochkov□I. S. 1996 “Two Cylinder Seals from a Sarmatian Grave near Kosikay.” *Ancient Civilizations from Scythia to Siberia* 3□1□38-43□and Schmidt□Erick F. 1957 *Persepolis II□Contents of the Treasury and Other Discoveries*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press.8□12-13□and 20-22.

[154] *ON* Shcherbak□A.M.□trans. *Oguz-nāme*. *Makhaddat-nāme*. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury□1959.24-27 □3.4-6.3□.

[155] Wilson□J. A. 1948 “Egypt.” In Henri Frankfort and H. A. Groenewegen-Frankfort□eds.□*The Intellectual Adventure of Ancient Man□An Essay on Speculative Thought in the Ancient Near East*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□pp.78-80□and Zimansky□Paul E. 1985 *Ecology and Empire□The Structure of the Urartian State*. Chicago□Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago.51-52.

[156] *ARI* Grayson□Albert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1972-76.I□80□83□92□102□104□106□108□113□114□118□and 119□and II□5□85□121-22□148□159□and 191□*ANE*□II□99□132□and 201□and Oded□Bustenay 1992 *War□Peace and Empire□Justifications for War in Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Ludwig Reichert Verlag.113-16□149-51□and 167.

[157] Falk□Nancy E. 1973 “Wilderness and Kingship in Ancient South Asia.” *History of Religions* 13□1-15.

[158] Shulman□David Dean 1985 *The King and the Clown in South Asian Myth and Poetry*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.24-27□294-95□and 365.□□Brancaccio□Pia 1999 “Angulimāla and the Taming of the Forest.” *East and West* 49□105-18□esp. 17□and Lombard□Denys 1974 “La vision de la forêt à Java□Indonesie□.” *Études rurales* 53□474-85□

[159] Helms□Mary W. 1993 *Craft and the Kingly Ideal□Art□Trade□and Power*. Austin□University of Texas Press.160-63.

[160] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VIII.104□Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.XVIII.40-41□Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.I.33.4□II.40.6 and 50.2□and III.30.4 and 50.3□Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Cononoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.38.17□and Ammianus *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.XXII.5.4.

[161] Justin Watson□John S.□trans. *Justin□Cornelius Nepos and Eutropius*. London□Bell and Sons□1910.XV.2.

[162] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“Anushirvan”□□□“□□□□□□□”□

[163] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. V□264-65.

[164] Sage□Steven F. 1992 *Ancient Sichuan and the Unification of China*. Albany□State University of New York Press. 138-39.

[165] Macartney□George. *An Embassy to China□Being the Journal Kept by Lord Macartney During His Embassy to the Emperor Ch'ienlung*. Ed. J.L.Cranmer-Byng. London□Longman□1962.112-13.

[166] Artsruni□Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunik'*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Detroit□Wayne State University Press□1985.186 and 260.

[167] Xuanzang Hiuen Tsiang. *Si-yu-ki□Buddhist Records of the Western World*. Trans. Samuel Beal. Reprint Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1969.II□255.

[168] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.79 □para.5□.□□□□□□Yusūf□□□□□□□□□□□221□

[169] Gommans□Jos. 1998 "The Silent Frontier of South Asia□c.A.D. 1100-1800." *Journal of World History* 9□21-22.

[170] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.87.

[171] Ehrenreich□Barbara 1997 *Blood Rites□Origins and History of the Passions of War*. New York□Metropolitan Books.39-45.

[172] Ovington□J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1929.80.

[173] Hammond□Charles E. 1991 “An Excursion in Tiger Lore.” *Asia Major* 3rd ser. 4□1□87-100□Schafer□Edward H. 1991 “The Chinese Dhole.” *Asia Major* 3rd ser. 4□1□4-6□and Han Fei Tzu. *Basic Writings.* Trans. Burton Watson. New York□Columbia University Press□1964.18 and 39-40.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sterckx□Roel 2000 “Transforming the Beasts□Animals and Music in Early China.” *T’oung-pao* 86□3-8□and Lawergren□Bo 2003 “Oxus Trumpets□ca. 2200-1800 B. C. E.□Material Overview□Usage□Societal Role and Catalog.” *Iranica Antigua* 38□105-7□

[174] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.XI.105-6.

[175] Sittert□Lance van 1998 “Keeping the Enemy at Bay□The Extermination of Wild Carnivora in the Cape Colony□1889-1910.” *Environmental History* 3□333-56.

[176] Xenophon□*Oec.* Xenophon. *Oeconomicus*. Trans. E. C.Marchant. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.V.5-7. □□□□□Xenophon□*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon□*SM*. XIII.11-12□

[177] Knight 2000a□1-35□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[178] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967.II.v.26.

[179] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.VI.53□and Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967.XVII.iii.15.

[180] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57.I.8.1-4□15.5□and 24.5-8.

[181] Ingold□Tim 1994 “From Trust to Domination□An Alternative History of Human-Animal Relations.” In Aubrey Manning and James Serpell□eds.□*Animals and Human Society□Changing Perspectives*. New York□Routlege□pp.1-19.

[182] □□□□□□□□□□Haas□Jonathan 1982 *The Evolution of the Prehistoric State*. New York□Columbia University Press. e

l-Habashi□Zaki□34-85□

[183] Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□92-96□98-99□and 146-66.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Keightley□David N. 2000 *The Ancestral Landscape□Time□Space and Community in Late Shang China□ca. 1200-1045 B.C.□.* Berkeley□Institute of East Asian Studies□University of California.107-9□Lefeuvre□Jean 1990-91 “Rhinoceros and Wild Buffaloes North of the Yellow River at the End of the Shang Dynasty.” *Monumenta Serica* 39□131-57□and Hsu□James C. H. 1996 *The Written Word in Ancient China*. Hong Kong□Tan Hock Seng.69-87□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gadgil□Madhav and Romila Thapar. 1990 “Human Ecology in India□Some Historical Perspectives.” *Interdisciplinary Science Reviews* 15□214-16□

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Charles Melville[illegible][1][illegible][2][illegible][3][illegible]/[illegible]/[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]/[illegible][4][illegible]

[illegible][5][illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]‘[illegible]’”[6]

[illegible][7][illegible]1662[illegible][8]

[illegible][9][illegible]——[illegible]“yurtchi”——[illegible][10][illegible]

[illegible]“pishkhānah”[illegible][11][illegible]100[illegible]500[illegible]400[illegible]100[illegible]500[illegible]1830[illegible][12][illegible]60[illegible]200[illegible]100[illegible]100[illegible][13]

[illegible]8[illegible][14][illegible]

[illegible][15][illegible][16][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[17]□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ashak Ⅲ□□□380□389□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[18]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Khurshīd□□□761□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□Mughīth al-Dīn□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[19]

图15 乾隆皇帝的狩猎宫帐

资料来源：郎世宁1757年绘，法国国家博物馆联合会/纽约艺术资源档案馆联合授权。

□□□□□□□□□□□Herbert□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□mahāl□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[20]□□[21]□□□

[illegible]communication networks[illegible][22]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]halting places[illegible][23] 1829[illegible]·[illegible]Lucknow[illegible]“Rumnah”[illegible]rumnā[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible][24]

[illegible][25] [illegible][26]

[illegible][27] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Scythian[illegible][28] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible][29] [illegible]18[illegible]Nādir Shāh[illegible]1736[illegible]1747[illegible][30]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][31] [illegible]13[illegible]15[illegible][32] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][33] [illegible]

图16 乾隆皇帝进入木兰围场附近的村庄

资料来源：郎世宁1757年绘，法国国家博物馆联合会/纽约艺术资源档案馆联合授权。

[illegible]1031[illegible]1055[illegible]1161[illegible]1190[illegible][34] [illegible]1351[illegible]1388[illegible]

[35]

[36] [37] [38]

1309 1340 1583 1598 [39]

“ ” [40] “ ” [41] [42]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible] [43] [illegible]ordo[illegible] [44]

[illegible]·[illegible]“Admonition”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [45] [illegible] [46] [illegible] [47]

[illegible]“[illegible]Zaul[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [48] [illegible] [49]

[illegible]Farrukhān[illegible]8[illegible]marzubān[illegible]840[illegible]855[illegible] [50] [illegible] [51]

[illegible]/[illegible] [52]

[illegible]·[illegible]Nikolai Muraviev[illegible]·[illegible]Muḥammad Raḥīm[illegible]1806[illegible]1825[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][53] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Stephen Blake[illegible]1556[illegible]1734[illegible]40%[illegible]15[illegible]20[illegible][54]

[illegible]van den Broecke[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][55] [illegible][56] [illegible][57]

[illegible]·[illegible]*Āʾīn-i Akbarī*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][58] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]”[illegible][59]

[illegible] [60] [illegible]（circuit court）[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [61] [illegible]

[illegible] [62] [illegible]“[illegible]” [63] [illegible] [64] [illegible] [65]

[illegible]·[illegible]（Niẓām al-Mulk）[illegible] [66] [illegible]“[illegible]”。[67] [illegible]“[illegible]”。[68] [illegible] [69]

[illegible]（Akbarabād）[illegible]（Nawruz）[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[70]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[71]□□□[72]□□□□□□□□□□□□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[73]

□□[74]□14□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□□□□□□□□□10□□□□200□□□□□□800□□□□□“□□□□□□quṣūr khashab□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[75]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[76]

□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□……□□”[77]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[78]□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□shamianus□□□□□□□□kanaits□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□99□□lack□——1□□10□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□83□□[79]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gagik□□□□900□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□[80]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1237□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□“Gegen Chaghan”□□□□□“□□□□□”□[81]□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□70□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[82]□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□mutanazzah□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□kusht□□□[83]□□□“Dawlah Bāgh”□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□“□□□□”□[84]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□Francis I□□□1515□1547□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□440□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□20□□[85]□□□[86]

□□□[87]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[88]□□□[89]

□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□[90]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[91]□□

[illegible][92][illegible]

[illegible][93][illegible][94][illegible][95]

[illegible]nard[illegible]794[illegible]1185[illegible][96][illegible]——[illegible][97][illegible][98][illegible][99][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][100][illegible]2[illegible][101][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][102][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][103][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][104][illegible]“[illegible]sirolya[illegible]”[105][illegible][106]

[illegible]——[illegible][107][illegible][108][illegible][109][illegible]18[illegible][110]

[illegible]1320[illegible]·[illegible]Al-Nāṣir Muḥammad[illegible]·[illegible]Abū’l Fidā[illegible]1568[illegible]English Moscovy Company[illegible][111][illegible]18[illegible]Jahāngīr[illegible][112]

[illegible][113][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□

□□□——□□□——□□□[114] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[115] □□[116] □□200□□[117] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□……□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[118]

□□□[119] □□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□[120]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[121] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Tiribazus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□[122]

[illegible]1240[illegible]Körgüz[illegible][123][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]ʿAlā al-Dīn[illegible]1296[illegible]1316[illegible]1501[illegible]1524[illegible][124][illegible]

[illegible][125][illegible][126]

[illegible]·[illegible][127][illegible]Humāyūn[illegible][128][illegible][129]

[illegible]·[illegible]David Soslan[illegible]“[illegible]”。[130] [illegible]5[illegible]·[illegible]399–421[illegible]“[illegible]——[illegible][131]”。[132] [illegible]Bahadūr Shāh[illegible]1707–1712[illegible][133] [illegible]1598[illegible][134]

[illegible]·[illegible]Janet Nelson[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][135] [illegible][136] [illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][137] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][138][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

图17 乾隆皇帝在木兰围场狩猎期间接受鞑靼人进献的马匹

资料来源：郎世宁1757年绘，法国国家博物馆联合会/纽约艺术资源档案馆联合授权。

[illegible][139][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][140][illegible]Cummins[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][141]

[illegible]Kaempfer[illegible][142][illegible]

[illegible][143][illegible]630[illegible][144]

[illegible]1680[illegible][145][illegible][146][illegible][147][illegible]16[illegible]·[illegible]John Sanderson[illegible]“[illegible]Great Turk[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][148][illegible][149]

[illegible][150][illegible]

[illegible][151][illegible]917[illegible][152][illegible][153][illegible]·[illegible]Boris Godunov[illegible]1598[illegible]1605[illegible][154][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][155]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][156] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][157] [illegible]1241[illegible]1[illegible]24[illegible]5[illegible][158] [illegible]Ayyūbids[illegible]

[illegible][159] [illegible][160]

[illegible][161] [illegible][162] [illegible][163] [illegible][164]

[illegible]1530[illegible][165] [illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][166][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible][167][illegible]·[illegible]Rashīd al-Dīn[illegible]“[illegible]jerge[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]ordo[illegible]”[illegible][168][illegible]

[illegible][169][illegible][170]

[illegible]——[illegible][171]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]50[illegible][172][illegible]

[illegible][173][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][174][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][175][illegible][176][illegible][177]

[illegible][178][illegible]

[illegible][179] [illegible][180] [illegible][181] [illegible]

[illegible]209[illegible][182] [183] [illegible]168[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][184] [illegible]13[illegible][185] [illegible]7[illegible]19[illegible][186]

[illegible][187] [illegible]1330[illegible]·[illegible][188] [illegible][189] [illegible]Sanjar[illegible]1118[illegible]1157[illegible]13[illegible][190]

[illegible][191] [illegible]1087[illegible]1100[illegible][192] [illegible]1118[illegible]1143[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Cilicia[illegible][193]

[illegible]

□□□

[1] □□□Melville□Charles 1990 “The Itineraries of Sultan Öljeitü.” *Iran* 28□55-70□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[2] Elias□Norbert 1994 *The Civilizing Process*. Oxford□Blackwell.301.

[3] □□□□□□□□□□□□Wechsler□Howard J. 1985 *Offerings of Jade and Silk□Ritual and Symbol in the Legitimation* of the *T’ang Dynasty*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.161-69□

[4] Ratchnevsky□Paul 1970 “Über den mongolischen Kult am Hofe der Grosskhane in China.” In Louis Ligeti□ed.□*Mongolian Studies*. Amsterdam□B. R. Gruner□pp.426 and 428□and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.229-30□233□and 234-35.

[5] al-ʿUmarī/L□100□□□□□□and 158□□□□□

[6] Peng and Xu Peng Daya and Xu Ting. *Heida shilue*. In *MGSL.* 473.□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[7] Jāḥiẓ□*LC* Pellat□Charles□trans. *Le livre de la couronne attribué a Ǧaḥiẓ*. Paris□Société d’é ditions Les Belles Lettres□1954.100-101.

[8] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981.II□61-68 and 100.

[9] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□1092.

[10] Nakhchivānī□Muḥammad Ibn Hindushāh. *Dastūr al-kātib fī taʿyin al-marātib.* Ed. A.A.Alizade. Moscow□Nauka□1976. Vol.Ⅱ.62-63.

[11] □□□□□□*TTP* Alderly□Lord Stanley□ed. *Travels to Tana and Persia by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini.* London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1873.133□

[12] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʾīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□47-49 and 231.

[13] Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□218 and 359.

[14] Porphyrogenitus□*TT* Constantine Porphyrogenitus. *Three Treatises on Imperial Military Expeditions.* Trans. John F. Haldon. Vienna□Verlag der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaft□1990.105.

[15] Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1932-51.6.1.

[16] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935-57. *XIX*□21.3.

[17] □□□□□□□□□□*PFT* Hallock□Richard T.□trans. *Persepolis Fortification Tablets*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1969.15 and 113-16□

[18] Buzand Garsoian□Nina G.□trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to Pʻawstos Buzand*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1989.141 and 142.

[19] Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905.115□and Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dī*

n Nīshāpūrī. Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther□ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond□Surrey□Curzon□2001.100.

[20] Herbert□Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972.141-52□esp. 142□148□and 151.□□□□□□□Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□1057□

[21] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.I□537□and II□1054-61□1211-12□and 1237.

[22] *NITP* Grey□C.□trans. *A Narrative of Italian Travels in Persia.* London□Hakluyt Society□1875.165.

[23] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.I□90□202□248□and 252.

[24] G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.209□and Yule□Sir Henry and A. C. Burnell 1903 *Hobson-Jobson□A Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. London□John Murray.774.

[25] □□□□□□*ASB* Martin□Janet L.□trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. Manchester□Manchester University Press□1991.127□

140□152□175□and 185□and *CC* Scholtz□Bernhard Walter□trans. *Carolingian Chronicles□Royal Frankish Annals and Nithard's Histories*. Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1970. 125□

[26] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hennebicque□Régine 1980 "Espaces sauvages et chasses royales dans le Nord de la France." *Revue du Nord* 62□35-57□and Ewig□E. 1963 "Résidences et capitale pendant le haut Moyen Age." *Revue historique* 230□25-72□esp. 29□60□63□and 70-71□

[27] □□□□□□□□Koch□Ebba 1998 *Dara-Shikoh Shooting Nilgais□Hunt and Landscape in Mughal Painting*. Occasional Papers 1. Washington□D.C.□Freer Gallery of Art.29□

[28] *FCH* Blockley□R.C.□trans. *The Fragmentary Classicising Historians of the Later Roman Empire*. Vol. Ⅱ□Text□*Translation and Historiographical Notes*. Liverpool□Francis Cairns□1983.1□and Jordanes□*The Gothic History.* Trans. Christopher Mierow. Reprint New York□Barnes and Noble□1960.XXIV. 123-25.

[29] *ON* Shcherbak□A.M.□trans. *Oguz-nāme*. *Makhaddat-nāme*. Moscow□Izdatel'stvo vostochnoi literatury□1959.59-61□h Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. Moscow□Nauka□1987-88.I□18b□□□□□□□□

and 63□□□□□□□□□□□Golden Bow□□□□□□□□□□□Harmatta□J. 1951 “The Golden Bow of the Huns.” *Acta Archaeologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 1□107-49□

[30] Avery□Peter 1991 “Nādir Shāh and the Afsharid Legacy.” In Peter Avery□Gavin Hambly□and Charles Melville□eds.□*The Cambridge History of Iran*□vol. *7□Nadir Shah to the Islamic Republic*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp. 10.

[31] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959.I□387.

[32] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow□Iazyki russkoi kul’tury□1997-2000.II□842□*Hyp.* Perfecky□George□A.□trans. *The Hypatian Codex.* Vol. Ⅱ□*The Galician-Volynia Chronicle*. Munich□Wilhelm Fink□1973.75□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.III□117.

[33] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99□V□41□and *ON* Shcherbak□A.M.□trans. *Oguz-nāme*. *Makhaddat-nāme*. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury□1959.8.7-10.4.

[34] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 8□76□and *JS Jinshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.ch. 6□147.

[35] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.II□184□III□317□and IV□224 and 225.

[36] Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.41.13-84□al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī.* Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.XXX□324-25□and Masʿūdī□VI□227-28.

[37] d'Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1971.49.

[38] Jāḥiẓ□*LC* Pellat□Charles□trans. *Le livre de la couronne attribué a Ǧaḥiẓ*. Paris□Société d'é ditions Les Belles Lettres□1954.□125-26.

[39] Abū l Fidā□*M* Abū'l Fidā. *The Memoirs of a Syrian Prince*. Trans. P.M.Holt. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1983.77□*HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. R

eprint New York□AMS Press□1966.V□372□and h Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīs h Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhet dina. Moscow□Nauka□1987-88.II□194a□228a□233a□and 237 a□□□□□□and 163□225□234□and 241□□□□□

[40] □□□

[41] *LS* Liaoshi. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974.ch. 32□3 73-75□Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society.131-34□Taskin□V. S. 1973 “Pokhodnye lageria kidan’skikh imperatov.” In G. D. Sukharchuk□ed.□*Kitai□Obshchestvo i gosudarstvo*. Moscow□Nauka□pp.101-15□and Haenisch□Erich 1935 “Die Abteilung‘Jagd’im Fünfsprachigen Wörterspiegel.” *Asia Major* 10□64-66.

[42] *LS* Liaoshi. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974.ch. 58□1037-75□and Stein□Rolf 1940 “Leao-tche.” *T’oung-pao* 35□81-93.

[43] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 3□p. 47□and B Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū. *Ẕayl jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh-i Rashīdī.* Ed. Khānbābā Bayānī. Salsatat-i instishārāt-i aṣār mīllī□88. Tehran□1971.118.

[44] Qāshānī，Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta'rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly，Tehran：B.T.N.K.，1969.31.

[45] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. Moscow：Iazyki russkoi kul'tury，1997-2000. I vols，to date.，247；*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg：Nauka，1996.102（第一个六千年）and 240（第二个六千年）；and *RPC* Cross，Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor，trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle：Laurentian Text.* Cambridge，Mass.：Medieval Academy of America，1953.211。

[46] Keightley，David N. 1978 *Sources of Shang History：The Oracle-Bone Inscriptions of Bronze Age China*. Berkeley：University of California Press.181；Shaughnessy，Edward L. 1989 "Historical Geography and the Extent of the Earliest Chinese Kingdoms." *Asia Major* 3rd ser. 11（2）1-22.ii；Fiskesjö，Magnus 2001 "Rising from Blood-Stained Fields：Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China." *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73：104-9；and Wittfogel，Karl A. 1940 "Meteorological Records from the Divination Inscriptions of Shang." *Geographical Review* 30：126-28.

[47] 何平立（He，Pingli 2003 *Xunshou yu fengchan：fengjian zhengchi de wenhua guiji*. Jinan：Qi Lu shushe.472-77（巡狩与封禅）

□□□□□□□□□□

[48] *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1966.191 and 226.

[49] Dasxuranc'i□65□and *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.27 and 101.

[50] Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905.101□and *CC* Scholtz□Bernhard Walter□trans. *Carolingian Chronicles□Royal Frankish Annals and Nithard's Histories*. Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1970.170.

[51] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37.I□174□Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.I□218□and *MKK* Budge□Ernest A. Wallis□trans. *The Monks of Kūblāi Khān.* London□Religious Tract Society□1928.258-59.

[52] □□□□□□□Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□6

07□633□668□765□854□987□and 1139□and Ḥasan-i Fasā’ī Ḥasan-e Fasā’ī. *History of Persia Under Qājār Rule.* Trans. Heribert Busse. New York□Columbia University Press□1972.150 and 167□

[53] Muraviev Murav’yov□Nikolay. *Journey to Khiva Through the Turkman Country.* London□Oguz Press□1977.60□63□127□141□and 150.

[54] Blake□Stephen P. 1979 “The Patrimonial-Bureaucratic Empire of the Mughals.” *Journal of Asia Studies* 29□1□91-92□and Blake□Stephen P. 1983 “The Hierarchy of Central Places in North India During the Mughal Period of Indian History.” *South Asia* 6□1□22-24.

[55] Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957.47.

[56] □□□□□□□Guerreiro□Fernão. *Jahangir and the Jesuits□with an Account of the Travels of Benedict Goes and the Mission to Pegu.* Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1930.46□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□215□

[57] Roe□Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul□1615—1619.* Ed. William Foste

r. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.II□339ff.□and ʿInāyat Khān□159□298-99□322□396□412□and 504.

[58] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Āʾīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□292-93.

[59] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□172 and 226.

[60] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.83 □para.22-23□□and Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.IV□194.

[61] □□□□□□Poole□Austin Lane 1958 “Recreation.” In Astin Lane Poole□ed.□*Medieval England*. Oxford□Clarendon Press□vol. 2□pp.616-21□

[62] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.ch. 3□39□Waley□Arthur 1957 “Chinese-Mongol Hybrid Songs.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 20□581-82□Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.II□516□*HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of Ind*

ia as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.V□277□Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982.85 □para. 33-35□□and Lang□David Marshall 1957 *The Last Years of the Georgian Monarchy□1658-1832*. New York□Columbia University Press.54.

[63] *JTS Jiu Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.ch. 64□2420.

[64] Anson□John S. 1970 “The Hunt of Love□Gottfried von Strassburg’s *Tristan* as Tragedy.” *Speculum* 42□594-607. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□“□□”□“□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bailey□Harold W. 1985 *Khotanese Texts*. Vol. 7. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.99□

[65] Plutarch□*Mor.* Plutarch. *Moralia*. Trans Harold Cherniss and William C.Helmbold. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1927.319 and 321.□□□□□□ al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.XXXVIII□156□Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther□ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond□Surrey□Curzon□2001.

105，du Jarric，Pierre，S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits：An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London：Routledge，1926.57；and Bernier，François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire，A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1934，218。

[66] Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. London：Routledge and Kegan Paul，1960，251.

[67] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry：Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford，Calif.：Stanford University Press，1961.4.

[68] Rust’haveli，Shot’ha. *The Man in the Panther’s Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London：Luzac，1966.49.

[69] Forbes，James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi：Gian Publishing，1988.II，27；and Ḥasan-i Fasā’ī Ḥasan-e Fasā’ī. *History of Persia Under Qājār Rule.* Trans. Heribert Busse. New York：Columbia University Press，1972.155 and 419.

[70] ʿInāyat Khān，305 and 306；and Roe，I，138，and II，437-38.

[71] Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.：Westview Press，1978.II，667，957；

1057□and 1059.

[72] Rust’haveli□Shot’ha. *The Man in the Panther’s Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966.112.

[73] *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972.65□74□77□78-79□and 84.

[74] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.231 -33.

[75] al-ʿUmarī/S□19□□□□□□ and 44-45□□□□□

[76] Andrews□Peter Alford 1999 *Felt Tents and Pavilions□The Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. II vols. London□Melisende.□1250 and illus. 255.

[77] Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.II□488-89.

[78] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The Aʿīn-i Akbār-ī* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.I□47-49□and Andrews□Peter Alford 1999 *Felt Tents and Pavilions□The Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. II vols. London□Melisende.□“Plan of the Ordu□”□□884 and 1277-80□

[79] Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957.154□and Yule□Sir Henry and A. C. Burnell 1903 *Hobson-Jobson□A Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. London□John Murray.154□500-501□and 821.

[80] Artsruni □ Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunik'*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Detroit□Wayne State University Press□1985.316.

[81] “□□□□□”□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□

[82] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.ch. 2□35□36□and 37□ch. 3□46□and ch. 58□1382-83.

[83] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37.I□193□Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958.I□237□Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. Moscow□Nauka. Vols.II/1□144□and Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press.63.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Naumann□Rudolf and Elisabeth Naumann 1976 *Takht-i Suleiman□A*

usgrabung des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts in Iran. Ausstellungskataloge der prähistorischen Staatssammlung 3. Munich：Prähistorische Staatssammlung，1976.34-43。

[84] Jourdain，John. *The Journal of John Jourdain，1608-1617，Describing his Experiences in Arabia，India and the Malay Archipelago*. Ed William Foster. Reprint Nendeln：Kraus Reprint，1967.169；and Roe，Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul，1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln：Kraus Reprint，1967.I：159，240，and 250.

[85] Weidner-Weiden，Heidi 1997 "Hunting Lodges-Their Splendor and Glory." In Blüchel 1997，1：246-77.

[86] Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.：Westview Press，1978.II：724，732，and 1179.

[87] *CATCL* Mair，Victor H.，ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York：Columbia University Press，1994.422；Niẓāmī，Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar：A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1995.II：16.9-10 and 18；and Kashgharī Maḥmūd al Kašγarī. *Compendium of the Turkic Dialects（Dīwān Luγāt al-Turk）.* Trans. Robert Dankoff. Sources of Orie

ntal Languages and Literature 7. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Printing Office□1982.I□226.

[88] Shepard□Dorothy G. 1979 “Banquet and Hunt in Medieval Islamic Iconography.” In Ursula E. McCracken□Lillian M. C. Randall□and Richard H. Randall□Jr.□eds.□*Gatherings in Honor of Dorothy E. Minor*. Baltimore□Walters Art Gallery□pp.79-92.

[89] Henning 1939-42□951□*TS*□278□Rashīd/K□II□736□Rudra Deva□132-33 □para.5-10□□Hedin 1933□168-73□and Melnikova 2002□65.

[90] Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. London□Routledge and Kegan Paul□1960□27 and 96.

[91] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.II□76-77□and III□317.

[92] □□□□□□□ al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99.XXVI□126-27□and Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans.

Kenneth Allin Luther，ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond，Surrey：Curzon，2001.121。

[93] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto：University of Toronto Press，1963.5.7.

[94] *CRP* Watson，Burton，trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose：Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York：Columbia University Press，1971.47-48；Mei Chang，68-71；WX，I，139，141，and 143，and II，105-13.

[95] *Vis.* Wardrop，Oliver，trans. *Visramiani：The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London：Royal Asiatic Society，1966.57，68，105，and 129.□□□□□□ Khorenats'i，204，and Bagrationi，Vakhushti. *Istoriia tsartvo gruzinskogo*. Trans. N. T.Nakashidze. Tbilisi：Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba，"1976.90 and 129。

[96] Mas'ūdī，VIII，16-17，and Jameson，E.W. 1962 *The Hawking of Japan：The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis，Calif.：Privately printed.6.

[97] Qāshānī，Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta'rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly，Tehran：B.T.N.K.，1969.53，142，and 151.

[98] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades：Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press，1987.222.

[99] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto□University of Toronto Press□1963.5.7.

[100] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 87b□3558.

[101] *CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.34.

[102] Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.86-89□and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.II□4-5 and 115.

[103] Lacroix□Paul 1963 *France in the Middle Ages□Customs□Classes□Conditions*. New York□Frederich Unger.190□Sälzle 1997□132-43□Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press.45-46□58□and 66□and Almond□Richard 2003 *Medieval Hunting*. Phoenix Mill□Sutton Publishing.143-66.

[104] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972.45 and 148.

[105] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“sirolqa”□□□□□□□□□“sorolga”□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□“□□”□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[106] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004.I□3□*SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972.14-15□Pelliot□Paul 1944 “*Širolγa-siralγa*.” *T'oung-pao* 37□102-13□Eberhard□Wolfram 1948 “Remarks on *Siralγa.”Oriens* 1□220-21□and Mostaert□Antoine 1949 “A propos du mot *širolγa* de l'histoire secrète des Mongols.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 12□470-76.

[107] Xenophon□*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1994.I.iv.10-11.

[108] al-Maqrīzī. *Histoire des Sultans Mamluks de l'Egypte.* Trans. M.Quatremére. Paris□Oriental Translation Fund□1842. Vol. Ⅱ□part 1.76.

[109] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.Ⅱ□765□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□377.

[110] Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.67.

[111] Abū'l Fidā□78□and Hakluyt□*V* Hakluyt□Richard. *Voyages*□London□J.M.Dent□1939. Vol.II□120.

[112] Roe□Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul□1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.I□105□110□126□156□and 250□and II□366 and 390□Guerreiro□Fernão. *Jahangir and the Jesuits□with an Account of the Travels of Benedict Goes and the Mission to Pegu.* Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1930□46-47□Hamilton□Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London□Argonaut Press□1930.I□214□and Alexander□John T. 1989 *Catherine the Great□Life and Legend*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.233.

[113] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987.223□Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988.IV.7.2□and d'Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl

of Ellesmere. Reprint New YorkBurt Franklin1971.87116 and 141.

[114] NīshāpūrīẒahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-TawārīkhAn Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luthered. C.Edmund Bosworth. RichmondSurreyCurzon2001.60-61.

[115] Abu-l-Ghazi. *Rodoslovnaia Turkmen*. Trans. A.N.Kononov. MoscowIzdatel'stvo akademii nauk SSSR1958.65.

[116] Pʿarpecʿi44and PurchasSamuel. *Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchashis Pilgrimes*. Reprint New YorkAMS Press1965.IV47.

[117] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978.I189-90 and 255.

[118] ʿInāyat Khān304.

[119] Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i NaṣīrīA Persian Treatise on*25-26 and 49.

[120] *BDK* SümerFarukAhmet E.Uysaland Warren S.Walkertrans. *The Book of Dede KorkutA Turkish Epic*. AustinUniversity of Texas Press1972.135ff.

[121] *CATCL* MairVictor H.ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New YorkColumbia University Press1994.422*SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. BeijingZhonghu shuju1982.ch. 1092867and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand HistorianHan Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton WatsonNew YorkColumbia University Press1993.II117.

[122] Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical LibraryCambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1935-57.XV.10.3-4.

[123] Juvaynī/Q JuvaynïʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. LondonLuzac1912-37.II227and Juvaynī/B JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A. Boyle. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958.II491.

[124] Xenophon*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1994.III.iii.5Ibn ShaddādBahā'al-Dīn. *The Rare and Excellent History of Saladin*. Trans. D.S.Richards. AldershotAshgate2002.238*GC* VivianKatherinetrans. *The Georgian ChronicleThe Period of Giorgi Lasha*. AmsterdamAdolf M.Hakkert1991.122*HI* ElliotH.M.E. and John Dawsontrans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own HistoriansT*

he Muhammadan Period□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.III□78□*NITP* Grey□C.□trans. *A Narrative of Italian Travels in Persia.* London□Hakluyt Society□1875.164□and Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957.39.

[125] □□Wilson□Peter J. 1988 *The Domestication of the Human Species*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.120-21□

[126] □□□□□□Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988.II□97□and G.Mundy Mundy□Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India□Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London□John Murray□1858.10-11□13□and 21□

[127] Abū l Fidā□*M* Abū’l Fidā. *The Memoirs of a Syrian Prince*. Trans. P.M.Holt. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1983.M□21. □□□□□□□84 and 88□and Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thackston.Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996.224 and 325□and Mīrzā Ḥaydar□II Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W.M.Thackston.Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996.174 and 244□

[128] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990.ch. 65□2855□and ch. 68□2950□and *HS/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China□Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York□Columbia University Press□1974.92 and 141-42.

[129] Jāḥiẓ□*LC* Pellat□Charles□trans. *Le livre de la couronne attribué a Ǧaḥiẓ*. Paris□Société d'é ditions Les Belles Lettres□1954.101-2.

[130] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991.128.

[131] □□□□□□□Zoroastrianism□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□3□7□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[132] P'arpec'i□53.

[133] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966.VI□551.

[134] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□730-31.

[135] Nelson□Janet L. 1987 "The Lord's Anointed and the People's Choice□Carolingian Royal Ritual." In Cannadine and Price 1987□pp.169-71□and *CC* Scholtz□Bernhard Walter□t

rans. *Carolingian Chronicles□Royal Frankish Annals and Nithard's Histories*. Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1970.102-3□108□111□and 125.

[136] Bagrationi□Vakhushti. *Istoriia tsartvo gruzinskogo*. Trans. N. T.Nakashidze. Tbilisi□Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba□"1976.159□166□and 172.

[137] □□□□□□Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.II□1059□and Ripa□Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York□AMS□1979.100□

[138] □□Zorzi□Elvira Garbero 1986 "Court Spectacle." In Sergio Betelli□ed.□*Italian Renaissance Courts*. London□Sidgwick and Jackson□pp.128ff□

[139] □□□□□□*CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971.31-32□

[140] Braudel□Fernand 1985-86 *Civilization and Capitalism□15th-18th Centuries*. II vols. New York□Harper and Row□491.

[141] Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin's Press.5.

[142] Kaempfer，Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs，1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil，Erdmann，1977.236ff.，esp. 242.

[143] Anderson，Robert T. 1971 *Traditional Europe，A Study in Anthropology and History*. Belmont，Calif.，Wadsworth. 25.

[144] Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London，Kegan Paul，Trench and Trubnor，1911.42.

[145] *SOS* O'Kane，John，trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York，Columbia University Press，1972.66.

[146] Guerreiro，Fernão. *Jahangir and the Jesuits，with an Account of the Travels of Benedict Goes and the Mission to Pegu.* Trans. C.H.Payne. London，Routledge，1930.15，and G.Mundy Mundy，Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India，Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London，John Murray，1858.213.

[147] Rust'haveli，Shot'ha. *The Man in the Panther's Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London，Luzac，1966.73-74 and 111-12.

[148] Sanderson，John. *The Travels of John Sanderson in the Levant，1384-1602.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendcln，Kraus Reprint，1967.38 and 59-60.

[149] Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.72 and 243-44□and Lacroix□Paul 1963 *France in the Middle Ages□Customs□Classes□Conditions*. New York□Frederich Unger.195 and 202-3.

[150] Houlihan□Patrick F. 1996 *The Animal World of the Pharaohs*. London□Thames and Hudson.195-208.

[151] Mas'ūdī□VIII□19□and Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.147.

[152] Lassner□Jacob 1970 *The Topography of Baghdad in the Early Middle Ages□Text and Studies*. Detroit□Wayne State University Press.86 and 89.

[153] William of Tyre. *A History of Deeds Done beyond the Sea.* Trans.Emily Atwater Babcock and A.C.Krey. New York□Columbia University Press□1943.II□320□and Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977.158.

[154] Don Juan of Persia. *Don Juan of Persia□a Shi'a Catholic□1500-1604*. Trans. Guy Le Strange□London□Routledge□1926.257.

[155] □□□□□□Sanderson□John. *The Travels of John Sanderson in the Levant□1384-1602.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendcln□Kraus Reprint□1967□57□69□and 76□and P.Mundy□I□189□

[156] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967□XV.i.69.

[157] Ibn al-Azraq Hillenbrand□Carole□trans. *A Muslim Principality in Crusader Times□The Early Artuqid State*. Istanbul□Nederlands Historisch-Archaelogisch Institut□1990□135-36□Sandersen□59-60□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□364.

[158] *KFB* Heinisch□Klaus J.□trans. *Kaiser Friedrich II in Briefen und Berichten seiner Zeit.* Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft□1968□255-57□and *KF*□310-11 and 404.

[159] Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. London□Routledge and Kegan Paul□1960□105.

[160] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʻAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978. II vols.□793 and 988.□□Mīrzā Ḥaydar□I Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i*

Rashidi. Ed. W.M.Thackston. CambridgeMass.Harvard University199611and Mīrzā ḤaydarII Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W.M.Thackston. CambridgeMass.Harvard University19969

[161] Juvaynī/Q JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. LondonLuzac1912-37. I vols.20and Juvaynī/B JuvaynīʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958. I vols.28.

[162] *CWT* YuleSir Henryed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way ThitherBeing a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint TaibeiCh'eng-wen Publishing1966. II vols.235-36.

[163] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spencetrans. *Emperor of ChinaSelf Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New YorkVintage197513Bell169-70MenziesNicholas K. 1994 *Forest and Land Management in Imperial China*. New YorkSt. Martin's Press59-61and Hou Ching-lang and Michèle Pirazzoli 1979 “Les chasses d'automne de l'empereur Qianlong à Mulan.” *T'oung-pao* 6513-50.

[164] Abū’l Fażl□*AN* Abū l Fażl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989. I vols.□439-40 and 442-43□and II□416-17.

[165] Abū’l Fażl□*AA* Abū’l Fażl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī.* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979. I vols.□292-93□and Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah* 'Abbas. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978. I vols.□164.

[166] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982□123 □para.23□.

[167] Mīrzā Ḥaydar□I Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thackston. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□33-34□and Mīrzā Ḥaydar□II Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W.M.Thackston. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□30.

[168] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmi' al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. I vols.383.

[169] *KB/V* Viré□François. *Le tracté de l’art de volerie□Kitab al-Bayzara*□. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1967□12 and 16-17.

[170] □□□□□Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah* 'Abbas. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978. I vol

s.□165 and 174□

[171] Thiébaux□Marcelle 1967 “The Medieval Chase.” Speculum 42□262-63 and 265-74□and Almond□Richard 2003 *Medieval Hunting*. Phoenix Mill□Sutton Publishing□75-82.

[172] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978. II vols.□115.

[173] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Elias□Norbert 1994 *The Civilizing Process*. Oxford□Blackwell□50 and 67□

[174] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Paltusova□I. N. 2002a “Royal Hunting.” In State Historical Museum 2002□14-15□

[175] Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905□23□and *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972□137.

[176] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. XXVI vols.□127□and XXX□51-52□Masʿūdī Masūʿdī. *Murūj al-dhabab wa al-maʿādin*. Ed. and trans. Barbier de Meynard. Paris□L’imprimerie nationale□1861-77. VI vols.□281-82□Psellus□Mi

chael. *Fourteen Byzantine Rulers.* Trans. E.R.A. Sewter. New York□Penguin□1984□40□and Abū'l Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989. II vols.□52.

[177] Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957□53-54□and Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981. II vols.□182.

[178] Catherine Ⅱ. *Memoirs of Catherine the Great*. New York□Collier□1961□96□128□134□138□and 145.

[179] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972□14.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966. II vols.□103□

[180] Josephus□*The Jewish War.* Trans. H.St. J.Thackeray. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1961□I.xxiv.8.

[181] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978. I vols.□122.

[182] □□□□□□□□209□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[183] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982□ch. 110□2888□and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993. II vols.134.

[184] *HHS* Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1973□ch. 88□2927.

[185] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37. I vols.□57□and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958. I vols.□76.

[186] Beckwith□Christopher I. 1987 *The Tibetan Empire in Central Asia*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□60□and Muraviev Murav'yov□Nikolay. *Journey to Khiva Through the Turkman Country.* London□Oguz Press□1977□121.

[187] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan*

Period, 1867. Reprint New York, AMS Press, 1966. III vols., 172-73 and 205.

[188] Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H. A.R.Gibb. Cambridge, University Press for the Hakluyt Society, 1958-94.III vols., 599.

[189] Tacitus, *Ann*. Tacitus. *Annals*. Trans. John Jackson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge, Mass., Harvard University Press, 1937, XI.x, *LK* Tsulaia, G.V., trans. *Letopis Kartli*. Tbilisi, Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba," 1982, 66-67, Lang, David Marshall 1957 *The Last Years of the Georgian Monarchy, 1658-1832*. New York, Columbia University Press, 35, Artsruni, Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunik'*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Detroit, Wayne State University Press, 1985, 126, and Buzand Garsoian, Nina G., trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to P'awstos Buzand*. Cambridge, Mass., Harvard University Press, 1989, 128.

[190] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynī, ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London, Luzac, 1912-37. II vols., 4 and 73, Juvaynī/B Juvaynī, ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge, Mass., Harvard University Press, 1958. II vols., 278-79 and 340, and Abū'l Fidā, *M* Abū'l Fidā. *The*

Memoirs of a Syrian Prince. Trans. P.M.Holt. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1983□22.

[191] Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London□Penguin□1974□304 and 379.

[192] *ASC* Whitelock□Dorothy□trans. *The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle*□New Brunswick□N.J.□Rutgers University Press□1961□176.

[193] Kinnamos□John. *Deeds of John and Manuel Comnenus.* Trans. M.Brand. New York□Columbia University Press□1976□27□100□101-2□and Browning Robert 1961 “Death of John Ⅱ Comnenus.” *Byzantion* 31□229-35.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Mani[illegible]273[illegible]276[illegible]“[illegible]”[1][illegible]Mars[illegible]——[illegible]Hyperbius[illegible][2][illegible]·[illegible]Lawrence Keeley[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3][illegible]

[illegible]Manual Ⅱ[illegible]1391[illegible]1415[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][4][illegible]10[illegible][5][illegible][6]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [7] [illegible]

[illegible] [8] [illegible]Alexius I[illegible]1081[illegible]1118[illegible] [9] [illegible]1291[illegible]1295[illegible]Elchidei[illegible]tümen[illegible]750[illegible] [10]

[illegible]“[illegible]” [11] [illegible]600[illegible] [12] [illegible] [13]

[illegible] [14] [illegible] [15] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [16] [illegible] [17] [illegible] [18]

[illegible][19][illegible][20][illegible]220[illegible]264[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][21][illegible][22][illegible][23]

[illegible][24]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][25][illegible]

[illegible][26][illegible][27][illegible][28][illegible][29][illegible]

[illegible][30][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][31][illegible][32][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][33]

[illegible][34][illegible]1230[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][35]

[illegible]“[illegible]martial races[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][36][illegible][37]

[illegible]“[illegible]natural soldier[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][38]

[illegible]Manchuria[illegible]——[illegible]——“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39]“[illegible]nation at arms[illegible]”[illegible][40]

[illegible]·[illegible]Stanislav Andreski[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][41][illegible]

[illegible][42][illegible]20[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][43][illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][44][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][45][illegible]14[illegible]37[illegible][46]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][47]

[illegible][48][illegible]——[illegible][49][illegible][50][illegible]1373[illegible][51]

[illegible][52][illegible]10[illegible][53][illegible]Amenhotep Ⅲ[illegible]1391[illegible]1353[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][54][illegible]2800[illegible][55]

[illegible][56] [illegible]9[illegible]*Book of Omens*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][57] [illegible]200[illegible][58]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][59] [illegible]16[illegible][60]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][61] [illegible]6[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][62] [illegible][63] [illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]aba[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]turun[illegible]kiru[illegible]” [64] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]” [65] [illegible]·[illegible]Karl Meuli[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [66]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [67] [illegible] [68] [illegible]“jerge/nerge”[illegible]“nerge”[illegible]nirkah[illegible]1237[illegible]1256[illegible]Isma’ilis[illegible]1254[illegible]1251[illegible]“nerge”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [69]

1501[illegible]Ferghana[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [70] [illegible]

[illegible]“tolghamal/tolghuma”[illegible]“tolghamaq”[illegible]“[illegible]”、“[illegible]”、“[illegible]”、“[illegible]”、“[illegible]”、“[illegible]”、“[illegible]”[illegible][71]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Aleksandr Kadyrbaev[illegible][72]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“aba”[illegible][73][illegible]“ḥalqah”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][74][illegible]“oblaval/ablava”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][75]

[illegible]

[illegible][76][illegible]

[illegible][77][illegible]

[illegible][78]

[illegible]·[illegible][79][illegible]vazir[illegible]·[illegible]Sebuktegin[illegible]Alptegin[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][80]

[illegible][81][illegible][82]

[illegible][83][illegible][84]

[illegible]“[illegible]muscular bonding[illegible]”——[illegible]·[illegible]William McNeill[illegible]——[illegible][85][illegible]·[illegible]Judith Hanna[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□rite of passage□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□[86]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□·□□□□Randall Collins□□□“□□□□□□”□[87]□□□

□□□4□□[88]

□□□“□□”□□·□□□Peter Foote□□□□·□□□□David Wilson□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[89]□□□□□□□□□—□□·□□□□Richard Hellie□□□□□□□□□□□□□1380□□□□□□□□□□□□□16□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[90]

[illegible]

[illegible][91][illegible]Allahabad[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Jumna[illegible]Saraswati[illegible][92][illegible][93]

[illegible]shikār-gāh[illegible][94][illegible]737[illegible]Türgesh qan Kül Chur[illegible][95]

[illegible]Alātāgh[illegible][96][illegible]/[illegible][97][illegible]1357[illegible]1332[illegible]1368[illegible]1369[illegible]9[illegible]1413[illegible]1424[illegible][98]

[illegible]351[illegible]Phoenicians of Sidon[illegible]

[illegible]Saida[illegible]“[illegible][illegible]paradeisos[illegible]”[illegible] [99] [illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]13[illegible] [100] [illegible]6[illegible] [101] [illegible]1220[illegible]Jalāl al-Dīn[illegible] [102]

[illegible]Sviatoslav[illegible]962[illegible]972[illegible]zverina[illegible] [103] [illegible]Khazars[illegible] [104] [illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [105]

[illegible]2600[illegible] [106] [illegible]“[illegible]” [107] [illegible]

[illegible]Het'um[illegible]13[illegible][108][illegible][109]

[illegible]15[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Amir Sayyid ʻAlī[illegible][110][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][111]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][112]

[illegible][113][illegible]shākiriyyah[illegible]cherig[illegible][114][illegible]7[illegible]

□□□[115]□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□[116]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1190□□1680□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[117]□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Germanicus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[118]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□581□618□□□587□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[119]□□1793□□[120]□□

□□338□351□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[121]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□399□421□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][122][illegible]

[illegible][123][illegible]150[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][124][illegible]10[illegible]——[illegible][125][illegible]·[illegible]Hārūn al-Rashīd[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][126]

[illegible]·[illegible][127][illegible]1712[illegible][128]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][129][illegible]Balaban[illegible]1266[illegible]1287[illegible][130]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□5 06□□□□□□□□□□□□Pharazman□□□“□□□□□□□”□[131] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□542□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Belisarius□□□[132] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1444□□□□□□□□□□□□Wallachian□□□□□·□□□Vlad Dracul□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Wladyslaw□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[133] □□□

□□·□□□“□□”□□□100□□□[134]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]‘[illegible]’” [135] [illegible]

[illegible] [136] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Hans Morganthau[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [137] [illegible]

[illegible] [138] [illegible]·[illegible]Peter Andrews[illegible]“[illegible]” [139] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [140] [illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [141] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]deniability[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1620[illegible]4000[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Sīstān[illegible]
[illegible]1622[illegible][142]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]sair[illegible]shikār[illegible]”[illegible][143][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][144][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Dā‘ūd Khān[illegible]1715[illegible]

□□ [145] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1501□1524□□ [146]

□□□4□□□“□□”□ [147] □□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [148] □□□1038□1227□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□” [149] [150]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□1203□1204□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [151] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□ [152] □□ [153]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Shāh Rukh□□□1405□1447□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1516□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [154] □□□□□□·□□1554□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Shūrāndam□□□□□□□□□□□□qamar-ghāh□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□” [155] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□530□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [156] □□□ [157] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□595□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Avars□□ [158]

□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [159] □□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□——□□□□□——“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□ [160] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□180□□157□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□ [161] □□□68□□10000□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□62□□□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□ [162] □□□□□□□□□□□4□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□Halani/Alans□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Azov□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□” [163] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]—[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][164][illegible]12[illegible][165][illegible]“[illegible]Louis the German[illegible]”[illegible]865[illegible]Oise River[illegible][166][illegible]

[illegible]1102[illegible]Quṭur/Qadir Khān[illegible]Tirmidh[illegible][167][illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]23[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][168][illegible]1506[illegible]1521[illegible][169]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible][170][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][171]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][172][illegible]

1590年。阿拔斯为了打消一位下属的叛乱倾向，举行了一场狩猎活动并邀请这位有嫌疑的官员一同参加。这显然被看作惩罚性战争的开始，而这位挑衅者则最终选择了屈服。

1598～1599年。皇帝希望从乌兹别克人手中夺回呼罗珊，于是在战争开始时首先组织了一系列狩猎活动，同时聚集起自己的全部兵力。

1600年。阿拔斯带领一支狩猎队伍来到一位反叛下属的堡垒处，很快便由狩猎活动转为围攻行动；此时，皇帝调来援兵，攻克了这一要塞。

1602年。当叛军在希尔万紧张地等待阿拔斯率军到来时，后者在悠闲地狩猎；当然，叛军意识到，这场狩猎活动拉开了针对他们的军事战斗的序幕。[173]

[illegible]

1560年。阿克巴大帝先发制人，针对的是他怀疑意图谋反的重臣白拉姆汗（Bayr ā m Khan）。皇帝及其属下离开阿格拉外出狩猎，而当他们抵达德里时，这支狩猎队伍已经变成了一支野战军。由于压倒

性力量的军队不期而至，迫使白拉姆逃至旁遮普，最终在那里被“抓获”。

1562年。阿格拉外的八所村庄被认为是匪患和叛军的盘踞中心。阿克巴大帝朝这一方向组织了一场狩猎活动，在靠近敌人的领地时，他派手下的猎手前去侦察地形，并从友好的当地人处收集政治情报。之后，阿克巴大帝发起进攻，彻底击溃了逃窜的敌对势力。

1564年。阿克巴大帝出兵攻打马尔瓦（Mālwa）的叛军。这一军事行动最初是以猎象活动为由开始的，最终未曾开战便使敌军投降。之后，阿克巴大帝的军队恢复原状，再次开始猎象活动。

1568年。阿克巴大帝在一次围猎活动中逼近叛军在拉杰普特（Rajput）乡下的堡垒，之后包围堡垒，切断其与周围的联系，迫使敌军投降。[174]

[illegible]

[1] Henning□W. B. 1939-42 “Mani’s Last Journey.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 10□951.

[2] Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967□VII.209.

[3] Keeley，Lawrence H. 1996 *War Before Civilization*. Oxford，Oxford University Press，161.

[4] Manuel Ⅱ Dennis，Georg T.，trans. *The Letters of Manuel Ⅱ Palaeologus*. Washington，D.C.，Dumbarton Oaks，Center for Byzantine Studies，1977，112，and Bailey，Harold W. 1985 *Khotanese Texts*. Vol. 7. Cambridge，Cambridge University Press，99.

[5] *KB/V* Viré，François. *Le tracté de l'art de volerie*（*Kitab al-Bayzara*）. Leiden，E.J.Brill，1967，16.

[6] Jordanes，*The Gothic History.* Trans. Christopher Mierow. Reprint New York，Barnes and Noble，1960，VII.51-52，VIII.56，and XX.107，*GOT* Tekin，Talāt. *A Grammar of Orkhon Turkic.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 69. Bloomington，Indiana University，1968. 293，*PDPMK* Malov，S.E.，ed. and trans. *Pamiatniki drevnetiurskoi pis'mennosti Mongolii i Kirgizii.* Moscow-Leningrad，Izdatel'stvo akademi nauk SSSR，1959.27-28，Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī，*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta，College Press，1864，258，Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī，*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi，Oriental Book Reprint，1970. I vols.，118，and II，756，Niẓāmī，Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar，A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford，Oxford University Press，1995，28.41-58，and *Vis.* Wardrop，Oliver，trans. *Visr*

amiani，The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin. London：Royal Asiatic Society，1966，296.

[7] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran：Eqbal，1959. I vols.，436 and 437.

[8] *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto：University of Toronto Press，1963，3.18 and 3.38；Dasxuranc'i Dasxuranci，Movsēs，*The History of the Caucasian Albanians*. Trans. C.J.F. Dowsett. London：Oxford University Press，1961，167；and Golden，Peter B. 1980 *Khazar Studies：An Historico-Philological Inquiry into the Origins of the Khazars*，vol. 1. Budapest：Akadémiai Kiadó，154-55.

[9] Comnena，Anna. *The Alexiad*. Trans. E.R.A.Sewter. New York：Penguin，1985，238；Ibn Shaddād，Bahā'al-Dīn. *The Rare and Excellent History of Saladin*. Trans. D.S.Richards. Aldershot：Ashgate，2002，176；and Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.：Westview Press，1978. II vols，757.

[10] Orbelian，Stephanos. *Histoire de la Siounie*. Trans. M.Brosset. St. Petersburg：Academie impériale des sciences，1864，260 and 261；and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge.

Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978. II vols.□□17 and 40.

[11] “□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1684□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[12] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975□ch. 50□1330-31□and Brunnert□H.S. and V.V.Hagelstrom 1912 *Present Day Political Organization of China*. Shanghai□Kellog and Walsh□327 and 331.

[13] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 5□83 and 90□ch. 99□2509□Hsiao□Ch’i-ch’ing 1978 *The Military Establishment of the Yuan Dynasty*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□74□and al-ʿUmarī□Ibn Faḍl Allāh□*Das mongolische Weltreich□Al-ʿUmarīs Darstellung der Mongolischen Reiche in seinetn Werke Masālik al-abṣar fī Mamālik al-amṣār.* Trans. Klaus Lech. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1968□29□□□□□□□and 111□□□□□

[14] Xenophon□*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon□*SM*□XII.5-6 and XIII.11□and Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W□3.135-36.

[15] □□□□□□Suetonius. *The Lives of the Caesars*. Trans. John R.Rolfe. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935□*Caligula*□V□

[16] Kautilya Shamasastry□Rudrapatna□trans. *Kautilya's Arthaśāstra.* Mysore□Mysore Publishing House□1967□360□and Kalidasa. *Shakuntala and Other Writings.* Trans. Arthur W. Ryder. New York□E.P.Dutton□1959□19-20.

[17] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966. I vols.□230□and Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982□82 □para.19-21□.

[18] Einhard. *The Life of Charlemagne*. Trans. Samuel E.Turner□Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1960□50□*ASB* Martin□Janet L.□trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. Manchester□Manchester University Press□1991□46 and 47□and Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□5.

[19] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972□19□and ʿInāyat Khān ʿInayat Khan. *The Shah Jahan Nama*□Trans. A.R.Fuller□ed. W.E.Begley and I.A.Desai. Delhi□Oxford University Press□1990□548.

[20] Mei Chang□61-71 and 94-99□and *CATCL* Mair□Victor H.□ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York□Columbia University Press□1994□421.

[21] Sima Guang/C de Crespigney□Rafe□trans. *To Establish Peace□Being the Chronicle of the Later Han for the Years 189-220 as Recorded in Chapters 59 to 69 of the Zizhi tongjian of Sima Guang.* Canberra□Faculty of Asian Studies□Australian National University□1996□II□412.□□*CATCL* Mair□Victor H.□ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York□Columbia University Press□1994□421□

[22] *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1966□119.□□□□□218 & 295□

[23] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972□24 and *TLC* Thorpe□Lewis□trans. *Two Lives of Charlemagne.* New York□Penguin□1977□165.

[24] Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982□128-29 □para.53-56□□Koch□Ebba 1998 *Dara-Shikoh Shooting Nilgais□Hunt and Landscape in Mugha*

l Painting. Occasional Papers 1. WashingtonD.C.Freer Gallery of Art27-28ThiébauxMarcelle 1967 “The Medieval Chase.” Speculum 42260-74260-61and *KB/V* ViréFrançois. *Le tracté de l’art de volerieKitab al-Bayzara*. LeidenE.J.Brill19679 and 12.

[25] *Plutarch’s Lives.* Trans. Bernadotte Perrin. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1954*Mor.*359361and 505.

[26] Xenophon*Lac*. Xenophon. *Constitution of the Lacedaemonians*. In Xenophon*SM*IV.7and *Cyn.*I.17-18 and XII. 1-26.8Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W13.2429.10and 15and *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical LibraryCambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1935-57I.53.

[27] Xenophon*Lac*. Xenophon. *Constitution of the Lacedaemonians*. In Xenophon*SM*IV.7Eq.VIII.10and Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1967XI.1.

[28] LathamJ. D. 1970 “The Archers of the Middle EastThe Turco-Persian Background.” *Iran* 897and Mīrzā ḤaydarI Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thacksto

n. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□95□and Mīrzā Ḥaydar□Ⅱ Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W. M.Thackston. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□77.

[29] Harper□Prudence Oliver 1978 *The Royal Hunter□Art of the Sasanian Empire*. New York□Asia Society□25-26□33-35 and pl. 3□38-41□pl. 6 and 7□48-50□pl. 12 and 58-59□pl. 17 and 17b□Voshchinina□A. I. 1953 “O sviaziakh Priural’ia s vostokum v VI-VII vv.□n.e.” *Sovetskaia arkheologiia* 17□188-93□and Bivar□282.

[30] Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969□325.

[31] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982□ch. 110□2879□and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993. II vols.□129.

[32] □□□□□571□649□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[33] *SMCAC* Sawyer□Ralph D.□trans. *The Seven Military Classics of Ancient China*. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1993□337.

[34] Zhao Hong. *Mengda beilu*. In *MGSL*□445□*MM* Dawson□Christopher□ed. *The Mongol Mission□Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13*th and 14th *Centuries.* New York□Sheed and Ward□1955□18□and Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C. Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.169 and 281.

[35] Peng and Xu Peng Daya and Xu Ting. *Heida shilue*. In *MGSL*□498.

[36] □□□□□□Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1967□XV.iii.18□and Justin Watson□John S.□trans. *Justin□Cornelius Nepos and Eutropius*. London□Bell and Sons□1910□XXIII□

[37] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972□72□and Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society□565 and 568.

[38] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 5□91□and Ratchnevsky□Paul 1937-85 *Une code des Yuan*. 4 vol

s. Paris□Collège de France□I□266□and IV□328-33.

[39] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978. 59□1440□*SCBM* Franke□Herbert□trans. “Chinese Texts on the Jurchen□A Trans lation of the Jurchen Monograph in the *San-ch’ao pei-meng*” *Zentral-Asiatische Studien* 9□1975□□141□and *JS Jinshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975□ch. 6□141-42□and ch. 8□194.

[40] Tacitus□*Ger*. Tacitus. *Germania*. Trans. M.Hutton. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1914□6-7□13□15□22□and 24.

[41] Andreski□Stanislav 1971 *Military Organization and Society*. Berkeley□University of California Press□33-36 and 232.

[42] Tacitus□*Ger*. Tacitus. *Germania*. Trans. M.Hutton. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1914□ch. 15□Einhard. *The Life of Charlemagne*. Trans. Samuel E.Turner□Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1960□47□and Machiavelli□Nicoló. *The Prince and the Discourses*. New York□Modern Library□1950□*Prince*□ch. XIV□and *Discourses*□ch. XXXIX.

[43] Ritvo□Harriet 1987 *The Animal Estate□The English and Other Creatures in the Victorian Age*. Cambridge□Mas

s.□Harvard University Press□271.

[44] □□□□□□Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin's Press□4 and 101-2□and Anderson□J.K. 1985 *Hunting in the Ancient World*. Berkeley□University of California Press□17-30□

[45] Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995□25.4-5□Rust'haveli□Shot'ha. *The Man in the Panther's Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966□13□33-34□44□and 153-54□Masʿūdī Masūʿdī. *Murūj al-dhabab wa al-maʿādin*. Ed. and trans. Barbier de Meynard. Paris□L'imprimerie nationale□1861-77. VI vols.□227□Quan Heng Ch'üan Heng. *Das Keng-shen wai-shih□Eine Quelle zur späten Mongolenzeit.* Trans. Helmut Schulte-Uffelage. Berlin□Akademie Verlag□1963□38□and Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982□122 □para.11-14 and 16-18□.

[46] Suetonius. *The Lives of the Caesars*. Trans. John R.Rolfe. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935□Tiberius□XIX.

[47] *CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971□33 and 35□WX□I□135□137□and 139□and *SMCAC* Sawyer□Ralph D.□trans. *The Seven Military Classics of Ancient China*. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1993□126 and 330-31.

[48] Graff□David A. 2002 “Strategy and Contingency in the Tang Defeat of the Eastern Turks□629-630.” In Di Cosmo 2002□pp.62-64.

[49] Franke□Herbert 1987 *Studien und Texts zur Kriegsgeschichte der südlichen Sungzeit*. Weisbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□45 and 84.

[50] Liu□James T. C. 1985 “Polo and Cultural Change□From T’ang to Sung China.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 45□203-24.

[51] Farmer□Edward L. 1995 *Zhu Yuanzhang and Early Ming Legislation*. Leiden□E.J. Brill□144.

[52] Herbert□Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972□242-43□and Bagrationi□Vakhushti. *Istoriia tsartvo gruzinskogo*. Trans. N. T.Nakashidze. Tbilisi□Izdatel’stvo “Metsniereba□”1976□93.

[53] du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926□10□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□374-75.

[54] *ARE* Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908. II vols.□346.

[55] Levanoni□Amalia 1995 *A Turning Point in Mamluk History*. Leiden□E. J. Brill□59.□□□al-Maqrīzī. *Histoire des Sultans Mamluks de l’Egypte.* Trans. M.Quatremére. Paris□Oriental Translation Fund□1842. Vol. Ⅱ□part 74□

[56] *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972□24.

[57] *IB* Talat Tekin□trans. *Irk Bitig□The Book of Omens.* Wiesbaden□Harrassowitz□1993□27.

[58] Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London□Kegan Paul□Trench and Trubnor□1911□42.

[59] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta’rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37. I vols.□19 and 21□Juvaynī/B Juvayn

ī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958. I vols.□27-28 and 29□and Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.354.

[60] Bābur□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London□Luzac□1969□155-56.

[61] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975□11-13.

[62] d'Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1971□80-81 and 121-22.

[63] Haenisch□Erich 1935 "Die Abteilung'Jagd'im Fünfsprachigen Wörterspiegel." *Asia Major* 10□75-78□entries no.18□22□32□34-38□43-48□and 53.□□Riasanovsky□Valentin A. 1965b *Fundamental Principles of Mongol Law*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 43. Bloomington□Indiana University□95□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Oyirad□□□□□□□□□

[64] Haenisch□Erich 1935 "Die Abteilung'Jagd'im Fünfsprachigen Wörterspiegel." *Asia Major* 10□73.

[65] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson，New York，Modern Library，1942，6.31.

[66] Meuli，Karl 1954 “Ein altpersischen Kriegsbrauch.” In Fritz Meier，ed.，*Westöstliche Abhandlungen，Rudolph Tschudi zum siebzigsten Geburtstag*. Wiebaden，Otto Harrassowitz，pp.63-86，esp. 73.

[67] *MM* Dawson，Christopher，ed. *The Mongol Mission，Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13th* and 14*th Centuries.* New York，Sheed and Ward，1955，37.

[68] Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. Moscow，Nauka. Vols.，II/1，59，62，130，and 135，and Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York，Columbia University Press，II，553-54，583，585，613-14，and 621.

[69] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï，ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta’rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London，Luzac，1912-37. III vols.，10，51，53-54，100，and 111-12，and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī，ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1958. II vols.，553-54，583，585，613-14，and 621.

[70] Bābur，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London，Luzac，1969，140，473，and 568.

[71] Kadyrbaev，A. Sh. 1998 *Sakskii voin-simvol dukha predkov*. Almaty，Kazak entsiklopediiasy，88，and Nadeliaev et al. 1969，573.

[72] Kadyrbaev，A. Sh. 1998 *Sakskii voin-simvol dukha predkov*. Almaty，Kazak entsiklopediiasy，56-58.

[73] Elliot，Mark C. 2001 *The Manchu Way，The Eight Banners and Ethnic Identity in Late Imperial China*. Stanford，Calif.，Stanford University Press，57-58 and 103.

[74] Dozy，R. P. A. 1991 *Supplément aux dictionnaires arabes*. 2 vols. 1881. Reprint Beirut，Librairie du Liban，I，317.

[75] *Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. Moscow，Nauka，XII vols. to date.，62，Fasmer，M. 1971 *Etimologicheskii slovar russkogo iazyka*. III vols. Moscow，Progress.，102，and Nadeliaev，V. M. et al.，eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad，Nauka，3.

[76] *Vis.* Wardrop，Oliver，trans. *Visramiani，The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London，Royal Asiatic Society，1966，362-64.

[77] Rust’haveliShot’ha. *The Man in the Panther’s Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. LondonLuzac196650.

[78] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978. I vols.27-28.

[79] Xenophon*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1994I.ii.9-11 and VIII.i.38and Quintus Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C.RolfeV.i.42 and VIII.vi.2-6.

[80] Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. LondonRoutledge and Kegan Paul1960108.

[81] *Vis.* WardropOlivertrans. *VisramianiThe Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* LondonRoyal Asiatic Society1966105 and 130.

[82] *SH* de RachewiltzIgortrans. *The Secret History of the MongolsA Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* LeidenE.J.Brill2004. I vols.49 and 89*SH/I* de RachewiltzIgored. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. BloomingtonIndiana University197251 and 77and Rashīd/K Rashīd al-

Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. I vols.□436 and 440.

[83] Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society□569□*ZGC Chan-kuo ts'e*. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor□Center for Chinese Studies□University of Michigan□1996□229□and *CATCL* Mair□Victor H.□ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York□Columbia University Press□1994□421.

[84] Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. Moscow□Nauka. Vols.□II/1□149□and Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press□65.

[85] McNeill□William H. 1995 *Keeping Together in Time□Dance and Drill in Human History*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1-11.

[86] Hanna□Judith Lynne 1977a "African Dance and the Warrior Tradition." *Journal of Asian and African Studies* 12□115-24.

[87] Collins□Randall 1992 *Sociological Insight□An Introduction to Non-Obvious Sociology*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□42.

[88] Sage，Steven F. 1992 *Ancient Sichuan and the Unification of China*. Albany：State University of New York Press，76-78.

[89] Foote，Peter and David M. Wilson 1979 *The Viking Achievement：The Society and Culture of Early Medieval Scandinavia*. London：Sedgwick and Jackson，284-85.

[90] Hellie，Richard 1977 *Enserfment and Military Change in Moscovy*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press，165-66.

[91] Bābur，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. London：Luzac，1969，108，138，145，316，409，and 639-40.

[92] Pelsaert，Francisco. *Jahangir's India：The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi：Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli，1972，6.

[93] *WX* Xiao Tong，*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，1982-87. I vols.，135，137，and 139；*HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1990，ch. 94b，3831；Sima Guang/C de Crespigney，Rafe，trans. *To Establish Peace：Being the Chronicle of the Later Han for the Years 189-220 as Recorded in Chapters 59 to 69 of the Zizhi tongjian of Sima Guang.* Canberra：Faculty of Asian Studies，Australian Nati

onal University1996I43and XTS *Xin Tangshu*. BeijingZhonghua shuju1975ch. 501332.

[94] Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. MoscowNauka. Vols.I/1100.

[95] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Transvarious hands. AlbanyState University of New York Press1985-99. XXV vols.1132.

[96] *MKK* BudgeErnest A. Wallistrans. *The Monks of Kūblāi Khān.* LondonReligious Tract Society192823334.

[97] *YS Yuanshih.* BeijingZhonghua shuju1978ch. 14298.

[98] Quan Heng Ch’üan Heng. *Das Keng-shen wai-shihEine Quelle zur späten Mongolenzeit.* Trans. Helmut Schulte-Uffelage. BerlinAkademie Verlag1963777987and 110and *MS Mingshi.* BeijingZhonghua shuju1974ch. 3278463and 8469and ch. 3288498.

[99] *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical LibraryCambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1935-57XVI.41.5.Clermont-GanneauL. 1921 “Paradeisos royal Achéménide de Sidon.” *Revue biblique* 30106-9

[100] *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958XXIV.1.5Zosimus. *Historia Nova*. Trans. James T.Buchanan and Harold T.Davis. San AntonioTrinity University Press1967III.4*PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. MoscowIazyki russkoi kul'tury1997-2000. II volsto date.830and *Hyp.* PerfeckyGeorgeA.trans. *The Hypatian Codex.* Vol. II*The Galician-Volynia Chronicle*. MunichWilhelm Fink197369.

[101] Xenophon*Ana*. Xenophon. *Anabasis.* Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1992I.iv.2-3and Menander. *The History of Menander the Guardsman*. Trans. R.C.Blockley. LiverpoolFrancis Cairns Publications1985167.

[102] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynīʿ Atā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. LondonLuzac1912-37. II vols.149and Juvaynī/B Juvaynīʿ Atā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1958. II vols.417.

[103] *PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei*. MoscowIazyki russkoi kul'tury1997-2000. I volsto date.64*PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi.* 2nd ed. tran

s. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg□Nauka□1996□31□□□□□□and 167-68□□□□□□□and *RPC* Cross□Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor□trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle□Laurentian Text.* Cambridge□Mass.□Medieval Academy of America□1953. 84□

[104] *AK* Yang□Ho-chin□trans. *The Annals of Kokonor*□Indiana University Publications□Uralic and Altaic Series 106. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1969□36□and Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society□128 and 129.

[105] *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958□XXXI.2.1□and Shakanova□Nurila Z. 1989 “The System of Nourishment among the Eurasian Nomads□The Kazakh Example.” In Seaman 1989□pp.112-13.

[106] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004. I vols.□95 and 127□and *SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972□86 and 110.

[107] Zhao Hong. *Mengda beilu*. In *MGSL*□447.

[108] Het'um Hayton□*La flor des estoires de la Terre d'Orient*. Recueil des historiens du Croisades□Documents arméniens. Paris□Imprimerie nationale□1906. Vol. Ⅱ.217.

[109] □□□□□□□Smith□John Masson 1984 "Mongol Campaign Rations□Milk□Marmots and Blood□" *Journal of Turkic Studies* 8□223-28□□□□226-27□

[110] Mīrzā Ḥaydar□I Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thackston. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□48-49□and Mīrzā Ḥaydar□Ⅱ Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W.M.Thackston. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□41-42.

[111] Kangxi Jonathan D.Spence□trans. *Emperor of China□Self Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New York□Vintage□1975□13 and 16.

[112] Tacitus□*Ann*. Tacitus. *Annals*. Trans. John Jackson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1937□II.lxviii□*ASB* Martin□Janet L.□trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. Manchester□Manchester University Press□1991□120□Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmi' al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luthe

r□ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond□Surrey□Curzon□2001□94-95□Barthold□W.□=V.V.Bartol’d□ 1968 *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*. 3rd ed. London□Luzac□329-30□Held□Joseph 1985 *Hunyadi□Legend and Reality*. Boulder□Colo.□East European Monographs□156□and Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbās*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978. II vols.□1095.

[113] Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988□II.16.1-3 and VI.1.2-6.

[114] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942□I.123□al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. XXIV vols.□55-56□and Qāshānī□Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta’rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly□Tehran□B.T.N.K.□1969□77.

[115] Beckwith□Christopher I. 1987 *The Tibetan Empire in Central Asia*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□46□Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988□VIII.14.5□Theophanes. *The Chronicle of Theophanes.* Trans. Harry Turtledove. Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press□1982□83□Juvaynī/Q Juvaynï□ʿAtā-Malik. *T*

a’rīkh-i Jahāngushā. Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London□Luzac□1912-37. I vols.□135□and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī□ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958. I vols.□171-72.

[116] al-Ansarī□ʿUmar ibn Ibrahim al-Awsī. *A Muslim Manual of War□being Tafrīj al-kurūb* fī *tadhbir al-ḥurūb*. Trans. George T.Scanlon. Cairo□American University in Cairo Press□1961□98.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Schreiber□Gerhard 1949-55 “The History of the Former Yen Dynasty□Part I.” *Monumenta Serica* 14□469□and Ibn Shaddād□Bahā’al-Dīn. *The Rare and Excellent History of Saladin*. Trans. D.S.Richards. Aldershot□Ashgate□2002□107□

[117] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991□116□and *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972□60.

[118] Suetonius. *The Lives of the Caesars*. Trans. John R. Rolfe. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1935□*Caligula*□V.

[119] Pan□Yihong 1997 *Son of Heaven and Heavenly Qaghan□Sui-Tang China and Its Neighbors*. Bellingham□Wester

n Washington University□Center for East Asian Studies□104. □□□□□□□□□Boodberg□Peter A. 1979 *Selected Works of Peter A.Boodberg*. Berkeley□University of California Press□52□

[120] Macartney□George. *An Embassy to China□Being the Journal Kept by Lord Macartney During His Embassy to the Emperor Ch'ienlung*. Ed. J.L.Cranmer-Byng. London□Longman□1962□85.

[121] Buzand Garsoian□Nina G.□trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to P'awstos Buzand*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1989□96.

[122] Khorenats'i Khorenats'i□Moses. *History of the Armenians.* Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1978□324.□□Artsruni□Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunik'*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Detroit□Wayne State University Press□1985□136□

[123] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*AR* Wright□David Curtis□trans. *The Ambassador's Records□Eleventh Century Reports of Sung Embassies to the Liao*. Papers on Inner Asia 29. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1998□73□Zhao Hong. *Mengda beilu*. In *MGSL*□456□Bigam Gul-Badan Begum. *The History of Humāyūn□Humāyūnnāma*□. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. 1902. Repri

nt Delhi□Low Price Publications□1989□69□□□□□□and 169□□□□□□and Tavernier□Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*□2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1925. II vols□250□

[124] *WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87. II vols.□69.□□*CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971□30□31□and 36□

[125] *WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87. II vols.□119-29 and 137-51.

[126] *TLC* Thorpe□Lewis□trans. *Two Lives of Charlemagne.* New York□Penguin□1977□144-45.

[127] Niẓām al-Mulk Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. London□Routledge and Kegan Paul□1960□99.

[128] Tulishen. *Narrative of the Chinese Embassy to the Khan of the Tourgouth Tartars in the Years 1712□13□14 and 15.* Trans. George Thomas Staunton. Reprint Arlington□Va.□

University Publications of America，1976，13-16，81-82，95-97，and 150-51.

[129] *SMCAC* Sawyer，Ralph D.，trans. *The Seven Military Classics of Ancient China*. Boulder，Colo.，Westview Press，1993，331.

[130] *HI* Elliot，H.M.E. and John Dawson，trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians，The Muhammadan Period*，1867. Reprint New York，AMS Press，1966. III vols，103.

[131] Joshua Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite. *The Chronicle of Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite*. Trans. Frank K.Trombley and John W.Watt. Liverpool，Liverpool University Press，2000，110.

[132] Procopius，*HW* Procopius. *History of the Wars.* Trans. H.B.Dewing. Loeb Classical Library. London，Heinemann，1914，*HW*，II.xxi.1-2.

[133] Held，Joseph 1985 *Hunyadi，Legend and Reality*. Boulder，Colo.，East European Monographs，106.

[134] al-Ansarī，ʻUmar ibn Ibrahim al-Awsī. *A Muslim Manual of War，being Tafrīj al-kurūb* fī *tadhbir al-ḥurūb*. Trans. George T.Scanlon. Cairo，American University in Cairo Press，1961，62-64.

[135] *TLC* Thorpe□Lewis□trans. *Two Lives of Charlemagne.* New York□Penguin□1977□147-48.

[136] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Luo Guanzhong Lo Kuan-chung. *Romance of the Three Kingdoms*. Trans. C.H.Brewitt-Taylor. Rutland□Vt.□Tuttle□1959. Vol I□209□

[137] Morganthau□Hans J. 1950 *Politics Among Nations□The Struggle for Power and Peace*. New York□Knopf□54-55.

[138] □□□□□project power□□

[139] Andrews□Peter Alford 1999 *Felt Tents and Pavilions□The Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. I vols. London□Melisende□903.

[140] Henthorn□William E. 1971 *A History of Korea*. New York□Free Press□44 and 73□and *KM* Szczesniak□Boleslaw□trans. “The Kôtaiô Monument.” *Monumenta Nipponica 7*□1952□□257 and 260.

[141] Sage□Steven F. 1992 *Ancient Sichuan and the Unification of China*. Albany□State University of New York Press□108-9.

[142] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbās*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978. II vols.□1193-95□and *CDIPR* Islam□Riazul□ed. *A Calendar of Document*

s on Indo-Persian Relations1500-1700. KarachiInstitute of Central and West Asian Studies1979. 2 vols.205 and 209.

[143] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978. II vols.241-43.

[144] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978. I vols.90.

[145] ManucciNiccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New DelhiOriental Books Reprint1981. IV vols.241and G.Mundy MundyGodfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in IndiaJournal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. LondonJohn Murray1858195.

[146] MunshīIskander. *History of Shah 'Abbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. BoulderColo.Westview Press1978. I vols52-53.

[147] *SMCAC* SawyerRalph D.trans. *The Seven Military Classics of Ancient China*. BoulderColo.Westview Press1993128.

[148] Ḥāfīẓ-i Tanīsh Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. MoscowNauka1987-88. I vols.15aand 57

[149] □□□□·□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□”

[150] *SS Songshi*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1977□ch. 485□13993.

[151] □□□□1203□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[152] *SWQZL Shengwu qinzheng lu*. In *MGSL*□135-36.□□□□□*YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 1□12□

[153] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 2□30□and ch. 3□51.

[154] al-Salmānī Tāj al-Salmānī. *Šams al-Ḥusn□Eine Chronik vom Tode Timurs bis zum Jahre 1409 von Tağ al Salmānī.* Trans. Hans Robert Romer. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1956□109r□□□□□□and 81-82□□□□□Mīrzā Ḥaydar□I Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thackston. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□289□and Mīrzā Ḥaydar□Ⅱ Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W.M.Thackston. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University□1996□217-18□

[155] Abū’l Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989. I vols.□611.

[156] *ZZ/W* Watson□Burton□trans. *The Tso Chuan□Selections from China’s Oldest Narrative History*. New York□Colum

bia University Press□1989□164.

[157] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982□ch. 77□2377. □□□□□□Lewis□Mark Edward 1990 *Sanctioned Violence in Early China*. Albany□State University of New York Press□17-18□

[158] Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988□VII.7.4.

[159] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966. III vols□□106 and 242□Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957□13□and ʿInāyat Khān ʿInayat Khan. *The Shah Jahan Nama*□Trans. A.R.Fuller□ed. W.E.Begley and I.A.Desai. Delhi□Oxford University Press□1990□28 and 282-83.

[160] *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1966□107.

[161] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990□ch. 49□2285.

[162] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1990□ch. 94a□3788-89.

[163] *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1958□XXXI.2.21.

[164] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. V vols.□95-96.

[165] *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991□8.

[166] *ASB* Martin□Janet L.□trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. Manchester□Manchester University Press□1991□127.

[167] Nīshāpūrī□Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmiʿ al-Tawārīkh□An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther□ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond□Surrey□Curzon□2001□83□and Barthold□W.□=V.V.Bartol'd□ 1968 *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*. 3rd ed. London□Luzac□318-19.

[168] Liu Zhen. *Dong guan Hanji*. Zhongzhou□Zhongzhou guji chubanshe□1987□ch. 1□3.

[169] Geiss□James 1988 “The Cheng-te Reign□1506-1521.” In Frederick W. Mote and Denis Twitchett□eds.□*The Cambridge History of China*□vol. 7□pt. 1□*The Ming Dynasty*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp.415-16□418-19□432□and 433.

[170] d’Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1971□121 and 123□□□□□□□□

[171] Chia□Ning 1993 “The Lifanyuan and the Inner Asian Rituals in the Early Qing.” *Late Imperial China* 14□no.1□66-70□Hou Ching-lang and Michèle Pirazzoli 1979 “Les chasses d’automne de l’empereur Qianlong à Mulan.” *T’oung-pao* 65□33□and Macartney□George. *An Embassy to China□Being the Journal Kept by Lord Macartney During His Embassy to the Emperor Ch’ienlung*. Ed. J.L.Cranmer-Byng. London□Longman□1962. 125 and 130.

[172] al-Ahrī□Abū Bakr. *Ta’rīkh-i Shaikh Uwais□An Important Source for the History of Adharbaījan*. Ed. and trans. H.B. Van Loon.’s-Gravenhage□Mouton□1954□150□□□□□□and 52□□□□□□

[173] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978. II vols.□60

9748794809and 919.

[174] Abū’l FaẓlAN Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiAtlantic Publishers1989. II vols.138-86251-52351-58and 439-92.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]nation-states[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][1][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Shalmaneser I[illegible]1274[illegible]1245[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][2][illegible]620[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3][illegible]385[illegible]351[illegible]394[illegible][4]

[illegible][5]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6][illegible]Persepolis[illegible]apadana[illegible]“[illegible]March of Nations[illegible]”[illegible]okapi[illegible][7][illegible][8]

[illegible][9][illegible][10][illegible]16[illegible][11]

[illegible][12][illegible][13][illegible]1403[illegible]1433[illegible]Aden[illegible][14][illegible]1793[illegible]9[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][15]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][16] 1680[illegible]“[illegible]”[17] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Gandhāra[illegible]1670[illegible]1666[illegible]1694[illegible][18] [illegible]1833[illegible][19] [illegible]Tangier[illegible][20] [illegible]Queen Elizabeth[illegible]Ivan Ⅳ[illegible][21] [illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Tocharian B[illegible][22] [illegible]“ṣecak

e”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23][illegible][24][illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible][25][illegible]133[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26][illegible]Bos Indicus[illegible]

[illegible][27][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][28][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][29]1516[illegible]1517[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Alī Akbar Khiṭāī[illegible][30]

[illegible]690[illegible]705[illegible][31]

[illegible]Girafa camelo pardus[illegible]2000[illegible][32][illegible][33][illegible]zarāfah[illegible][34][illegible]13[illegible]14[illegible][35][illegible]12[illegible]“zala”[illegible][36]

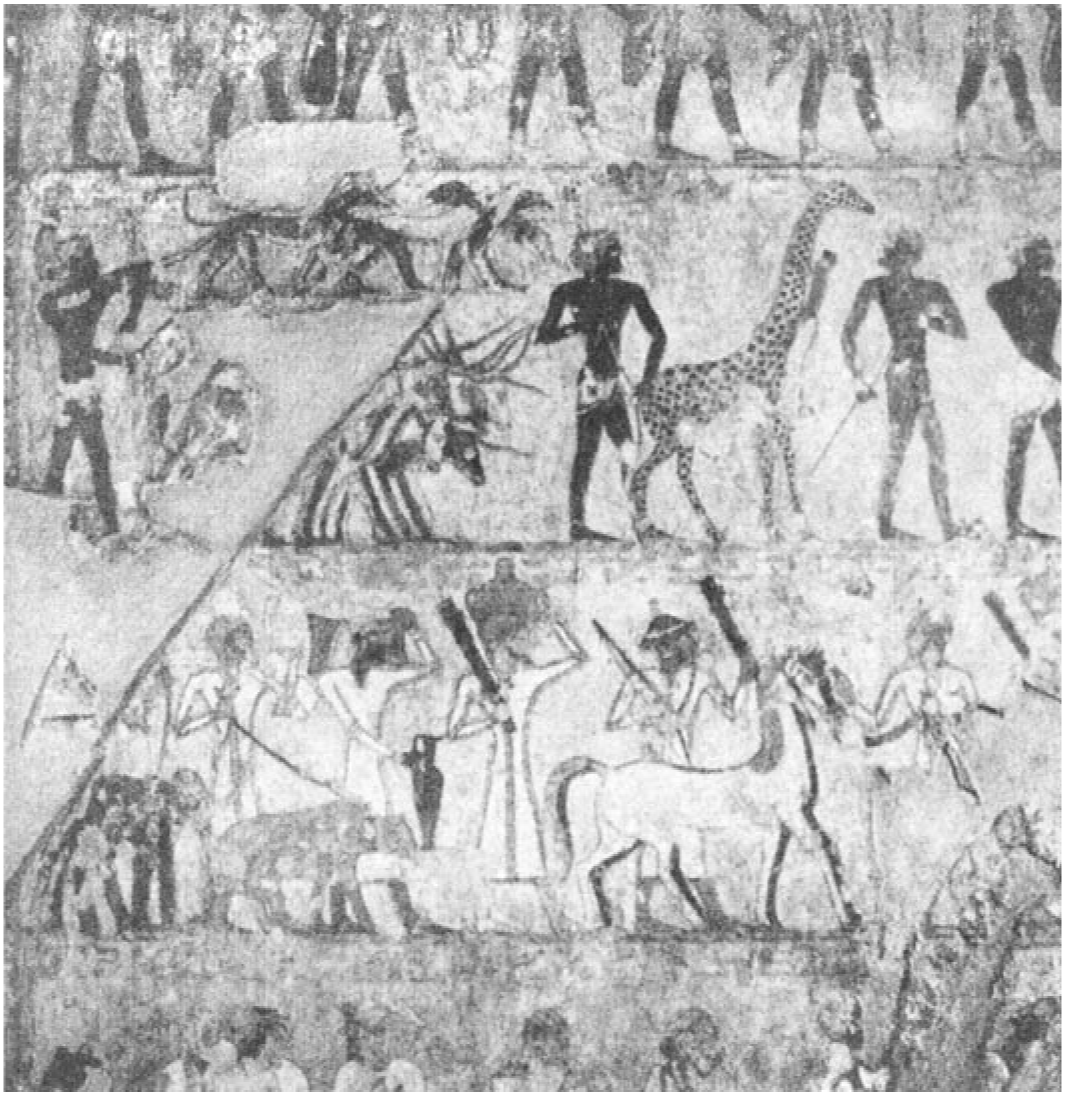


图18 长颈鹿贡品

资料来源：埃及里克黑米尔（Rekhmire）墓，公元前15世纪末期，沃纳·福尔曼（Werner Forman）档案馆/纽约艺术资源档案馆联合授权。

□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][37] [illegible][38]

[illegible]806[illegible]Nicephorus[illegible]·[illegible][39] [illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]16[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible][40] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][41]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Russian wolfhound[illegible]Irish s

etter□□□□□□□Great Dane□□□□□□□□spaniel□□□□□□□Scottish terrier□□□□□□□□□□Siberian husky□□□□□□□□German shepherd□□□□□□□□Afghan□□□□□□□□□Komandor/Qumandur□□□□□□□□□Alan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□Minoan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□Greco-Roman□□□□□□□□□□□□[42] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□Latin West□□□□“leporarius”□“veltres”——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□whippets□□□□□□wolfhounds□□□□□□□□□□□□□gazehounds□□□□□□□[43]

□□□“□□□□tāzī□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[44] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□borzoi□——□□□1613□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“br’z’”□□□□“□□”□“□□”□[45]

□□□[46] □□20□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[47] □□“tayghan”□□□□□□“tayig-a”□□□□“taiha”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“tāchik”□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[48] □□□

□□[49] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□[50]

□□2000□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□[51]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[52]

□□[53]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[54] 16□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□Rūm□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□‘□□□’□□□”[55]□□[56]

□□□sleuthhounds□□[57]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□bird dogs□□□□□□□□the Holy Lands□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“zaghārī”□□□□□□□□□□□□“zeiger”□□□□□□“□□□□pointer□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[58]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□da paisa□——□□□□□□□□[59]□□[60]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]9[illegible][61][illegible]“[illegible]”。[62] 17[illegible][63][illegible][64]

[illegible]16[illegible][65][illegible]17[illegible]“[illegible]”。[66][illegible]1675[illegible][67]

[illegible]1720[illegible]12[illegible]12[illegible]gonchie frantsuzkie[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][68]

[illegible]

[illegible][69] [illegible]
[illegible][70]

[illegible][71] [illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][72] [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][73] [illegible][74] [illegible]

[illegible]785[illegible]Jīlān/Gīlān[illegible][75] [illegible]13[illegible]——[illegible]goshawks[illegible][76]

[illegible][77][illegible]1680[illegible][78][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Badakhshān[illegible]sakers[illegible]lanner[illegible]heron falcons[illegible][79][illegible][80]

[illegible]Usāmah[illegible]——[illegible]12[illegible]——[illegible][81][illegible][82][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]Trebizond[illegible]”[illegible][83]

[illegible][84][illegible][85][illegible][86]

[illegible]10[illegible]11[illegible][87][illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible][88][illegible]17[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][89]

[illegible]12[illegible]13[illegible]——[illegible]Falco rusticolus[illegible]——[illegible][90][illegible][91]

[illegible]11[illegible][92][illegible]13[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1240[illegible][93][illegible]·[illegible][94]

[illegible][95][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]19[illegible][96][illegible]1713[illegible]Tobolsk[illegible]Gagarin[illegible][97]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“sungqur”[illegible]“shonqar/singqor”[illegible]“shimuko”[illegible]“shonkon”[illegible]“shongkhe”[illegible]

[illegible]“sunqūr”[illegible][98] [illegible]Old Norse[illegible]“geirfálki”[illegible]“krechet”[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]10[illegible][99] [illegible]——[illegible]Khazaria[illegible]——[illegible][100] [illegible][101]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][102] [illegible]“Jarfawkons”[illegible][103]

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]

图19 忽必烈和猎手携带白色矛隼狩猎

资料来源：元朝刘贯道绘，北京故宫博物院藏。

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]Land of Darkness[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□□

□□

□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□——□□□the Amur□[104]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□[105]□□□□□□□□——□□——□□□□□□□□□□□[106]□□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□992□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[107]

□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□[108]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1125□□□□□□[109]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bargu□□□□□40□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□[110]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□24□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□1260□□□□□1295□1308□□□□[111]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nurgan/Nurgal□□[112]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[113]□

[illegible]1346[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][114]

[illegible]1411[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][115][illegible]18[illegible][116]

[illegible]1207[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][117][illegible]“[illegible]（vilāyāti shibāʻuchī）”[illegible][118][illegible]14[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][119][illegible]Uriyangqadai[illegible][120]

[illegible][121][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1596[illegible]Kuchum[illegible][122][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]11

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [123] □□ [124]

□□□ [125] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□Jazīrah al-sanāqir□”□□□□□□□□□□·□□□1270□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□ [126] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□Raymon Llull□□□□□□□□□*Felix*□□□□1288□1289□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□ [127] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Öljeitü□“□□□□□□□sunqūr-i farankī□”□1403□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [128]

□□□——□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□ [129] □□13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Rosie□□□□□□□“□□□□”□“□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□ [130] □□·□□□ [131]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Perm□□□□Pechora□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ [132] 1319□□□□□□□□□□□Tver□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□

□□□Vologda□□□□□□□□260□□□□□□□□□krechet□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□ [133] □□·□□□□□□Ivan Danilovich□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1328□1341□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□sokol’nikov pecherskikh□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□ [134]

□□15□□16□□“□□□□pomtsy/pomychniki□”□□□□□□□□□ [135] □□□□□□100□□□

□□□□40□□□□□□□□□□“vataga” [136] □□□“□□□”□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□“ataman”□“□□”□□□1827□□ [137]

□□□ [138] □□ [139] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“Sokol’nichii put”□□□□13□17□□“putnik”□□□“kormlenie”□□“□□□□”□ [140]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“krechatniki”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[141]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[142]□□□[143]

□□[144]□□——□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□Jerfawcan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[145]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Afanasii Nikitin□□□□□1466□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1462□1505□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□90□□□[146]□□□□□□□□□1515□□□□□□□□□□Caffa□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□krechet□□[147]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□16□17□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□——□□“□□□□zapovedynye tovary□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Audrey Burton□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□[148]

□□1617□□1619□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□s hungāri ablaq□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Mikhai

l[illegible]1613[illegible]1645[illegible][149][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]David Christian[illegible][150][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]Argon[illegible]”——[illegible]Arghun[illegible]1284[illegible]1291[illegible][151][illegible]sunqūr[illegible][152][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1403[illegible]1425[illegible]Shāh Rukh[illegible]1419[illegible]1421[illegible][153][illegible]1419[illegible]7[illegible]sūnqūrān[illegible]“[illegible]atraf-i daryā[illegible]”[illegible][154][illegible]

[illegible]1469[illegible]ʿAlī/A-li[illegible][155][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][156]

[illegible]17[illegible][157][illegible]Aishārid[illegible]1736[illegible]1747[illegible]100[illegible][158]

[illegible][159][illegible][160]

[illegible][161][illegible]

[illegible]864[illegible]Ṭāhirid[illegible]1655[illegible]1656[illegible]1648[illegible]1687[illegible][162][illegible][163]

[illegible]801[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Abū’l Abaz[illegible][164][illegible]810[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][165][illegible][166]

[illegible]cheetahs[illegible]“[illegible]hunting leopards[illegible]”[illegible]20[illegible]“chītā”[illegible]“pard/panther”[illegible]“pardos”[illegible]“gepard”[illegible]“pwrđnk”[illegible]“pars”[illegible]“palank”[illegible]—[illegible]“bars”[illegible]“[illegible]leopard[illegible]”[illegible][167][illegible]“fahd”[illegible]“[illegible]bao[illegible]”[illegible]“avaza”[illegible][168][illegible]·[illegible]Michael Witzel[illegible]“pard/pandh”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][169]

[illegible]cheetah[illegible]caracal[illegible]“[illegible]hunting lynx[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible][170][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][171][illegible]·[illegible]William White[illegible][172]

[illegible]7[illegible]655[illegible]684[illegible]682[illegible]701[illegible][173][illegible][174]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]8[illegible]717[illegible]Kesh[illegible]Maimurgh[illegible][175][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Schafer[illegible][176][illegible]762[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][177]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Khottal[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][178][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]al-madmaʿān[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]red lynx[illegible]”[illegible][179]

[illegible]1020[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][180][illegible][181]

[illegible]13[illegible]1220[illegible][182][illegible]1234[illegible][183][illegible]“[illegible]”[184][185][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible][186]

[illegible]1254[illegible]“[illegible]8[illegible]10[illegible]”[illegible][187][illegible]1320[illegible]·[illegible][188][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Muhannā ibn ʿĪsā[illegible]1321[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][189][illegible]

[illegible]1326[illegible]Özbek[illegible]1313[illegible]1341[illegible][190][illegible][191][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]amīr shikār[illegible][192]

[illegible]14[illegible][193][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][194]

[illegible]11[illegible][195][illegible]·[illegible]1280[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“Alfech”[illegible]“al-fahd”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]leo[illegible]pard[illegible]leopard[illegible]cheetah[illegible][196]

[illegible]1216[illegible]1272[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][197][illegible]1291[illegible]1272[illegible]1307[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][198]

[illegible][199][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1280□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[200]□□□□□□□□□□□Pisan
ello□□□□1395□1455□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□Acinonyx jubatus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□[201]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[202]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□□□□□□□·□□□
□□Biovannino de Grassi□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□[203]□□□□□□□□□□□□□15□16□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□[204]

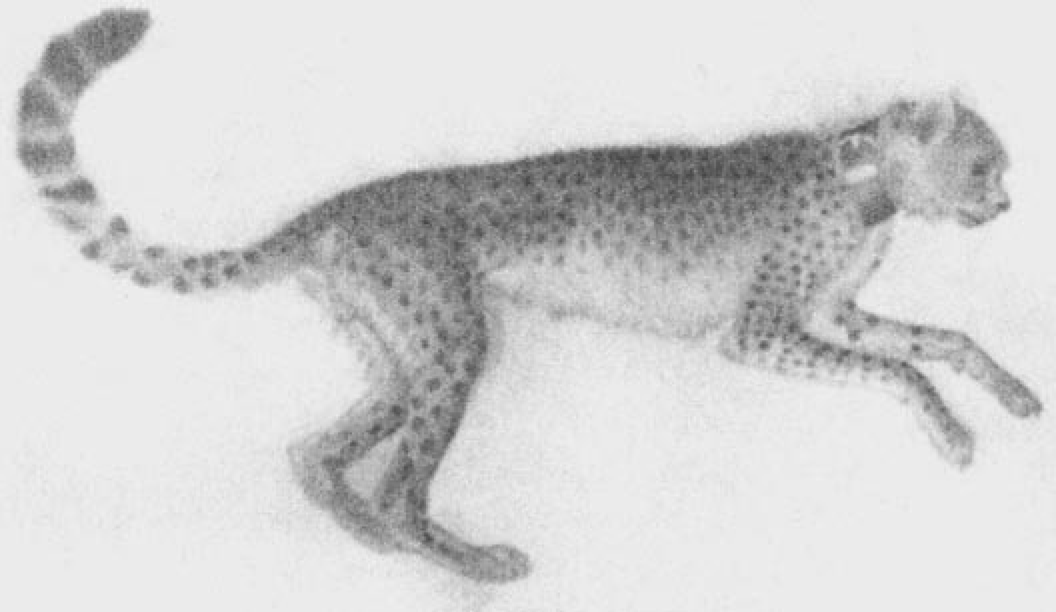


图20 猎豹

资料来源：皮萨内洛绘于15世纪上半叶，法国国家博物馆联合会/纽约艺术资源档案馆联合授权。

[illegible][205][illegible]

[illegible]“siyāh gūsh”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][206][illegible]15[illegible]hala hula=qara qulaq[illegible][207]16[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]shirān[illegible]babrān[illegible]palangān[illegible]yūz[illegible]siyāh gūsh[illegible]”[illegible][208][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1506[illegible]1521[illegible][209]

图21 16世纪法国马背上的猎豹

资料来源：保罗·拉克鲁瓦（Paul Lacroix）著《中世纪的法国》（*France in the Middle Ages*），1874年初版，1963年再版。

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][210][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][211][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][212][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][213][illegible][214]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]8[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[215]□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□1220□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Fanākat□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□aṣhab-i javārih□”□□□□□□□□□□□1222□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□jānvar-dāri□”□□□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□[216]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1263□“□□□□”□□□□□□□[217]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1220□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[218]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1401□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[219]□□1231□□□□□□□□□□□□□amīr shikār□□□[220]

□□3□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[221]□□[222]□□□□□□□□□□1683□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□6□□□5□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[2

[223] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1574□1604□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□[224]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□[225] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□11□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[226] □□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1593□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□[227] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□cross
-fertilization□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□9□17
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[228] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□1247□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□”□[229]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Moamyn□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□·□□·□□□Adham ibn Muḥriz□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□Gitrīf i
bn Qudama□□□□Gatrip□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□al-Bāzyār□□□□□□“The Falcon

er”[illegible][230][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]Rainaldin of Palermo[illegible]”[illegible][231]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][232]

[illegible]hooding[illegible]

猎鹰的兜帽是东方民族的创造。据我们所知，是阿拉伯人首先广泛应用兜帽的。我们在出海航行时，看到阿拉伯人使用兜帽，还研究了他们使用这种头罩的方法。阿拉伯统治者不仅送给我们很多品种的

猎鹰，还送来了兜帽使用方面的驯鹰师专家。除了这些知识来源……我们还从外国引进了猎鹰和专门人员，其中一部分人来自阿拉伯，另一部分人则来自其他国家。从这些人身上，我们获得了所有相关技术的知识。由于兜帽的使用是这一技术中最有价值的部分，而且我们也看到了兜帽在驯服猎鹰方面的重要作用，因此我们采用了这种技术来管理自己的猎鹰，并给予了认可。就这样，与我们同时代的人便从我们这里学会了兜帽的使用方法；我们的后代不应忽略这一点。[233]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]13[illegible][234][illegible]ghulām[illegible]16[illegible]Diu[illegible]·[illegible]Malik Ayaz[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Mahmūd Bigarh[illegible]1458[illegible]1511[illegible]——[illegible][235][illegible]·[illegible]Georgian convert[illegible]Ibrahim Malik[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][236][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][237][illegible]

□□□□[238]□□
□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[239]

□□□

[1] Carter□George F. 1988 “Cultural Historical Diffusion.” In Peter J. Hugill and D. Bruce Dickson□eds.□*The Transfer and Transformation of Ideas and Material Culture*. College Station□Texas A. & M. University Press□pp. 4-5.

[2] *ARI* Grayson□Albert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1972-76.I vols.83.

[3] Dasxuranc‘i□77.

[4] *Jshu/M* Mather□Richard B.□trans. *Biography of Lü Kuang [from the Jinshu].* Berkeley□University of California Press□1959□35.

[5] Sidebotham□Steven E. 1991 “Ports on the Red Sea and the Arabia-India Trade.” In Vimala Begley and Richard De Puma□eds.□*Rome and India□The Ancient Sea Trade*. Madison□University of Wisconsin Press□pp.22□and Jāḥiẓ□*KT* Pellat□Charles□trans. “Ǧāḥiẓiana I□Le *Kitab al-tabaṣṣur bi-l Tiǧara* attribué à Ǧāḥiẓ.” *Arabica* 2□1955□□159.

[6] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973. I vols.□188□and *ARI* Grayson□Albert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1972-76.II vols.□55□143□and 149.

[7] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[8] Porada□Edith 1969 *The Art of Ancient Iran*. New York□Greystone□154-56□and Tilia□Ann Britt 1972 *Studies and Restorations at Persepolis and Other* Sites of *Fārs.Rome*□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□308 and pl. 152□fig. 98.

[9] Barthold□W.□=V.V.Bartol'd□ 1968 *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*. 3rd ed. London□Luzac□283-84□*TLC* Thorpe□Lewis□trans. *Two Lives of Charlemagne.* New York□Penguin□1977□147□and *GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M. Hakkert□1991□29.

[10] *TTP* Alderly□Lord Stanley□ed. *Travels to Tana and Persia by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini.* London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1873□53-55□and Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah* ʿ*Abbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978. II vols.□1059.

[11] Linschoten□John Huyghen van. *The Voyage to the East Indies*□Ed. Arthur Coke Burnell and P.A.Tiele. London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1985. II vols.□10.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Lach□Donald F. 1970 *Asia in the Making of Europe*. Vol. 2□*A Century of Wonder*□bk. 1□*The Visual Arts*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□123-85□

[12] *CRP* Watson□Burton□trans. *Chinese Rhyme-Prose□Poems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New York□Columbia University Press□1971□36-37□and *WX* Xiao Tong□*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1982-87. II vols.□115□207□209□211□and 213.

[13] Pelliot□Paul 1903 “Le Fou-nan.” *Bulletin de l’école française de Extrême-Orient* 3□263.

[14] Ma Huan. *Ying-yai sheng-lan□The Overall Survey of the Oceans Shores*. Trans. J.V.G. Mills. Cambridge□For the Hakluyt Society□1970□155 and 178.

[15] Macartney□George. *An Embassy to China□Being the Journal Kept by Lord Macartney During His Embassy to the Emperor Ch’ienlung*. Ed. J.L.Cranmer-Byng. London□Longman□1962□114.

[16] Helms，Mary W. 1988 *Ulysses'Sail：An Ethnographic Odyssey of Power，Knowledge，and Geographical Distance*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，163-71.

[17] *SOS* O'Kane，John，trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York：Columbia University Press，1972，82.

[18] Yang Xuanzhi Yang Hsüan-chih. *A Record of Buddhist Monasteries in Lo-yang*. Trans. Yi-t'ung Wang. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，1984，237；and Fryer，John. *A New Account of East India and Persia：Being Nine Year's Travels，1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood，N.Y.：Kraus Reprint，1967. II vols.，323-24.

[19] □□□·□□□□Andrew Jackson□1767□1845□□□□□□□□□□1828□1836□□

[20] Broder，Jonathan 1998 "Tangier." *Smithsonian* 9（4）95.

[21] Hakluyt，*V* Hakluyt，Richard. *Voyages*，London：J.M.Dent，1939. Vol. I.366.

[22] □□□A□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□B□□□□□□□□□□

[23] Pulleyblank，Edwin G. 1995 "Why Tocharians？" *Journal of Indo-European Studies* 23：427-28；Adams，Douglas Q. 1999 *A Dictionary of Tocharian B.* Amsterdam：Rodopi，660。

and Bailey，Harold W. 1982 *The Culture of the Sakas in Ancient Iranian Khotan*. Del Mar，Calif.，Caravan Books，35.

[24] Haussig，Hans Wilhelm 1983 *Die Geschichte Zentralasiens und der Seidenstrasse in vorislamischer Zeit*. Darmstadt，Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft，14，37，85，and 226，Rawson，Jessica 1998 “Strange Creatures.” *Oriental Art* 44，2，24-28. ar-Raziq，Ahmad ʿAbd ，24-28，and Powers，Martin J. 1991 *Art and Political Expression in Early China*. New Haven，Conn.，Yale University Press，271-73.

[25] Laufer，Bertold 1909 *Chinese Pottery of the Han Dynasty*. Leiden，E. J. Brill，155-56，203，and 236-45.

[26] *HHS* Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. Beijing，Zhonghua shuju，1973，ch. 88，2927.

[27] Yang Xuanzhi Yang Hsüan-chih. *A Record of Buddhist Monasteries in Lo-yang*. Trans. Yi-t’ung Wang. Princeton，N. J.，Princeton University Press，1984，152，Schafer，Edward H. 1963 *The Golden Peaches of Samarkand，A Study in T’ang Exotics*. Berkeley，University of California Press，84-87，and Zhao Rugua Chau Ju-kua. *His Work on the Chinese and Arab Trade in the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries，entitled Chu-fan-chi*. Trans. Friedrich Hirth and W.W.Rockhill. Reprint Taibei，Literature House，1965，111.

[28] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 30□674□677□and 678.

[29] *MS Mingshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974□ch. 332□8600-8601.

[30] Khiṭā’I□ʿAlī Akbar. *Khiṭā’î-nāmah.* Ed. Iraj Afshār. Tehran□Asian Cultural Documentation Center for UNESCO□1979□36-37.

[31] □□Dupree□Nancy Hatch 1979 “T’ang Tombs in Chien County China.” *Archaeology* 32□4□37-38□

[32] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Laufer□Bertold 1928 *The Giraffe in History and Art*. Anthropology Leaflet 27. Chicago□Field Museum of Natural History□20ff□

[33] al-Balādhurī. *The Origins of the Islamic State*. Trans. Philip Hitti and F. C.Murgotten. New York□Columbia University Press□1916-24. I vols.□381□and *Al* Kubbel□L.E. and V.V.Matveev□trans. *Arabskie istochniki Ⅶ-X vekov po etnografii i istorii narodov Afriki* Moscow-Leningrad□Izdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR□1960□26□28□229 and 236.

[34] al-Ṭabarī□XXXVIII□3□and Masʿūdī□III□3-4.

[35] Pachymérès□Georges. *Relations historiques.* Trans. V.Laurent. Paris□Société d’éditions Les Belles Lettres□1984. I vols.□238□Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum m*

a Zoologica，II，1449-50，*SMOIZO* Tizengauzen，V.，trans. *Sbornik materialov otnosiashchikhsia k istorii Zolotoi Ordy*. Vol. I，*Izvlecheniia iz sochinenii arabskikh*. St. Petersburg，Stroganov，1884，178 and 192□□□□□□□and 189 and 194□□□□□□and Ibn ʿArabshāh Ibn Arabshah，Ahmed，*Tamerlane or Timur the Great Amir.* Trans. J.H.Sanders. Reprint Lahore，Progressive Books，n.d.，220，

[36] Zhao Rugua Chau Ju-kua. *His Work on the Chinese and Arab Trade in the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries，entitled Chu-fan-chi*. Trans. Friedrich Hirth and W.W.Rockhill. Reprint Taibei，Literature House，1965，128，and Duyvendak，J. J. L. 1938 “The True Dates of the Chinese Maritime Expeditions in the Early Fifteenth Century.” *T’oung-pao* 34，397，400，and 406.

[37] Grigor of Akancʿ. “History of the Nation of Archers，The Mongols□□” ed. and trans. Robert P.Blake and Richard N.Frye. *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 12，1949□□311 and 321，and Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.，Westview Press，1978. II vols.，827.

[38] Ahsan，Muhammad Manazir 1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids，786-902 AD*. London，Longman，205-6.

[39] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans□various hands. Albany□State University of New York Press□1985-99. XXX vols.□264.

[40] *Vis.* Wardrop□Oliver□trans. *Visramiani□The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London□Royal Asiatic Society□1966□218□and Barbosa□Duarte. *The Book of Duarte Barbosa*. Trans. Mansel Longworth Dames. 1918. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967. I vols.□124.

[41] Martines□Lauro 1979 *Power and Imagination□City States in Renaissance Italy*. New York□Knopf. Martynov□Anatoly I.238-39.□□□□□□□Schafer□Edward H. 1959 “Falconry in T’ang Times.” *T’oung-pao* 46□306-16□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[42] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Epstein□Hans J. 1971 *The Origins of the Domesticated Animals of Africa*. Vol. 1. New York□Africana Publishing Company□58-71 and 147-71□

[43] Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*□I□578-79.

[44] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978. II vols.□200.

[45] *Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. Moscow□Nauka□I vols. to date.□292□and Fasmer□M. 1971 *Etimo*

logicheskii slovar russkogo iazyka. I vols. Moscow□Progress□194.

[46] Clausen□Sir Gerard 1968 “Some Old Turkic Words Connected with Hunting.” In *Jagd* 1968□pp.16-17□and Okladnikov□A. P. 1981 *Petroglify Mongolii*. Leningrad□Nauka□76 and pl. 92□no.7. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gilmore Gilmour□James. *Among the Mongols*. 1883. Reprint New York□Praeger□1970□3-5 and 262-63□and Haslund□Henning. *Tents in Mongolia.* New York□Dutton□1934□191 and 309-10□

[47] Lattimore□Owen. *High Tartary*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1975□105-6.

[48] Schwarz□Henry G. 2001 “Animal Words in Mongolian and Uyghur.” *Mongolian Studies* 24□2□Nadeliaev□V. M. et al.□eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad□Nauka□528□Lessing□Ferdinard D. 1973 *Mongolian-English Dictionary*. Bloomington□Ind□Mongolia Society□768□Tsintsius□V. I.□ed. 1975-77 *Sravnitel’nyi* slovar *Tunguso-Man’chzhurskikh iazykov*. 2 vols. Leningrad□Nauka□I□152□Norman□Jerry 1978 *A Concise Manchu-English Lexicon*. Seattle□University of Washington Press. Novgorodova□E. A.□269□Livshitz□V. A. 1962 *Sogdiiskie dokumenty s gory Mug*. Vol. 2□*Iuridicheskie dokumenty i pis’ma*. Moscow□Idatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury□87-88□and

Bartol’d，V.V. 1968 *Dvenadtsat lektsii po istorii Turetskikh narodov srednei Azii*. In his *Sochineniia*，vol. 5，46.

[49] Laufer，Bertold 1909 *Chinese Pottery of the Han Dynasty*. Leiden，E. J. Brill，153，162，163，168-69，and 266-77.

[50] Vollmer，John，E. J. Keall，and E. Nagai-Berthrong 1983 *Silk Roads，China Ships，An Exhibition of East-West Trade*. Toronto，Royal Ontario Museum，210.

[51] *ANE* Pritchard，James B.，ed.，*The Ancient Near East，An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton，N.J.，Princeton University Press，1973. II vols，206.

[52] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson，New York，Modern Library，1942，I.192，Xenophon，*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon，*SM.*，IX.1 and X.1，*Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical Library，Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1935-57 XVII.92.1-3，Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1967，XV.i.31，and Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.，3.130.

[53] Laufer，Bertold 1909 *Chinese Pottery of the Han Dynasty*. Leiden，E. J. Brill，248-67.

[54] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.□272.

[55] Khiṭā’I□ʿAlī Akbar. *Khiṭā’î-nāmah.* Ed. Iraj Afshār. Tehran□Asian Cultural Documentation Center for UNESCO□1979□80.

[56] Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year’s Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967. II vols.□305-6.

[57] *TLC* Thorpe□Lewis□trans. *Two Lives of Charlemagne.* New York□Penguin□1977□147-48.

[58] Viré□François 1973 “A propos des chiens de chasse *ṣalūqī* et zaġāri.” *Revue des études islamiques* 91□236-40.

[59] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.□228.□□□□□□Albertus Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*□I□716□and II□1460□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[60] Sanderson□John. *The Travels of John Sanderson in the Levant□1384-1602.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendcln□Kraus Reprint□1967□227□and Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe*

der persischen Grosskönigs，1684-1685. Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil，Erdmann，1977，158.

[61] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers，ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi，Munshiram Mansharlal，1978. I vols.，283.

[62] Roe，Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul，1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln，Kraus Reprint，1967. I vols.，182，and II，288，385，388，and 424.

[63] Ovington，J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford，Oxford University Press，1929，160-61.

[64] Parks，Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi，Oxford University Press，1975. I vols.，229，and G.Mundy Mundy，Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India，Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London，John Murray，1858，6.

[65] Rogozhin，N. M. 1994 *Posol'skie knigi Rossii kontsa XV-nachala XVII vv*. Moscow，Rossiiskaia akademii nauka，Institut rossiiskoi istorii，96.

[66] Bernier，François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire，A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford，Oxford University Press，1934，26

2.

[67] *RIO* Antonova，K.A.et al，eds. *Russko-Indiiskie otnosheniia* v *XVII v.：Sbornik dokumenty.* Moscow：Izdatel'stvo vostochnoi literatury，1958，190.

[68] *RKO* Demidova，N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov，eds. *Russko-Kitaiskie otnosheniia v XVIII veke：Materialy i dokumenty.* Moscow：Nauka，1978. Vol. I.231，and Bell，129，137，and 141.

[69] *DTO* Chavannes，Edouard，trans. *Documents sur les Tou-Kiue（Turcs）occidentaux*. 1903. Reprint Taibei：Ch'eng-wen Publishing，1969，"Supplement，" 45，46，and 84.

[70] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1975，ch. 221a，6220；*DTO* Chavannes，Edouard，trans. *Documents sur les Tou-Kiue（Turcs）occidentaux*. 1903. Reprint Taibei：Ch'eng-wen Publishing，1969，103；and Schafer，Edward H. 1963 *The Golden Peaches of Samarkand：A Study in T'ang Exotics*. Berkeley：University of California Press，76-78.

[71] Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1960-67，VIII.149-50；Mandeville，Sir John. *Travels of Sir John Mandeville*. Trans. C.W.R.D. Moseley. New York：Penguin，1983，111；and Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī，*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. Calcutta：College P

ress□1864□47□and Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī□*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Book Reprint□1970. I vols.□336-37.

[72] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Lever□Christopher 1985 *Naturalized Mammals of the World*. London□Longman□59-62□

[73] Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977□128.

[74] Bābur□276□Abū'l Faẓl□*AA*□II□183□Jahāngīr□I□218□and II□61 and 107□ʿInāyat Khān□511 and 531□Manucci□II□415-16□Layard□270□Cummins 1988□196-97□and *NC*□V□171 and 172.

[75] Ibn Khaldūn□*The Muqaddimah□An Introduction to History*. Trans. Franz Rosenthal. New York□Pantheon□1958. I vols.□364.

[76] Henthorn□William E. 1971 *A History of Korea*. New York□Free Press□65 and 123□and Jameson□E.W. 1962 *The Hawking of Japan□The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis□Calif.□Privately printed□1-8.

[77] ʿ*A-D*□500□□□□□□□□and 195□□□□□□□Rubruck□111□*MM*□115-16□and Abu'l Ghāzī□77-78□

[78] *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972□189.

[79] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.□98□119□138□and 392.

[80] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□58□59□227□243-44□and 321-22.

[81] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987□228.

[82] Boccaccio□Giovanni. *The Decameron*. Trans. Mark Musa and Peter Bondanella. New York□Norton□1982□II.9.

[83] Ḥusām Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□1-3□and *BDK* Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972□156.

[84] *TS* Gold□Milton□trans. *The Tārikh-e Sistan.* Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□1976□169□Baihaqī□Abū’l Faẓl. *Ta’rīkh-i Baihaqī*. Ed. Q.Ghanī and A. A.Fayy

aẓ. Tehran□Chāpkhānah bānk-i mīllī□1946□495□Abū’l Fidā□*M* Abū’l Fidā. *The Memoirs of a Syrian Prince*. Trans. P.M.Holt. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1983□89□and Abū’l Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989. I vols.□427.

[85] *KB/V* Viré□François. *Le tracté de l’art de volerie□Kitab al-Bayzara*□. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1967□65□Ibn Shaddād□Bahā’al-Dīn. *The Rare and Excellent History of Saladin*. Trans. D. S.Richards. Aldershot□Ashgate□2002□215□Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū’l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.□334-35□and Ibn al-Furāt. *Ayyubids□Mamlukes and Crusaders□Selections from the Tārīkh al-Duwal wa’l Mulūk*. Trans. U. and M. C.Lyons□with notes by Jonathan S.C.Riley-Smith. Cambridge□W.Hefer and Sons□1971. I vols.□83 and 164□□□□□□□□and II□68 and 129□□□□□□

[86] Porphyro- Constantine Porphyrogenitus. *De Administrando Imperio*□Ed.□155□and Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985□204.

[87] al-Muqaddasī. *Aḥsan al-taqāsīmfī ma'rifat al-āqālīm.* Ed. M.J.de Goeje. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1906□325□Barthold□W.□= V.V.Bartol’d□ 1968 *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*. 3 rd ed. London□Luzac□235□and Tha'ālibī□142.

[88] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□112.

[89] Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia□Being Nine Year's Travels□1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967. II vols.□304.□□Herbert□Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia□1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport□N.Y.□Books for Libraries Press□1972□243□

[90] □□□□taiga□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[91] Glasier□Phillip 1998 *Falconry and Hawking*. 3rd ed. New York□Overlook Press□21-23.

[92] Barthold□W.□=V.V.Bartol'd□ 1968 *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*. 3rd ed. London□Luzac□284.

[93] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 2□40.

[94] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. I vols.□441.

[95] □□□□□□*CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices o*

f China. 1866. Reprint Taibei：Ch’eng-wen Publishing，1966. II vols.，228-29）

[96] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry：Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford，Calif.：Stanford University Press，1961，111；and Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī：A Persian Treatise on*，36-42.

[97] Tulishen. *Narrative of the Chinese Embassy to the Khan of the Tourgouth Tartars in the Years 1712，13，14 and* 15. Trans. George Thomas Staunton. Reprint Arlington，Va.：University Publications of America，1976，96-98.

[98] Nadeliaev，V. M. et al.，eds. 1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad：Nauka，508；Doerfer，Gerhard 1963-75 *Türkische und Mongolische Elemente im Neupersischen*. I vols. Wiesbaden：Franz Steiner，360-62；*SJV* Kane，Daniel. *The Sino-Jurchen Vocabulary of the Bureau of Interpreters*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 153. Bloomington：Indiana University，1989，227，no. 459；Ramstedt，G. J. 1949 *Studies in Korean Etymology*. Helsinki：Suomalais Ugrilainen Seura，242；*Hex.* Golden，Peter，ed. *The King’s Dictionary：The Rasūlid Hexaglot：Fourteenth Century Vocabularies in Arabic，Persian，Turkic，Greek，Armenian and Mongol*. Leiden：E.J.Brill，2000，226 （200A19）；and Dozy，R. P. A. 1991 *Supplément aux di*

ctionnaires arabes. 2 vols. 1881. Reprint BeirutLibrairie du LibanI694.

[99] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Transvarious hands. AlbanyState University of New York Press1985-99. V vols.389XTS *Xin Tangshu*. BeijingZhonghua shuju1975ch. 2196178SchaferEdward H. 1959 “Falconry in T’ang Times.” *T’oung-pao* 46311and HamiltonJames Russell 1955 *Les Ouïghours à l’époque des cinq dynasties d’après les documents chinois*. ParisImprimerie nationale76 and 93.

[100] Masʿūdī Masūʿdī. *Murūj al-dhabab wa al-maʿādin*. Ed. and trans. Barbier de Meynard. ParisL’imprimerie nationale1861-77. II vols27-38.

[101] *SH* de RachewiltzIgortrans. *The Secret History of the MongolsA Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* LeidenE.J.Brill2004. I vols14 and 164*SH/I* de RachewiltzIgored. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. BloomingtonIndiana University197225 and 37Uray-KöhalmiKäthe 1987 “Synkretismus im Stadtkult der frühen Dschingisiden.” In Walther Heissig and Hans-Joachim Klimkerteds.*Synkretismus in den Religionen Zentralasiens*. WiesbadenOtto Harrassowitzpp.151-52and AllsenThomas T. 1997 *Commodity and Exchange in the Mongol EmpireA Cultural History of Isl*

amic Textiles. Cambridge□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□58-60.

[102] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□121.

[103] Hakluyt□*V* Hakluyt□Richard. *Voyages*□London□J.M. Dent□1939. Vol. V.394.

[104] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[105] Wittfogel□Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng 1949 *History of Chinese Society□Liao□907-1125□*. Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society□89□92□348□352□353□360□and 422.

[106] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985□ch. 22□213.

[107] *SS Songshi*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1977□ch. 5□90.

[108] Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985□ch. 10□102□and Stein□Rolf 1940 “Leao-tche.” *T’oung-pao* 35□97-98.

[109] *SCBM* Franke□Herbert□trans. “Chinese Texts on the Jurchen□A Trans lation of the Jurchen Monograph in the *Sa*

n-ch’ao pei-meng” *Zentral-Asiatische Studien* 9□1975□□119-86□127 and 152-53.

[110] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.177-78.

[111] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 18□394□and ch. 22□494□and Olbricht□Peter 1954 *Das Postwesen in China unter den Mongolenherrschaft im 13. und 14. Jahrhundert*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□53.

[112] □□□□□□□□54□□□□140□□□□□Tan Qixiang□ed. 1982 *Zhongguo lishi ditu ji*. Vol. 7□*Yuan-Mingde qi*. Shanghai□Ditu chubanshe□VII□□□13□□□83□

[113] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 59□1400□and ch. 103□2634□and Cleaves□Francis W. 1957 “The‘Fifteen Palace Poems’by K’o Chiu-ssu.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 20□474-75 and note 168.

[114] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 41□874.

[115] Melikhov□G. V. 1970 “Politika Minskoi imperii v otnoshenii Chzhurchzhenei□1402-1413 gg□.” In S. L. Tikhvinskii□ed.□*Kitai i sosedi v drevnosti i srednevekov’e*. Moscow□Nauka□pp.267-73□and Serruys□Henry 1955 *Sino-Jürched Relati*

ons During the Yung-lo Period□1403-24□. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□32-33.

[116] Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965□169.

[117] *SH* de Rachewiltz□Igor□trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols□A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden□E.J.Brill□2004. I vols.□173□*SH/I* de Rachewiltz□Igor□ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington□Indiana University□1972□136□Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. Moscow□Nauka. Vols.I/1□348□Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. I vols.□308□and *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 1□14.

[118] Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. I vols.□672□and Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press□322.□□□□□□□"shināʿūchī"□□□□□"shibāʿūchī"□□□□□□□"shiba'ūchi"□□□□"□□□"□

[119] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 10□217□and ch. 22□485□Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. I vols.□654□and Rashīd/

B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press□293.

[120] *HYYY* Mostaert□Antoine□trans. and Igor de Rachewiltz□ed. *Le matériel mongol du Houa i i iu de Houng-ou□1389□.* Mélanges chinois et bouddhiques 18 and 27. Brussels□Institut belge des hautes études chinois□1977-95. I vols□9 and 25□and Serruys□Henry 1967 *Sino-Mongol Relations During the Ming*. Vol. 2□*The Tribute System and Diplomatic Missions*. Mélanges chinois et bouddhiques 14. Brussels□Institut beige des hautes études chinois□200-203.1411□□1426□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Farquhar□David 1957 “Oirat-Chinese Tribute Relations.” In *Studia Altaica□Festschrift für Nikolaus Poppe zum 60.Geburtstag am 8. August 1957*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□pp. 62-63□

[121] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.470-73.

[122] *YCS* Armstrong□Terence□ed. *Yermak’s Campaign in Siberia□A Selection of Documents*. Trans. Tatiana Minorsky and David Wileman. London□Hakluyt Society□1975□81 and 228□and Ziiaev□Kh Z. 1983 *Ekonomicheskie sviazi Srednei Azii s Sibir’iu v.XVI-XIV*. Tashkent□Fan□22.

[123] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Rolle□Renate 1988 “Archäologische Bemerkungen zum Warägerhandel.” *Bericht der Römisch-Germanischen Kommission* 69□513-18 and 527-29□and Hoffman□Gisela. 1957-58 “Falkenjagd und Falkenhandel in der nordischen Ländern während des Mittelalters.” *Zeitschrift der deutsches Altertum und deutsche Literature* 88□139-49□

[124] Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press□197-99□and Lacroix□Paul 1963 *France in the Middle Ages□Customs□Classes□Conditions*. New York□Frederich Unger□197□and 201-2.

[125] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□111.

[126] Abū’l Fidā□*G* Aboul Féda. *Géographie d’Aboul Féda*. Trans. M.Reinard. Paris□L’imprimerie nationale□1848. 2 vols.266-67. “Sanāqir”□□□□□□“sunqur”□□□□□□□□

[127] Llull□Ramon. *Felix□or the Book of Wonders*. In *Selected Works of Ramon Llull* Ed. and trans. Anthony Bonner. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1985. Vol. Ⅱ.893.

[128] Qāshānī□Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta’rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly□Tehran□B.T.N.K.□1969□53□and Clavijo□Ruy Gonzales de. *Embassy to Tamerlane□1403-6.* Trans. Guy Le Strange. London□Routledge□1928□169-70.

[129] *MRL* Vernadsky□George□trans. *Medieval Russian Laws.* Reprint New York□Octagon Books□1974□50.

[130] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.474.

[131] *SMOIZO* Tizengauzen□V.□trans. *Sbornik materialov otnosiashchikhsia k istorii Zolotoi Ordy*. Vol. I□*Izvlecheniia iz sochinenii arabskikh*. St. Petersburg□Stroganov□1884□255□318□425□427□and 445□□□□□□□and 264□318□325□441□and 438□□□□□

[132] Martin□Janet 1986 *Treasure of the Land of Darkness□The Fur Trade and Its Significance for Medieval Russia*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□90-91.

[133] *GVNP* Valk□S.N.ed. *Gramoty Velikogo Novgoroda i Pskova.* Moscow-Leningrad□Izdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR□1949□26□and *Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. Moscow□Nauka□VIII vols. to date.□52.

[134] *GVNP* Valk□S.N.ed. *Gramoty Velikogo Novgoroda i Pskova.* Moscow-Leningrad□Izdatel'stvo akademii nauk SSSR□1949□142□and Sreznevskii□M. I. 1989 *Materialy dlia slovaria drevnerusskogo iazyka*. Vol. 3. Moscow□Kniga.□459.

[135] □□□□□□□□□□"pom'chishche"□□□□□"□□□"□□□□Fasmer□M. 1971 *Etimologicheskii slovar russkogo iazyka*. III vols. Moscow□Progress□324□and *Slovar* 1975-□XVII□38 and 41□

[136] □□□□□□□□□□□□Golden□Peter B. 1998-99 "The Nomadic Linguistic Impact on Pre-Činggisid Rus'and Georgia□" *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 10□80-81□and Fasmer□M. 1971 *Etimologicheskii slovar russkogo iazyka*. I vols. Moscow□Progress□278□

[137] Dementieff□Georges 1945 "La fauconnerie en Russe□Esquisse historique." *L'oiseau et la revue française d'ornithologie* 15□9-39□14ff.

[138] Herberstein Herberstein□Sigismund. *Commentaries on Muscovite Affairs.* Trans. Oswald P.Backus Ⅲ. Lawrence□Student Union Bookstore□University of Kansas□1956□96 and 149□Fletcher□Giles. *Of the Russe Commonwealth*. Ed. Richard Pipes and John V.A.Fine□Jr. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1966□11r□and Purchas□Samuel. *Hakluytus Post*

humus or Purchas□his Pilgrimes. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1965□XIII□253.

[139] Dementieff□Georges 1945 “La fauconnerie en Russe□Esquisse historique.” *L’oiseau et la revue française d’ornithologie* 15□27-29 and 34-35.

[140] Kliuchevskii□V. O. 1959 *Terminologiia russkoi istorii*. In his *Sochineniia*. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo sotsial’no-ekonomicheskii literatury□6□192-93□and *Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. Moscow□Nauka□24 vols. to date□XXI□66-67.

[141] Fekhner□M. V. 1956 *Torgovlia russkogo gosudarstva s stranami Vostoka v XVI veke*. Moscow□Goskul’tprosvetizdat□62-63□and *Slovar* 1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. Moscow□Nauka□24 vols. to date□VIII□51.

[142] □□□□□Allen□W.E.D. 1961 “Trivia Historiae Ibericae□I.Gerfalcons for the King.” *Bedi Karthlisa* 36-37□104-10.

[143] Chenciner□Robert and Magomedkhan Magomedkhanov 1992 “Persian Exports to Russia from the Sixteenth to the Nineteenth Century.” *Iran* 30□124.

[144] Rogozhin□N. M. 1994 *Posol’skie knigi Rossii kontsa XV-nachala XVII vv*. Moscow□Rossiiskaia akademii nauka□Institut rossiiskoi istorii□96□and Dementieff□Georges 1945 “La

fauconnerie en Russe□Esquisse historique." *L'oiseau et la revue française d'ornithologie* 15□29-32.

[145] □□□□□Olearius□Adam. *The Travels of Olearius in 17th Century Russia*. Trans. Samuel H.Baron. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1967. 326□Kaempfer□Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs□1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil□Erdmann□1977□30□Gukovskii□M. H. 1963 "Soobshchenie o Rossii Moskovskogo posla v Milan□1486 g.□." In S.N. Valk□ed.□*Voprosy istoriografii i istochnikovedeniia istorii SSSR□Sbornik statei*. Moscow Leningrad□Izdatel'stvo akademii nauk SSSR□pp.653□Hakluyt□*V* Hakluyt□Richard. *Voyages*□London□J.M.Dent□1939. Vol. I.365□

[146] Nikitin□Afanasii. *Khozhdenie za tri moria.* 2nd ed. Moscovv-Leningrad□Izdatel'stvo akademii nauk SSSR□1958□11□33-34□53□and 71.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□"devianosto"□□□□□

[147] *SIRIO Sbornik imperatorkago russkago istoricheskago obshchestva.* Vol. 95□*Pamiatniki diplomaticheskie snoshenii moskovskago gosudarstva c Krymom□Nagaiami i Turtsieiu*□part 2□*1508-1521 vv.*□ed. G.O.Karpov and G.O.Shtendman. St. Petersburg□n.d.□227-28.

[148] Burton□Audrey 1993 *Bukharan Trade□1558-1718*. Papers on Inner Asia 23. Bloomington□Indiana University□Re

search Institute for Inner Asian Studies□47-48□50□51□62□65□68□and 71□*REGK* Allen□W.E.D.□ed. *Russian Embassies to the Georgian Kings□1589-1605□.* Trans. Anthony Mango. Cambridge□Published for the Hakluyt Society□1972□I□213-14□and Laufer□Bertold 1916 “Supplementary Notes on Walrus and Narwhal Ivory.” *T’oung-pao* 17□353-54.

[149] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978□II□1160□and *CDIPR* Islam□Riazul□ed. *A Calendar of Documents on Indo-Persian Relations□1500-1700*. Karachi□Institute of Central and West Asian Studies□1979□I□190□□□□□□216□

[150] Christian□David 2000 “Silk Roads or Steppe Roads□The Silk Roads in World History.” *Journal of World History* 11□1-26□7ff.

[151] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.□178.

[152] Qāshānī□Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta’rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M.Hambly□Tehran□B.T.N.K.□1969□49 and 205.

[153] Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū□95-99□and *HC* Bellér-Hann□Ildikó□trans. *A History of Cathay□A Translation and Linguistic Analysis of a Fifteenth-Century Turkic Manuscript.* Indiana University

Uralic and Altaic Series 162. Bloomington□Indiana University□1995□167 and 179-80.

[154] Samarqandī □ ʿAbd al-Razzāq. *Matla-ʿi Saʿdayn va Majmaʿ-i baḥrayn.* Ed. Muhammad Shafī. Lahore□Chāpkhānah-i Gīlānī□1941. Vol. Ⅱ□part 1.□385.

[155] *MS Mingshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974□ch. 329□8529-30.

[156] Ibn Khurdādhbih. *Kitāb al-masālik wa al-mamālik.* Ed.M.J.de□70□□□□□□□□and 51□□□□□□□

[157] P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72□337□and Bernier□François. *Travels in the Mogul Empire□A.D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1934□194.

[158] *CDIPR* Islam□Riazul□ed. *A Calendar of Documents on Indo-Persian Relations□1500-1700*. Karachi□Institute of Central and West Asian Studies□1979□II□110-11.

[159] *ANE* Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973□II□103□and Sidebotham□Steven E. 1991 “Ports on the Red Sea and the Arabia-India Trade.” In Vimala Begley and Richard De Puma□eds.□*Rome and Indi*

a*The Ancient Sea Trade*. MadisonUniversity of Wisconsin Presspp.12 and 15.

[160] Li Zhizhang. *Xiyu ji*in MGSL328Li Zhizhang/W Li Chih-chang. *The Travels of an Alchemist*. Trans. Arthur Waley. LondonRoutledge and Kegan Paul194Kaempfer
Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and BasilErdmann1977255and *SOS* O’KaneJohntrans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New YorkColumbia University Press197282-83.

[161] *HS* Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* BeijingZhonghua shuju1990ch. 6176*HS/D* Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. BaltimoreWaverly Press1938-55II60PelliotPaul 1903 “Le Fou-nan.” *Bulletin de l’école française de Extrême-Orient* 3252-53255and 274and WoltersO. W. 1958 “Tāmbralinga.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 21605-6.

[162] al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Transvarious hands. AlbanyState University of New York Press1985-99XXXV27and *CDIPR* IslamRiazuled. *A Calendar of Documents on Indo-Persian Relations1500-1700*. KarachiInstitute of Central and West Asian Studies1979II334.

[163] Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1988□I.3.8-10□Joshua Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite. *The Chronicle of Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite*. Trans. Frank K.Trombley and John W.Watt. Liverpool□Liverpool University Press□2000□17□and *SMOIZO* Tizengauzen□V.□trans. *Sbornik materialov otnosiashchikhsia k istorii Zolotoi Ordy*. Vol. I□*Izvlecheniia iz sochinenii arabskikh*. St. Petersburg□Stroganov□1884□178 and 182□□□□□□□and 189 and 194□□□□□□

[164] Einhard. *The Life of Charlemagne*. Trans. Samuel E.Turner□Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1960□42-43□and *CC* Scholtz□Bernhard Walter□trans. *Carolingian Chronicles□Royal Frankish Annals and Nithard's Histories*. Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1970□82 and 92□□Haussig□Hans Wilhelm 1992 *Archäologie und Kunst der Seidenstrasse*. Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft□100□illus.160□

[165] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Werth□Emil 1954 *Grabstock□Hacke und Pflug*. Ludwigsburg□Eugen Ulmer□91-92 □□□□9□

[166] Baihaqī□Abū'l Faẓl. *Ta'rīkh-i Baihaqī*. Ed. Q.Ghanī and A. A.Fayyaẓ. Tehran□Chāpkhānah bānk-i mīllī□1946□495□*GC* Vivian□Katherine□trans. *The Georgian Chronicle□The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam□Adolf M.Hakkert□1991□115□

TTP Alderly□Lord Stanley□ed. *Travels to Tana and Persia by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini.* London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1873□53-54□P.Mundy Mundy□Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia□1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967-72□II□112□and du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C. H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926□115.

[167] Mallory□J. P. and D. Q. Adams□eds. 1997 *Encyclopedia of Indo-European Culture*. London□Fitzroy Dearborn□415□Gharib□B. 1995 *Sogdian Dictionary□Sogdian-Persian-English*□.Tehran□Farhangan Publications□330□and Clausen□Sir Gerard 1972 *An Etymological Dictionary of Pre-Thirteenth-Century Turkish*. Oxford□Clarendon Press□368.

[168] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“Vep hkhi avaza”□□□□□□□“□□ □□”□□□□Rust’haveli□Shot’ha. *The Man in the Panther’s Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London□Luzac□1966□184□

[169] Witzel□Michael 1999 “Early Sources for South Asian Substrate Languages.” *Mother Tongue*□October□□59.

[170] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Pazyryk□□□□□Gryaznov□Mikhail 1969 *South Siberia*. London□Cresset Press□158-59 and 108□pl. 63□

[171] *SJ* Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982□ch. 117□3034□and *SJH* Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993□II□277.

[172] White□Lynn□Jr. 1939 *Tomb Title Pictures of Ancient China*. Toronto□University of Toronto Press. Whittow□Mark□49-50 and pls. IV□V□VI□XXIV□XXV□XXVI□XXVIII□XXXIX□and LV.

[173] Shaanxi Sheng Bowuguan 1974a *Tang Li Xian mu bihua*. Beijing□Wenwu Chubanshe□pls. 3□5□and 9□and Shaanxi Sheng Bowuguan 1974b *Tang Li Zhongrun mu bihua*. Beijing□Wenwu Chubanshe□pls. 17 and 18.

[174] Kentucky Horse Park 2000 *Imperial China□The Art of the Horse in Chinese History*. Prospect□Ky.□Harmony House□161□illus. 150.

[175] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975□ch. 221b□6245□and *DTO* Chavannes□Edouard□trans. *Documents sur les Tou-Kiue□Turcs□occidentaux*. 1903. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen Publishing□1969□138 and 34□47□50□and 84 of the “Notes additionalles”.

[176] Schafer□Edward H. 1963 *The Golden Peaches of Samarkand□A Study in T’ang Exotics*. Berkeley□University of

California Press□87-88.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Zhang□Guangda 2001 “Tangdai de baolie.” *Tang yanjiu* 7□177-82□

[177] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975□ch. 6□165□and ch. 48□1258.

[178] XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975□ch. 221b□6248 and 6255□and *DTO* Chavannes□Edouard□trans. *Documents sur les Tou-Kiue*□*Turcs*□*occidentaux*. 1903. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen Publishing□1969□146 and 168.

[179] Sterndale□Robert A. 1982 *Natural History of the Mammalia of India and Ceylon*. 1884. Reprint Delhi□Himalayan Books□198-200□and Zhang□Guangda 2001 “Tangdai de baolie.” *Tang yanjiu* 7□184.

[180] *AR* Wright□David Curtis□trans. *The Ambassador’s Records*□*Eleventh Century Reports of Sung Embassies to the Liao*. Papers on Inner Asia 29. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1998□62.

[181] *LS* Liaoshi. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974□ch. 20□245□and ch. 70□1164-65.

[182] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 125□3063.

[183] □□□□quriltai□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[184] □□□□·□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”

[185] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 2□33.

[186] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.□185 and 227-28.

[187] Rubruck Jackson□Peter□trans. and David Morgan□ed. *The Mission of Friar William of Rubruck.* London□Hakluyt Society□1990□247□and *MM* Dawson□Christopher□ed. *The Mongol Mission□Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13th* and 14*th Centuries.* New York□Sheed and Ward□1955□202.

[188] *CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch'eng-wen Publishing□1966□III□89□and *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 30□674□677□and 678.

[189] Abū'l Fidā□81.

[190] □□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□

[191] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 30□675.

[192] *SMOIZO* Tizengauzen□V.□trans. *Sbornik materialov otnosiashchikhsia k istorii Zolotoi Ordy*. Vol. I□*Izvlecheniia iz sochinenii arabskikh*. St. Petersburg□Stroganov□1884□259□□□□□□□□and 268□□□□□□

[193] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 22□505□and ch. 23□511□and Rockhill□W. W. 1914 “Notes on the Relations and Trade of China with the Eastern Archipelago and Coasts of the Indian Ocean in the Fourteenth Century.” *T’oung-pao* 15□427-28.

[194] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978□ch. 40□870□ch. 138□3328 and 3331□and ch. 139□3352.

[195] Baer□Eva 1967 The Suaire de St. Lazare.” *Oriental Art*□37□41□and 42□figs. 8 and 9.

[196] Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*□II□1226□1449□and 1530-31.

[197] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□xlv and 5□*KFB* Heinisch□Klaus J□trans. *Kaiser Friedrich Ⅱ in Briefen und Berichten seiner Zeit.* Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft□1968□270-71□and *KF* Heinisc

h□Klaus□F.□ed. and trans. *Kaiser Friedrich Ⅱ□Sein Leben in zeitgenössischen Berichten.* Munich□Winkler-Verlag□1969□52.

[198] Lockhart□Lawrence 1968 “The Relations Between Edward I and Edward Ⅱ of England and the Mongol Il-khāns of Persia.” *Iran* 6□27□and Paviot□Jacques 2000 “England and the Mongols.” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 3rd ser. 10□515-6.

[199] Friedmann□Herbert 1980 *A Bestiary for Saint Jerome□Animal Symbolism in European Religious Art*. Washington□D.C.□Smithsonian Institution Press□202-3.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Rice□David Talbot 1965 *Islamic Art*□New York□Praeger□90-91 and illus. 90□and Viré□François 1974 “La chasse au guépard d’après sources arabes et les oeuvres d’art musulman par Ahmad Abd ar-Raziq.” *Arabica* 21□87□□□□□□□□□□□

[200] Klingender□F. D. 1971 *Animals in Art and Thought to the End of the Middle Ages*. Ed. Evelyn Antal and John Harthan. Cambridge□Mass.□MIT Press□414□illus. 246.

[201] □□□□□cheetah□□□□□leopard□□□□□□□□□□□Turner□Alan 1997 *The Big Cats and Their Fossil Relatives*. New York□Columbia University Press□93□

[202] Klingender□F. D. 1971 *Animals in Art and Thought to the End of the Middle Ages*. Ed. Evelyn Antal and John Har

than. Cambridge□Mass.□MIT Press□480□illus. 296a and 482.

[203] Zorzi□Elvira Garbero 1986 “Court Spectacle.” In Sergio Betelli□ed.□*Italian Renaissance Courts*. London□Sidgwick and Jackson□pp.173.

[204] Lacroix□Paul 1963 *France in the Middle Ages□Customs□Classes□Conditions*. New York□Frederich Unger□189 and 193 for illus.

[205] Cummins□John 1988 *The Hound and the Hawk□The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York□St. Martin’s Press□31.

[206] Ma Huan. *Ying-yai sheng-lan□The Overall Survey of the Oceans Shores*. Trans. J.V.G. Mills. Cambridge□For the Hakluyt Society□1970□172 and 176.

[207] Samarqandī □ ʿAbd al-Razzāq. *Matla-ʿi Saʿdayn va Majmaʿ-i baḥrayn.* Ed. Muhammad Shafī. Lahore□Chāpkhānah-i Gīlānī□1941. Vol. Ⅱ□part 1.□384□and *MS Mingshi.* Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1974□ch. 332□8601□8610□and 8615.

[208] Khorenatsʿi Khorenatsʿi□Moses. *History of the Armenians.* Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1978□36-37□80□and 144-45.

[209] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Geiss□James 1987 “The Leopard Quarter During the Cheng-te Reign.” *Ming Studies* 24□1-38□esp. 8-12 and 20-21□

[210] *KB/P* Phillot□D.C. and R.J.Azoo□trans. “Chapters on Hunting Dogs and Cheetas□being an Extract from the *Kitāb al-Bayzarah.*” *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* n.s. 3□1907□□47-50□49-50□al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001□49□and Mercier□Louis 1927 *La chasse et les sports chez les Arabes*. Paris□Librairie des sciences politiques et sociales□70-71.

[211] Burkert□Walther 1992 *The Orientalizing Revolution□Near Eastern Influence on Greek Culture in the Early Archaic Age*. Cambridge□Mass□Harvard University Press□9-40.

[212] Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□4□6□21□23□33□and 37.

[213] Mahler□Jane Gaston 1959 *The Westerners Among the Figurines of the T’ang Dynasty of China*. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□199 and pl.XXIIa□□□204□

[214] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Han Baoquan□ed. 1997 *Tang Jinxiang xianzhu mu caihui taoyang*. Xi’an□Shaanxi Luyou Chubanshe□pls. 77-92□esp. 91□and Kentucky Horse Park 2000 *Imperial China□The Art of the Horse in Chinese History*. Prospect□Ky.□Harmony House□161□illus.150□

[215] Yarshater，Ehsan，ed. 1983b *The Cambridge History of Iran*. Vol. 3，*The Seleucid，Parthian and Sasanian Periods*. 2 vols. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pl.45（p530）

[216] Juvaynī/Q Juvaynī，ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London：Luzac，1912-37，I，19 and 70，and Juvaynī/B Juvaynī，ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1958.，I，13 and 92.

[217] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1978. ch. 5，90.

[218] *YS Yuanshih.* Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1978，ch. 85，2141.

[219] Ibn ʿArabshāh Ibn Arabshah，Ahmed，*Tamerlane or Timur the Great Amir.* Trans. J.H.Sanders. Reprint Lahore：Progressive Books，n.d.，161.

[220] al-Nasāwī，Muḥammad. *Sīrat al-Sulṭan Jalāl al-Din Mankubirtī.* Ed. H.Hamdī. Cairo：Dār al-fakr al-ʿArabī，1953，318-19，and Munshī，Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder，Colo.：Westview Press，1978，II，741，749，and 1093.

[221] *SMOIZO* Tizengauzen V. trans. *Sbornik materialov otnosiashchikhsia k istorii Zolotoi Ordy*. Vol. I *Izvlecheniia iz sochinenii arabskikh*. St. Petersburg Stroganov 1884 259 and 268 Lockhart Lawrence 1968 “The Relations Between Edward I and Edward Ⅱ of England and the Mongol Il-khāns of Persia.” *Iran* 6 and Paviot Jacques 2000 “England and the Mongols.” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 3rd ser. 10 315

[222] ʿInāyat Khān ʿInayat Khan. *The Shah Jahan Nama* Trans. A.R.Fuller ed. W.E.Begley and I.A.Desai. Delhi Oxford University Press 1990 148 151 244 257 268 275 276 and 536 Islam Riazul 1970 *Indo-Persian Relations A Study of the Political and Diplomatic Relations Between the Mughal Empire and Iran*. Tehran Iranian Cultural Foundation 228 and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi Munshiram Mansharlal 1978. II vols. 107-08.

[223] Kaempfer Engelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs 1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and Basil Erdmann 1977 276-77.

[224] *REGK* Allen W.E.D. ed. *Russian Embassies to the Georgian Kings 1589-1605.* Trans. Anthony Mango. Cambridge Published for the Hakluyt Society 1972 I 215-15.

[225] *REGK* Allen□W.E.D.□ed. *Russian Embassies to the Georgian Kings□1589-1605□.* Trans. Anthony Mango. Cambridge□Published for the Hakluyt Society□1972□I□88 and 144-45□and II□373 and 391.

[226] Ciggaar□Krijne 1986 “Byzantine Marginalia to the Norman Conquest.” *Anglo-Norman Studies* 9□48-53.

[227] Munshī□Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1978.□661.

[228] Jameson□E.W. 1962 *The Hawking of Japan□The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis□Calif.□Privately printed□2□4□6□and 10.

[229] al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001□13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Möller□Detlef 1965 *Studien zur mittelalterlichen arabischen Falkenerliteratur.* Berlin□de Gruyter□107-10 and 118-24□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[230] Akasoy□Anna 2000-2001 “Arabische Vorlagen der lateinischen Falknerieliteratur.” *Beiruter Blätter* 8-9□94-97.□□Haskins□Charles H. 1921 “The *De Arte Venandi cum Avibus* of the Emperor Frederick Ⅱ.” *English Historical Review*□July□□348-50□

[231] Kantorowicz□Ernst 1957 *Frederick the Second□1194-1250*. New York□Ungar□310-311 and 404□and *KFB* Heinisch□Klaus J.□trans. *Kaiser Friedrich Ⅱ in Briefen und Berichten seiner Zeit.* Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft□1968□270-72.

[232] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□3 and 53□and *KFB*□269.

[233] Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry□Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A.Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961□205-6□□□□□□□□□□□□

[234] □□□□□□□□□□□Dale□Stephen F. 2003 “A Safavid Poet in the Heart of Darkness□The Indian Poems of Ashraf Mazandarani.” *Iranian Studies* 36□2□199-202□

[235] Pearson□M. N. 1976 *Merchants and Rulers in Gujarat□The Response to the Portuguese in the Sixteenth Century*. Berkeley□University of California Press□67-68.

[236] Manucci□Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India□1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1981□III□94 and 220.

[237] *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972□70 and 73.

[238] “□□□□Lower Burma□”□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□

[239] *SOS* O’Kane□John□trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York□Columbia University Press□1972□199-200.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]high culture[illegible]popular culture[illegible]great tradition[illegible]great civilization[illegible]little tradition[illegible]folk culture[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]international culture[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]denationalized[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Central Mexico[illegible]international layer[illegible]·[illegible]Graham Wallas[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]19[illegible][1]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][2][illegible][3][illegible]picture recitation[illegible][4][illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□

□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□8□9□□□——□□□□□□——□□□[6]

□□——□□□□□——□□[7]□□□[8]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□Afro-centric theories□”□□□[9]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□diffusion studies□□20□□——□□□□□——□□□

□□·□□□□Andrew Sherratt□□“□□□□autonomist□”□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]interactionist[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]intercultural validity[illegible]”[illegible][10]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]multidirectionality[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]unidirectionality[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]—[illegible]core-periphery[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]peer polity interaction[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Colin Renfrew[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]structural homologies[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][12]

[illegible]“[illegible]positive reciprocity[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]appropriation[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Noah Kramer[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [13] [illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]Vijayanagar[illegible]titulature[illegible] [14]

[illegible]Duby[illegible]11[illegible]12[illegible] [15] [illegible] [16]

[illegible]①[illegible]②[illegible]③[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]④[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible] [17]

[illegible]cultural focus[illegible] [18] [illegible] [19]

[illegible]

[illegible]1720[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][20]

[illegible]Murad[illegible][21][illegible][22][illegible]

[illegible]arcane connoisseurship[illegible]*Cynegetica*[illegible]Oppian[illegible]3[illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23][illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]Ibn Kushājim[illegible][24][illegible][25]

[illegible][26][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][27][illegible]·[illegible]Ḥusām al-Dawlah[illegible]3[illegible]14[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]baḥrī[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]21[illegible] [28]

[illegible]Badakhshān[illegible] [29] [illegible]jungle fowl[illegible] [30]

[illegible]Phalacrococrax carbo[illegible]10[illegible] [31]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible] [32] [illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“āhū”——[illegible]——[illegible] [33] [illegible]·[illegible]Abū’l Faẓl[illegible] [34] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]cultural dialectic[illegible]8[illegible][35][illegible][36]

[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][37][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]1320[illegible]Odoric of Pordenone[illegible]12[illegible][39][illegible]

[illegible]Broecke[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][40][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Braudel[illegible]“[illegible]la longue durée[illegible]”[illegible]short-term history[illegible]mid-range history[illegible]la longue durée[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][41]

[illegible]·[illegible]David Christian[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]6000[illegible]4[illegible]—[illegible]”[illegible][42][illegible]——[illegible][43]

[illegible][44][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□[45]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Eric Jones□□□□□□□large-scale history□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□overlabeling□”□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□[46]□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[47]

□□

□□[48]□□2□□□□□□[49]□□□[50]□□

□□Herodotus□□[51]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□“□□”□□□□□□□□□[52]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□

> 狩猎活动被视作对国王勇气与技艺的检验
>
> 国王所猎杀的猎物袋会经过仔细的清点
>
> 狩猎活动中取得的胜利会在皇室宣传中大范围公开
>
> 狩猎活动的仪式性特征是用于确立其权威的正统性
>
> 狩猎场也是一种测试场所，其建造和设施都是为了给皇室队伍提供舒适
>
> 宴席和娱乐活动是狩猎活动不可分割的一部分
>
> 狩猎活动经过了精心的组织和策划，以确保安全和成功
>
> 狩猎活动被视作与战争等同的行为，会大量地使用军队，而且在国际关系中占有一席之地[53]

□□

□□□[54]

[illegible]19[illegible]la longue durée[illegible]

[illegible][55]

[illegible][56]

[illegible][57][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Clive Gamble[illegible][58]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Polyani[illegible][59]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□

[1] Wallas□Graham 1923 *The Great Society*. New York□Macmillan□3-19.

[2] Knauer□Elfriede R. 2004 "A Quest for the Origin of Persian Riding-Coats□Sleeved Garments with Underarm Openings." In Cäcilla Fluck and Gillian Vogelsang-Eastwood□eds.□*Riding Costume in Egypt□Origin and Appearance*. Leiden□E. J. Brill□pp.8-10.

[3] Allsen□Thomas T. 1997 *Commodity and Exchange in the Mongol Empire□A Cultural History of Islamic Textiles*. Cambridge□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□85-86.

[4] Mair□Victor H. 1988 *Painting and Performance□Chinese Picture Recitation and Its Indian Genesis*. Honolulu□University of Hawaii Press□111-31.

[5] Liu□James T. C. 1985 "Polo and Cultural Change□From T'ang to Sung China." *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 45□□203-5□and Bower□Virginia L. 1991 "Polo in Tang China□Sport and Art." *Asian Art* 4□1□23-45.

[6] Teggard□Frederick J. 1941 *Theory and Processes of History*. Berkeley□University of California Press□93-127□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[7] □□□□□Perry□W. J. 1968 *The Children of the Sun□A Study in the Early History of Civilization*. 1923. Reprint London□Methuen□406-27□

[8] □□□Dixon□Roland B. 1928 *The Building of Cultures*. New York□Scribner's□241-64□and Lowie□Robert 1937 *The History of Ethnological Theory*. New York□Farrar & Rinehart□160-69□

[9] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Haslip-Viera□Gabriel□Bernard Ortiz de Montellano□and Warren Barbour 1997 "Robbing Native American Cultures□Van Sertima's Afrocentricity and the Olmecs." *Current Anthropology* 38□419-41□with invited commentary□□□□□

[10] Sherratt 1995□1-32.

[11] Bradshaw□John L. 1988 "The Evolution of Human Lateral Asymmetries□New Evidence and Second Thoughts." *Journal of Human Evolution* 17□632-33.

[12] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Renfrew□Colin 1986 "Introduction." In Colin Renfrew and John F. Cherry□eds.□*Peer Polity Inter*

action and Socio-Political Change. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp. 1-18.Quotes on p.1□

[13] Kramer□Samuel Noah 1981 *History Begins at Sumer*. 1956. Reprint Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press□224.

[14] Wagoner□Phillip B. 1995 "'Sultan Among Hindu Kings'□Dress□Titles and Islamicization of Hindu Culture at Vijayanagara." *Journal of Asian Studies* 55□851-80.

[15] Duby□Georges 1974 *The Early Growth of the European Economy*. Ithaca□N.Y.□Cornell University Press□177-78.□□Elias□Norbert 1994 *The Civilizing Process*. Oxford□Blackwell□96□

[16] □□□□□□□□Linduff□Katherine M. 1998 "The Emergence and Demise of Bronze-Producing Cultures Outside the Central Plain of China." In Mair 1998□637-38□

[17] Haussig□Hans Wilhelm 1988 *Die Geschichte Zentralasiens und der Seidenstrasse in islamischer Zeit*. Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft□124□Haussig□Hans Wilhelm 1992 *Archäologie und Kunst der Seidenstrasse*. Darmstadt□Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft□98□illus. 157□and 312-13□illus. 536-37□and Hayashi□Ryōichi 1975 *The Silk Road and the Shoso-in*. New York□Weatherhill□126-28.

[18] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Twiti□William. *The Art of Hunting□1327*. Trans. Bror Danielsson. Stockholm□Almqvist & Wiksell□1977□37.31-34 and 38.10-35□

[19] □□□□□□□Herskovits□Melville J. 1951 *Man and His Works□The Science of Cultural Anthropology*. New York□Knopf□542-53□560□and 581-85□

[20] Roe□Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul□1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967□II□361-62□and Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965. 129 and 141.

[21] du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926□55 and 57.

[22] Haskins□Charles H. 1921 "The *De Arte Venandi cum Avibus* of the Emperor Frederick Ⅱ." *English Historical Review* □July□□355.

[23] *Oppian□Collathus□Tryphiodorus.* Trans. A.W.Mair. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1928□I□369-538.

[24] *KB/P* Phillot□D.C. and R.J.Azoo□trans. "Chapters on Hunting Dogs and Cheetas□being an Extract from the *Kitāb*

al-Bayzarah.” Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal n.s. 3□1907□□47-48.□□al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur’s Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster□Aris & Phillips□2001□23-27□

[25] Catherine Ⅱ Catherine Ⅱ. *Memoirs of Catherine the Great*. New York□Collier□1961□122□126-27□and 133.

[26] Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades□Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press□1987□89-90.

[27] Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.II□10-11.

[28] Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī□A Persian Treatise on*□3-11□47-48□and 49-55.□□Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram□The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi□Eastern Book Linkers□1982□103 □nos. 51-54□□

[29] Abūl Faẓl□*AN* Abū l Faẓl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989.I□496 and note 3□and II□513.

[30] *HI* Elliot□H.M.E. and John Dawson□trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians□The Muhammadan Period*□1867. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1966. 8 vols.□V□336□and Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978.□II□226.

[31] Knauer□Elfriede R. 2003 "Fishing with Cormorants□A Note on Vittore Carpaccio's *Hunting on the Lagoon."Apollo* n.s. 158□no. 499□32-39.

[32] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.227-28.

[33] Abū'l Faẓl□*AA* Abū'l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī.* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979. I vols.□301-2□du Jarric□Pierre□S.J. *Akbar and the Jesuits□An Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. London□Routledge□1926□10□Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogers□ed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Munshiram Mansharlal□1978. I vols.□90-91□and II□42-43□and Pelsaert□Francisco. *Jahangir's India□The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi□Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli□1972□51-52.

[34] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī.* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979. I□304.

[35] Gibb□H. A. R. 1970 *The Arab Conquests in Central Asia*. 1923. Reprint New York□AMC Press.88-98□and Beckwith□Christopher I. 1987 *The Tibetan Empire in Central Asia*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.89.

[36] Schortman□Edward M. And Patricia A. Urban 1992 “Current Trends in Interaction Research.” In Edward M. Schortman and Patricia A. Urban□eds.□*Resources□Power□and Interregional Interaction*. New York□Plenum□pp. 235-55.

[37] Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A. C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London□Routledge□1938. Vol. I.169□□□□□□□□□□□

[38] Abū’l Faẓl□*AA* Abū’l Faẓl. *The A'īn-i Akbār-ī.* Trans. H. Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979.III□135.

[39] *CWT* Yule□Sir Henry□ed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way Thither□Being a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint Taibei□Ch’eng-wen Publishing□1966. 4 vols.□II□228-29.

[40] Broecke van den Broecke□Pieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. Calcutta□Susil Gupta□1957.91.

[41] Braudel□Fernand 1958 “Histoire et sciences sociales□la longue durée.” *Annales□économies□sociétés□civilizations* 13□no.4□725-53.esp. 727-35 and 751-53.□□Stoianovich□Traian 1994b “Longue durée.” In Peter A. Sterns□ed.□*Encyclopedia of Social History*. New York□Garland□pp. 426-28.

[42] Christian□David 1998 *A History of Russia□Central Asia and Mongolia*. Vol.1□*Inner Asia from Prehistory to the Mongol Empire*. Oxford□Blackwell□XIX.

[43] Goudsblom□Johan 1992 “The Civilizing Process and the Domestication of Fire.” *Journal of World History* 3□1-13.

[44] Stoianovich□Traian 1994a *Balkan Worlds□The First and Last Europe*. Armonk□N.Y.□M.E. Sharpe.20-24.

[45] □□□□□□□Clark□Stuart 1985 “The *Annales* Historians.” In Quentin Skinner□ed.□*The Return of Grand Theory in the Human Sciences*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp. 182-87□

[46] Jones□E. L. 1988 *Growth Recurring□Economic Change in World History*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.121.

[47] □□□Christian□David 1991 “The Case for‘Big History’.” *Journal of World History* 2□223-38.□□□224-25□

[48] □□□Sherratt□□□□□ 1986□4-7□

[49] Straus□Lawrence Guy 1986 “Hunting in Late Upper Paleolithic Western Europe.” In Matthew H. Nitecki and Doris V. Nitecki□eds.□*The Evolution of Human Hunting*. New York□Plenum□pp. 147-76. and Ermolov□Leonid B. 1989 “Principal Tendencies in the Development of Hunting in Ancient and Traditional Nomadic Societies.” In Seaman 1989□pp. 105-8.

[50] Jarman□M. R. 1972 “European Deer Economies and the Advent of the Neolithic” In Higgs 1972□pp.132-33.

[51] Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson□New York□Modern Library□1942□I.35.

[52] Bosworth□Clifford Edmund 1973 The Heritage of Rulership in Early Islamic Iran and the Search for Dynastic Connection with the Past.” *Iran* 11□51-62□and Latham□J. D. 1970 “The Archers of the Middle East□The Turco-Persian Background.” *Iran* 8□100.

[53] Trümpelman□L. 1980-83 “Jagd.” *Reallexikon der Assyriologi*e *und vorderasiatischen Archäology*. Berlin□de Gruyter□pp. 234-38.

[54] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Storey□William K. 1991 “Big Cats and Imperialism□Lion and Tiger Hunting in Kenya and Northen India.” *Journal of World History* 2□135-75. and Ritvo□Harriet 1987 *The Animal Estate□The English and Othe*

r Creatures in the Victorian Age. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press.254ff□

[55] Braudel□Fernand 1985-86 *Civilization and Capitalism□15th-18th Centuries*. III vols. New York□Harper and Row.□621 and 622.

[56] □□□□□□□□□Koch□Ebba 1998 *Dara-Shikoh Shooting Nilgais□Hunt and Landscape in Mughal Painting*. Occasional Papers 1. Washington□D.C.□Freer Gallery of Art.11-14□Almond□Richard 2003 *Medieval Hunting*. Phoenix Mill□Sutton Publishing.13-27□and Fiskesjö□Magnus 2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields□Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73□136-46□

[57] □□□□□□□□McNeill□William H. 1995 *Keeping Together in Time□Dance and Drill in Human History*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□38□and Hanna□Judith Lynne 1977b “To Dance is Human.” In John Blacking□ed.□*The Anthropology of the Body*. London□Academic Press□pp.229□

[58] Gamble□Clive 1993 *The Timewalkers□The Prehistory of Global Colonization*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□5□6□7□83-84□and 85.

[59] Polyani，Karl 1957 “Aristotle Discovers the Economy.” In Karl Polyani，Conrad M. Arensberg，and Harry W. Pearson，eds.，*Trade and Market in the Early Empires：Economies in History and Theory*. New York：Free Press，pp.67ff.

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]Big History[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Anna Akasoy[illegible]Michal Biran[illegible]Pia Brancaccio[illegible]Bruce Craig[illegible]Stephen Dale[illegible]Magnus Fiskesjö[illegible]Peter Golden[illegible]Anatoly Khazanov[illegible]Elfriede Knauer[illegible]Roman Kovalev[illegible]Xinru Liu[illegible]Stuart McCook[illegible]Charles Melville[illegible]Ruth Meserve[illegible]Judith Pfeiffer[illegible]Scott Redford[illegible]Jonathon Shepard[illegible]Andrew Sherratt[illegible]Nancy Steinhardt[illegible]

[illegible]2002[illegible]College of New Jersey[illegible]

[illegible]Roscoe West Library[illegible]

[illegible]Victor Mair[illegible]“[illegible]Encounters with Asia[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Richard Eaton[illegible]

[illegible]Lucille Helen Allsen[illegible]

[illegible]Guggenheim Foundation[illegible]2002[illegible]2003[illegible]National Endowment for the Humanities[illegible]2003[illegible]2004[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□

Abū’l Fażl□*AA* Abū’l Fażl. *The A‘īn-i Akbār-ī.* Trans. H.Blochmann. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1979. 3 vols.

Abūl Fażl□*AN* Abū l Fażl. *Akbar Nama*. Trans. Henry Beveridge. Reprint Delhi□Atlantic Publishers□1989. 3 vols.

Abū l Fidā□*G* Aboul Féda. *Géographie d’Aboul Féda*. Trans. M.Reinard. Paris□L’imprimerie nationale□1848. 2 vols.

Abū l Fidā□*M* Abū’l Fidā. *The Memoirs of a Syrian Prince*. Trans. P.M.Holt. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1983.

Abū l Ghāzī Abu-l-Ghazi. *Rodoslovnaia Turkmen*. Trans. A.N.Kononov. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR□1958.

‘A-D Smirnova□L.P.□trans. *‘Ajā’ib al-dunyā*. Moscow□Nauka□1993.

Aelian Aelian. *On the Characteristics of Animals*. Trans. A.F.Scholfield. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959.

Agathangelos Agathangelos. *History of the Armenians*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Albany□State University of New York Press□1976.

al-Ahrī al-Ahrī□Abū Bakr. *Ta’rīkh-i Shaikh Uwais□An Important Source for the History of Adharbaījan*. Ed. and trans. H. B.Van Loon.’s-Gravenhage□Mouton□1954.

AI Kubbel□L.E. and V.V.Matveev□trans. *Arabskie istochniki VII-X vekov po etnografii i istorii narodov Afriki* Moscow-Leningrad□Izdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR□1960.

AIM Galstian□A.G.□trans. *Armianskie istochniki o mongolakh*. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury□1962.

AK Yang□Ho-chin□trans. *The Annals of Kokonor*□Indiana University Publications□Uralic and Altaic Series 106. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1969.

Albertus Magnus Albertus Magnus. *On Animals□A Medieval Sum ma Zoologica*. Trans. Kenneth F.Mitchell□Jr. and Irven Michael Resnick. Baltimore□Johns Hopkins University Press□1999. 2 vols.

d’Albuquerque d’Albuquerque□Affonzo. *The Commentaries of the Great Afonso Dalboquerque*. Trans. W.D.Birch. London□Hakluyt Society□1875. 2 vols.

Ambrose□*H* Ambrose□St. *Hexameron□Paradise□and Cain and Abel*. Trans. John Savage. New York□Fathers of the Church□1961.

Ammianus *Ammianus Marcellinus*. Trans. John C.Rolf. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Pr

ess□1958.

ANE Pritchard□James B.□ed.□*The Ancient Near East□An Anthology of Texts and Pictures*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1973. 2 vols.

al-Ansarī al-Ansarī□ʿUmar ibn Ibrahim al-Awsī. *A Muslim Manual of War□being Tafrīj al-kurūb* fī *tadhbir al-ḥurūb*. Trans. George T.Scanlon. Cairo□American University in Cairo Press□1961.

AR Wright□David Curtis□trans. *The Ambassador's Records□Eleventh Century Reports of Sung Embassies to the Liao*. Papers on Inner Asia 29. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□1998.

ARE Breasted□James Henry□trans. *Ancient Records of Egypt*. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1908. 5 vols.

ARI Grayson□Albert Kirk. *Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz□1972-76.2 vols.

Aristotle□*CWA* Aristotle. *The Complete Works of Aristotle*. Ed. Jonathan Barnes. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1984. 2 vols.

Aristotle□*HA* Aristotle. *History of Animals*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□I.

Aristotle□*MTH* Aristotle. *On Marvelous Things Heard*. In Aristotle□*CWA*□I.

Arrian□*Ana*. Arrian. *History of Alexander*. In Arrian□*HAI*.

Arrian*HAI* Arrian. *The History of Alexander and Indica*. Trans. P.A.Brunt. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge：Mass.：Harvard University Press1989.

Arrian*Ind*. Arrian. *Indica*in Arrian*HAI*.

Artsruni Artsruni Thomas. *History of the House of the Artsrunik'*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. DetroitWayne State University Press1985.

AS LuckenbillDaniel Davidtrans. *The Annals of Sennacherib*. Oriental Institute Publications 2. ChicagoUniversity of Chicago Press1924.

ASB MartinJanet L.trans. *The Annals of St. Bertin*. ManchesterManchester University Press1991.

ASC WhitelockDorothytrans. *The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle*New BrunswickN.J.Rutgers University Press1961.

Atkinson AtkinsonThomas W. *Oriental and Western SiberiaA Narrative of Seven Years Explorations and Adventures*. 1858. Reprint New YorkPraeger1970.

AYS VariscoDaniel Martintrans. *Medieval Agriculture and Islamic ScienceThe Almanac of a Yemeni Sultan*. SeattleUniversity of Washington Press1994.

Bābur BāburẒahir al-Dīn. *The Bābur-nāma in English*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. LondonLuzac1969.

Bagrationi BagrationiVakhushti. *Istoriia tsartvo gruzinskogo*. Trans. N. T.Nakashidze. TbilisiIzdatel’stvo “Metsniereb

a□”1976.

Baihaqī Baihaqī□Abū’l Faẓl. *Ta’rīkh-i Baihaqī*. Ed. Q.Ghanī and A. A.Fayyaẓ. Tehran□Chāpkhānah bānk-i mīllī□1946.

al-Balādhurī al-Balādhurī. *The Origins of the Islamic State*. Trans. Philip Hitti and F. C.Murgotten. New York□Columbia University Press□1916-24. 2 vols.

Bar Hebraeus Bar Hebraeus. *The Chronography of Gregory Abū’l Faraj*□Trans. Ernest A.Wallis Budge. London□Oxford University Press□1932. Vol. I.

Barbosa Barbosa□Duarte. *The Book of Duarte Barbosa*. Trans. Mansel Longworth Dames. 1918. Reprint Millwood□N. Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967. 2 vols.

BDK Sümer□Faruk□Ahmet E.Uysal□and Warren S.Walker□trans. *The Book of Dede Korkut□A Turkish Epic*. Austin□University of Texas Press□1972.

Bell Bell□John. *Journey from St. Petersburg to Pekin□1714-22*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press□1965.

Beneveni Beneveni□Florio. *Poslanik Petra I na Vostoke□Posol’stvo Florio Beneveni v Persiiu i Bukharu v 1718-1725*. Moscow□Nauka□1986.

Benjamin of Tudela Benjamin of Tudela. *The Itinerary*. Trans. Marcus Nathan Adler.1907. Reprint Malibu□Calif.□Pangloss Press□1987.

Bernier Bernier François. *Travels in the Mogul EmpireA. D.1656-1668*. 2nd ed. OxfordOxford University Press1934

BF MeisamiJulie Scotttrans. *The Sea of Precious Virtues*Bahr *al-Fav'āid**A Medieval Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Salt Lake CityUniversity of Utah Press1991.

Bigam Gul-Badan Begum. *The History of HumāyūnHumāyūnnāma*. Trans. Annette Susannah Beveridge. 1902. Reprint DelhiLow Price Publications1989.

Boccaccio BoccaccioGiovanni. *The Decameron*. Trans. Mark Musa and Peter Bondanella. New YorkNorton1982.

Bowrey BowreyThomas. *A Geographical Account of Countries Round the Bay of Bengal1669-1679*. Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. 1905. Reprint NendelnKraus Reprint1967.

Broecke van den BroeckePieter. *A Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India*. Trans. and ed. Brij Narain and Sri Ram Sharma. CalcuttaSusil Gupta1957.

Burnes BurnesAlexander. *Travels into BokharaBeing an Account of a Journey from India to CaboolTartary and Persia*. 1834. Reprint New DelhiAsian Educational Services1992. 3 vols.

Burton BurtonSir Richard. *Personal Narrative of a Pilgrimage to al-Madinah and Meccah*. 1893. Reprint New YorkDover1963. 2 vols.

Buzand Garsoian􀀁Nina G.􀀁trans. *The Epic Histories Attributed to P'awstos Buzand*. Cambridge􀀁Mass.􀀁Harvard University Press􀀁1989.

Carré Carré􀀁Abbé. *The Travels of Abbé Carré in India and the Near East􀀁1672-1674*. Trans. Lady Fawcett and Sir Charles Fawcett. 1947. Reprint Nendeln􀀁Kraus Reprint􀀁1967. 3 vols.

CATCL Mair􀀁Victor H.􀀁ed. *The Columbia Anthology of Traditional Chinese Literature*. New York􀀁Columbia University Press􀀁1994.

Catherine Ⅱ Catherine Ⅱ. *Memoirs of Catherine the Great*. New York􀀁Collier􀀁1961.

CC Scholtz􀀁Bernhard Walter􀀁trans. *Carolingian Chronicles􀀁Royal Frankish Annals and Nithard's Histories*. Ann Arbor􀀁University of Michigan Press􀀁1970.

CDIPR Islam􀀁Riazul􀀁ed. *A Calendar of Documents on Indo-Persian Relations􀀁1500-1700*. Karachi􀀁Institute of Central and West Asian Studies􀀁1979. 2 vols.

Chardin Chardin􀀁John. *Travels in Persia􀀁1673-77*. 1927. Reprint New York􀀁Dover􀀁1988.

Chen Cheng Morris Rossabi􀀁trans. "A Translation of Ch'en Ch'eng's *Hsi-yü Fan-kuo chih*." *Ming Studies* 17􀀁1983􀀁􀀁49-59.

Cheng Zhufu Cheng Zhufu. *Cheng xuelou wen ji*. TaibeiYuandai zhenben wenji1970.

Cheng Zhuo FrankeHerberttrans. “A Sung Embassy Diary of 1211-1212The *Shih-chin lu* of Ch’eng Cho.” *Bulletin de l’école française d’Extrême-Orient* 69198171-207.

Clavijo ClavijoRuy Gonzales de. *Embassy to Tamerlane1403-6.* Trans. Guy Le Strange. LondonRoutledge1928.

Comnena ComnenaAnna. *The Alexiad*. Trans. E.R.A.Sewter. New YorkPenguin1985.

CRP WatsonBurtontrans. *Chinese Rhyme-ProsePoems in the Fu Form from the Han and Six Dynasties Period*. New YorkColumbia University Press1971.

CWT YuleSir Henryed. and trans. *Cathay and the Way ThitherBeing a Collection of Medieval Notices of China*. 1866. Reprint TaibeiCh’eng-wen Publishing1966. 4 vols.

Dasxuranc'i DasxuranciMovsēs*The History of the Caucasian Albanians*. Trans. C.J.F. Dowsett. LondonOxford University Press1961.

Dio Chrysostom Dio Chrysostom. *Discourses*. Trans. H.Lamar Crosby and J.W.Conoon. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1932-51.

Diodorus *Diodorus of Sicily*. Trans. C.H.Oldfather et al. Loeb Classical LibraryCambridgeMass.Harvard University Press1935-57.

Dionysius Pseudo-Dionysius of Tel-Mahre. *Chronicle*，part Ⅲ. Trans. Witold Witakowski. Liverpool：Liverpool University Press，1990.

Dom. Pouncy，Carolyn Johnston，trans. *The Domostroi：Rules for Russian Households in the Time of Ivan the Terrible*. Ithaca，N.Y.：Cornell University Press，1994.

Don Juan Don Juan of Persia. *Don Juan of Persia，a Shiʿa Catholic，1500-1604*. Trans. Guy Le Strange，London：Routledge，1926.

Drasxana-kertcʿi/D Draskhanakerttsi，Iovannes. *Istoriia Armenii*. Trans. M.O.Dardinian-Melikian. Erevan：Sovetakan Grokh，1986.

Drasxana-kertcʿi/M Drasxanakertcʿi，Yovannes，*History of Armenia*. Trans. Krikov H.Maksoudian. Atlanta：Scholars Press，1987.

DTO Chavannes，Edouard，trans. *Documents sur les Tou-Kiue*（*Turcs*）*occidentaux*. 1903. Reprint Taibei：Ch'eng-wen Publishing，1969.

EA Nikam，Narayanrao Appurao and Richard McKeon，trans. *The Edicts of Aśoka*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press，1959.

Einhard Einhard. *The Life of Charlemagne*. Trans. Samuel E.Turner，Ann Arbor：University of Michigan Press，1960.

Ełishē Ełishē. *History of Vardan and the Armenian War*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1982.

Ennin *Ennin's Diary：The Record of a Pilgimage to China in Search of the Law*. Trans. Edwin O.Reischauer. New York：Ronald，1955.

EVTRP Morgan，E.Delmar and C.H.Coote，eds. *Early Voyages and Travels to Russia and Persia by Anthony Jenkinson and Other Englishmen*.1886. Reprint New York：Burt Franklin，1963. 2 vols.

Fan Chengda Hargett，James M.，trans. *On the Road in Twelfth Century China：The Travel Diaries of Fan Chengda（1126-1193*）. Stuttgart：Franz Steiner，1989.

Faxian Legge，James，trans. *A Record of Buddhist Kingdoms：Being an Account by the Chinese Monk Fa-Hein of Travels in India and Ceylon*. 1886. Reprint New Delhi：Munshiran Manoharlal，1991.

FCH Blockley，R.C.，trans. *The Fragmentary Classicising Historians of the Later Roman Empire*. Vol. Ⅱ：Text，*Translation and Historiographical Notes*. Liverpool：Francis Cairns，1983.

Ferrier Ferrier，J.P. *Caravan Journeys and Wanderings in Persia，Afghanistan，Turkestan and Beloochistan*. 2nd ed. London：John Murray，1857.

Fletcher Fletcher□Giles. *Of the Russe Commonwealth*. Ed. Richard Pipes and John V.A.Fine□Jr. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1966.

Floris Floris□Peter. Peter Floris□*His Voyage to the East Indies in the Globe*□*1611-1613*. Ed. W.H.Moreland. 1934. Reprint Nendeln□Kraus Reprint□1967.

Forbes Forbes□James. *Oriental Memoirs.* 1813. Reprint Delhi□Gian Publishing□1988. 4 vols.

Frederick Ⅱ Frederick Ⅱ of Hohenstaufen. *The Art of Falconry*□*Being the De Arte Venandi cum Avibus*. Trans. Casey A. Wood and F.Marjorie Fyfe. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1961.

Fryer Fryer□John. *A New Account of East India and Persia*□*Being Nine Year's Travels*□*1672-1681*. Ed. William Crooke. 1909. Reprint Millwood□N.Y.□Kraus Reprint□1967. 3 vols.

Fu Jian Rogers□Michael C.□trans. *The Chronicle of Fu Chien*□*A Case of Examplar History*. Berkeley□University of California Press□1968.

FZ/B Baevskii□S.I. "'Rumiiski'slova v persidskom tolkovom slovare'Zafāngūyā'." *Palestinskii sbornik* 21□84□1970□□91-99.

FZ/D Dankoff□Robert□trans. *The Turkic Vocabulary in the Farhang-i Zafāngūyā*□*8th/14th Century*□. Papers on Inner Asi

a 4. Bloomington：Indiana University，Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies，1987.

Gardīzī Martinez，A. P.，trans. “Gardīzī's Two Chapters on the Turks.” *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 2（1980）：109-217.

GC Vivian，Katherine，trans. *The Georgian Chronicle：The Period of Giorgi Lasha*. Amsterdam：Adolf M.Hakkert，1991.

GD Kakabadze，S.S.，trans. *Gruzinskie dokumenty* IX-*XV vv*. Moscow：Nauka，1982.

Gilmore Gilmour，James. *Among the Mongols*. 1883. Reprint New York：Praeger，1970.

GOT Tekin，Talāt. *A Grammar of Orkhon Turkic.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 69. Bloomington：Indiana University，1968.

Gregory of Tours Gregory of Tours. *The History of the Franks.* Trans. Lewis Tours Thorpe. London：Penguin，1974.

Grigor of Akancʻ Grigor of Akancʻ. “History of the Nation of Archers（The Mongols）.” ed. and trans. Robert P.Blake and Richard N.Frye. *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 12（1949）：269-399.

Guerreiro Guerreiro，Fernão. *Jahangir and the Jesuits：with an Account of the Travels of Benedict Goes and the Mission to Pegu.* Trans. C.H.Payne. London：Routledge，1930.

GVNP Valk，S.N.ed. *Gramoty Velikogo Novgoroda i Pskova.* Moscow-Leningrad：Izdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR，194

9.

Ḥ-ʿĀ Minorsky，V.，trans. Ḥ*udūd al-ʿĀlam.* 2nd ed. London，Luzac，1970.

Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū/B Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū. *Ẕayl jāmiʿ. al-tavārīkh-i Rashīdī.* Ed. Khānbābā Bayānī. Salsatat-i instishārāt-i aṣār mīllī，88. Tehran，1971.

Ḥāfīẓ-i Abrū/M Maitra，K.M.trans. *A Persian Embassy to China，being an Extract from Zubatu’t Tawarikh of Hafiz Abru.* Reprint New York，Paragon，1970.

Ḥāfīẓ-i Tanīsh Ḥâfīẓ-i Tanīsh Bukhārī. *Sharaf nāmah-shāhī.* Ed. and trans. M.A.Salakhetdina. Moscow，Nauka，1987-88. 2 vols.

Hakluyt，*PN* Hakluyt，Richard，*The Principall Navigations of the English Nation.* London，J.M.Dent，1907. 8 vols.

Hakluyt，*V* Hakluyt，Richard. *Voyages*，London，J.M.Dent，1939. Vol. I.

Hall Hall，Basil. *Travels in India，Ceylon and Borneo.* Ed. H.G. Rawlinson. London，Routledge and Sons，1931.

Hamilton Hamilton，Alexander. *A New Account of the East Indies.* London，Argonaut Press，1930. 2 vols.

Han Feizi Han Fei Tzu. *Basic Writings.* Trans. Burton Watson. New York，Columbia University Press，1964.

Ḥasan-i Fasāʼī Ḥasan-e Fasāʼī. *History of Persia Under Qājār Rule.* Trans. Heribert Busse. New York，Columbia Universit

y Press，1972.

Haslund Haslund，Henning. *Tents in Mongolia.* New York：Dutton，1934.

HC Bellér-Hann，Ildikó，trans. *A History of Cathay：A Translation and Linguistic Analysis of a Fifteenth-Century Turkic Manuscript.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 162. Bloomington：Indiana University，1995.

Helmold Helmold. *The Chronicle of the Slavs.* 1935. Reprint New York：Octagon，1966.

Herberstein Herberstein，Sigismund. *Commentaries on Muscovite Affairs.* Trans. Oswald P.Backus Ⅲ. Lawrence：Student Union Bookstore，University of Kansas，1956.

Herbert Herbert，Sir Thomas. *Travels in Persia，1627-1629.* Ed. William Foster. 1929. Reprint Freeport，N.Y.：Books for Libraries Press，1972.

Herodotus Herodotus. *The Persian Wars.* Trans. George Rawlinson，New York：Modern Library，1942.

Hetʿum Hayton，*La flor des estoires de la Terre d'Orient*. Recueil des historiens du Croisades，Documents arméniens. Paris：Imprimerie nationale，1906. Vol. Ⅱ.

Hetʿum/B Boyle，John A.，trans. "The Journey of Hetʿum I，King of Lesser Armenia，to the Court of the Grand Khan Möngke." *Central Asiatic Journal* 9（1964）：175-89.

Hex. Golden, Peter, ed. *The King's Dictionary: The Rasūlid Hexaglot: Fourteenth Century Vocabularies in Arabic, Persian, Turkic, Greek, Armenian and Mongol*. Leiden: E.J.Brill, 2000.

HHS Fan Ye. *Hou Hanshu*. Beijing: Zhonghua shuju, 1973.

HI Elliot, H.M.E. and John Dawson, trans. *The History of India as Told by Its Own Historians: The Muhammadan Period*, 1867. Reprint New York: AMS Press, 1966. 8 vols.

Homer, *Il* Homer, *The Iliad.* Trans. A.T.Murray. Loeb Classical Library. New York: Putnam, 1924.

HPKP Pelliot, Paul, trans. "La version ouigoure de l'histoire des princes Kalyānamkara et Pāpamkara." *T'oung-pao* 15 (1914): 225-72.

HS Ban Gu. *Hanshu.* Beijing: Zhonghua shuju, 1990.

HSID Pan Ku. *The History of the Former Han Dynasty.* Trans. Homer Dubs. Baltimore: Waverly Press, 1938-55. 3 vols.

HS/H Hulsewé, A.F.P., trans. *China in Central Asia: the Early Stage: An Annotated Translation of Chapters 61 and 96 of the History of the Former Han Dynasty*. Leiden: E.J.Brill, 1979.

HS/W Watson, Burton, trans. *Courtier and Commoner in Ancient China: Selections from the History of the Former Han by Pan ku*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1974.

Huan Kuan Huan K’uan. *Discourses on Salt and Iron: A Debate on State Control of Commerce and Industry in Early China*. Trans. Essen M.Gale. Reprint Taibei: Ch’eng-wen Publishing, 1973.

Hue and Gabet Hue, Abbé and Joseph Gabet. *Travels in Tartary, Thibet and China, 1844-46.* New York: Harper and Brothers, 1928. 2 vols.

Hui Li Hwui Li. *The Life of Hiuen-tsiang*. Trans. Samuel Beal. London: Kegan Paul, Trench and Trubnor, 1911.

Ḥusām al-Dawlah Ḥusām al-Dawlah. *Bāznāmah-i Naṣīrī: A Persian Treatise on Falconry*. Trans. D.C.Pillott. London: Bernard Quaritch, 1908.

Hyp. Perfecky, George, A., trans. *The Hypatian Codex.* Vol. Ⅱ: *The Galician-Volynia Chronicle*. Munich: Wilhelm Fink, 1973.

HYYY Mostaert, Antoine, trans. and Igor de Rachewiltz, ed. *Le matériel mongol du Houa i i iu de Houng-ou (1389).* Mélanges chinois et bouddhiques 18 and 27. Brussels: Institut belge des hautes études chinois, 1977-95. 2 vols

IB Talat Tekin, trans. *Irk Bitig: The Book of Omens.* Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1993.

Ibn ʿArabshāh Ibn Arabshah, Ahmed. *Tamerlane or Timur the Great Amir.* Trans. J.H.Sanders. Reprint Lahore: Progressive Books, n.d.

Ibn al-Azraq Hillenbrand□Carole□trans. *A Muslim Principality in Crusader Times□The Early Artuqid State*. Istanbul□Nederlands Historisch-Archaelogisch Institut□1990.

Ibn Baṭṭuṭah Ibn Baṭṭuṭah. *The Travels of Ibn Baṭṭuṭa.* Trans. H.A.R.Gibb. Cambridge□University Press for the Hakluyt Society□1958-94.4 vols.

Ibn al-Furāt Ibn al-Furāt. *Ayyubids□Mamlukes and Crusaders□Selections from the Tārīkh al-Duwal wa'l Mulūk*. Trans. U. and M.C.Lyons□with notes by Jonathan S.C.Riley-Smith. Cambridge□W.Hefer and Sons□1971. 2 vols.

Ibn Isfandiyār Browne□Edward G.□trans. *An Abridged Translation of the History of Ṭabaristān.* Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Bernard Quaritch□1905.

Ibn Khaldūn Ibn Khaldūn□*The Muqaddimah□An Introduction to History*. Trans. Franz Rosenthal. New York□Pantheon□1958. 3 vols.

Ibn Khurdādhbih Ibn Khurdādhbih. *Kitāb al-masālik wa al-mamālik.* Ed.M.J.de Goeje. Leiden□E.J.Brill□1889.

Ibn Manglī Ibn Manglī. *De hi chasse□commerce des grands de ce monde avec bêtes sauvages des déserts sans onde*. Trans. François Viré. Paris□Sindbad□1984.

Ibn Shaddād Ibn Shaddād□Bahā'al-Dīn. *The Rare and Excellent History of Saladin*. Trans. D.S.Richards. Aldershot□Ashgate□2002.

IFC MajorR.H.trans. *India in the Fifteenth Century*. LondonHakluyt Society Publications1857.

ʿInāyat Khān ʿInayat Khan. *The Shah Jahan Nama*Trans. A.R. Fullered. W.E.Begley and I.A.Desai. DelhiOxford University Press1990.

Isk. SouthgateMinoo S.trans. *IskandarnamahA Persian Medieval Alexander Romance*. New YorkColumbia University Press1978.

Jāhāngīr Jahāngīr. *Tūzuk-i Jahāngīrī or Memoirs of Jahāngīr.* Trans. Alexander Rogersed. Henry Beveridge. Reprint DelhiMunshiram Mansharlal1978. 2 vols.

Jāḥiẓ*KT* PellatCharlestrans. "Ğāḥiẓiana ILe *Kitab al-tabaṣṣur bi-l Tiğara* attribué à Ğāḥiẓ." *Arabica* 21955153-65.

Jāḥiẓ*LC* PellatCharlestrans. *Le livre de la couronne attribué a Ğaḥiẓ*. ParisSociété d'é ditions Les Belles Lettres1954.

du Jarric du JarricPierreS.J. *Akbar and the JesuitsAn Account of the Jesuit Mission to the Court of Akbar*. Trans. C.H.Payne. LondonRoutledge1926.

Jordanes Jordanes*The Gothic History.* Trans. Christopher Mierow. Reprint New YorkBarnes and Noble1960.

Josephus Josephus*The Jewish War.* Trans. H.St. J.Thackeray. Loeb Classical Library. CambridgeMass.Harvard Unive

rsity Press, 1961.

Joshua Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite. *The Chronicle of Pseudo-Joshua the Stylite*. Trans. Frank K.Trombley and John W.Watt. Liverpool: Liverpool University Press, 2000.

Jourdain Jourdain, John. *The Journal of John Jourdain, 1608-1617, Describing his Experiences in Arabia, India and the Malay Archipelago*. Ed William Foster. Reprint Nendeln: Kraus Reprint, 1967.

JS Jinshi. Beijing: Zhonghua shuju, 1975.

Jshu/M Mather, Richard B., trans. *Biography of Lü Kuang [from the Jinshu].* Berkeley: University of California Press, 1959.

JTS Jiu Tangshu. Beijing: Zhonghua shuju, 1975.

Juansher Dzhuansher Dzhuansheriani, *Zhizn Vakhtunga Gorgasala*. Trans. G.V.Tsulaia. Tbilisi: Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba," 1986.

Justin Watson, John S., trans. *Justin, Cornelius Nepos and Eutropius*. London: Bell and Sons, 1910.

Juvaynī/B Juvaynī, ʿAtā-Malik. *The History of the World Conqueror*. Trans. John A.Boyle. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1958. 2 vols.

Juvaynī/Q Juvaynī, ʿAtā-Malik. *Ta'rīkh-i Jahāngushā.* Ed. Mirzā Muḥammad Qazvīnī. E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Series 26. London: Luzac, 1912-37. 3 vols.

Jūzjānī/L Jūzjānī*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Ed. W.Nassau Lees. Bibliotheca Indica 44. CalcuttaCollege Press1864.

Jūzjānī/R Jūzjānī*Ṭabaqāt-i nāṣirī.* Trans. H.G.Raverty. Reprint New DelhiOriental Book Reprint1970. 2 vols.

Kaempfer KaempferEngelbert. *Am Hofe der persischen Grosskönigs1684-1685.* Trans. Walther Hinz. Tübingen and BasilErdmann1977.

Kai Kāʿūs Kai Kāʿūs ibn Iskandar. *A Mirror for PrincesThe Qabus Name.* Trans. Reuben Levy. LondonCresset Press1951.

Kalidasa Kalidasa. *Shakuntala and Other Writings.* Trans. Arthur W.Ryder. New YorkE.P.Dutton1959.

Kangxi Jonathan D.Spencetrans. *Emperor of ChinaSelf Portrait of K'ang-hsi* New YorkVintage1975.

Kashgharī Maḥmūd al Kašγarī. *Compendium of the Turkic DialectsDīwān Luγāt al-Turk.* Trans. Robert Dankoff. Sources of Oriental Languages and Literature 7. Cambridge Mass.Harvard University Printing Office1982. 3 vols.

Kautilya ShamasastryRudrapatnatrans. *Kautilya's Arthaśāstra.* MysoreMysore Publishing House1967.

KB/P PhillotD.C. and R.J.Azootrans. "Chapters on Hunting Dogs and Cheetasbeing an Extract from the *Kitāb al-Bayzarah.*" *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* n.s. 3190747-50.

KB/V Viré，François. *Le tracté de l'art de volerie*（*Kitab al-Bayzara*）. Leiden：E.J.Brill，1967.

KDA Chunakova，O.M.，trans. *Kniga Deianii Ardashir syna Papaka.* Moscow：Nauka，1987.

KF Heinisch，Klaus，F.，ed. and trans. *Kaiser Friedrich II，Sein Leben in zeitgenössischen Berichten.* Munich：Winkler-Verlag，1969.

KFB Heinisch，Klaus J.，trans. *Kaiser Friedrich II in Briefen und Berichten seiner Zeit.* Darmstadt：Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft，1968.

Khiṭā'ī Khiṭā'I，ʿAlī Akbar. *Khiṭā'î-nāmah.* Ed. Iraj Afshār. Tehran：Asian Cultural Documentation Center for UNESCO，1979.

Khorenatsʿi Khorenatsʿi，Moses. *History of the Armenians.* Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1978.

Kinnamos Kinnamos，John. *Deeds of John and Manuel Comnenus.* Trans. M.Brand. New York：Columbia University Press，1976.

Kirakos Kirakos Gandzaketsi. *Istoriia Armenii.* Trans. L.A. Khanlarian. Moscow：Nauka，1976.

KM Szczesniak，Boleslaw，trans. "The Kôtaiô Monument." *Monumenta Nipponica 7*（1952）：242-68.

Lansdell Lansdell□Henry. *Russian Central Asia*□*Including Kuldja*□*Bokhara*□*Khiva and Merv*. Reprint New York□Arno Press□1970. 2 vols□in one.

Lattimore Lattimore□Owen. *High Tartary*. Reprint New York□AMS Press□1975.

Layard Layard□Austin. *Discoveries in the Ruins of Nineveh and Babylon*□London□John Murray□1853.

Leo the Deacon Lev Diakon. *Istoriia*. Trans. M.M.Kopylenko. Moscow□Nauka□1988.

Li Zhizhang Li Zhizhang. *Xiyu ji*□in MGSL.

Li Zhizhang/W Li Chih-chang. *The Travels of an Alchemist*. Trans. Arthur Waley. London□Routledge and Kegan Paul□1963.

Linschoten Linschoten□John Huyghen van. *The Voyage to the East Indies*□Ed. Arthur Coke Burnell and P.A.Tiele. London□Hakluyt Society Publications□1985. 2 vols.

Liu Zhen Liu Zhen. *Dong guan Hanji*. Zhongzhou□Zhongzhou guji chubanshe□1987.

Liudprand Liudprand of Cremona. *The Embassy to Constantinople and Other Writings*. Trans. F.A.Wright. Rutland□Vt.□Everyman's Library□1993.

LK Tsulaia□G.V.□trans. *Letopis Kartli*. Tbilisi□Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba□" 1982.

LKA Strong，John S.，trans. *The Legend of King Aśoka*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，1983.

Llull Llull，Ramon. *Felix，or the Book of Wonders*. In *Selected Works of Ramon Llull* Ed. and trans. Anthony Bonner. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press，1985. Vol. Ⅱ.

Longus Longus. *Daphnis and Chloe*. Trans. George Thornley. Loeb Classical Library. London：Heinemann，1916.

LS Liaoshi. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1974.

LT Boyce，Mary，trans. *The Letter of Tansar*. Rome：Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente，1968.

Luo Guanzhong Lo Kuan-chung. *Romance of the Three Kingdoms*. Trans. C.H.Brewitt-Taylor. Rutland，Vt.：Tuttle，1959. Vol. Ⅱ.

Ma Huan Ma Huan. *Ying-yai sheng-lan：The Overall Survey of the Oceans Shores*. Trans. J.V.G. Mills. Cambridge：For the Hakluyt Society，1970.

Macartney Macartney，George. *An Embassy to China：Being the Journal Kept by Lord Macartney During His Embassy to the Emperor Ch'ienlung*. Ed. J.L.Cranmer-Byng. London：Longman，1962.

Machiavelli Machiavelli，Nicoló. *The Prince and the Discourses*. New York：Modern Library，1950.

Mandeville Mandeville，Sir John. *Travels of Sir John Mandeville*. Trans. C.W.R.D. Moseley. New York：Penguin，1983.

Manrique Manrique Sebastian. *Travels of Fray Sebastian Manrique 1629-1643.* Trans. C.Eckford Luard. Reprint Nendeln Kraus Reprint 1967. 2 vols.

al-Manṣūr *Al-Mansur's Book on Hunting.* Trans. Sir Terence Clark and Muawiya Derhalli. Warminster Aris & Phillips 2001.

Manucci Manucci Niccolao. *Storia do Mogor or Mugul India 1653-1708.* Trans. William Irvine. Reprint New Delhi Oriental Books Reprint 1981. 4 vols.

Manuel Ⅱ Dennis Georg T. trans. *The Letters of Manuel Ⅱ Palaeologus*. Washington D.C. Dumbarton Oaks Center for Byzantine Studies 1977.

al-Maqrīzī al-Maqrīzī. *Histoire des Sultans Mamluks de l'Egypte.* Trans. M.Quatremére. Paris Oriental Translation Fund 1842. Vol. Ⅱ part 1.

Marco Polo Marco Polo. *The Description of the World*. Trans. A.C.Moule and Paul Pelliot. London Routledge 1938. Vol. I.

Marvazī Minorsky V. trans. *Sharaf al-Zamān Tahir Marvazī on China the Turks and India.* London Royal Asiatic Society 1942.

Masʿūdī Masʿūdī. *Murūj al-dhabab wa al-maʿādin*. Ed. and trans. Barbier de Meynard. Paris L'imprimerie nationale 1861-77. 9 vols.

MDMT Cleaves，Francis W.，trans. “The Mongolian Documents in the Musée de Téhéran.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 16（1953）：1-107.

Mei Cheng Mair，Victor H，trans. *Mei Cheng’s “Seven Stimuli” and Wang Bar’s “Pavilion of King Terng”：Chinese Poems for Princes.* Queenston，Ontario：Edwin Mellen，1985.

Mela Mela，Pomonius. *Géographie*. Trans. M.Bandet. Paris：Panckoucke，1843.

Menander Menander. *The History of Menander the Guardsman*. Trans. R.C.Blockley. Liverpool：Francis Cairns Publications，1985.

Mencius *Mencius*. Trans. W.A.C. H. Dobson. Toronto：University of Toronto Press，1963.

MGSL Wang Guowei. *Menggu shiliao sizhang.* Taibei：Zhenzhong shuju，1975.

MIRGO Paichadze，G.G.ed. *Materialy po istorii russko-gruzinskikh otnoshenii.* Tbilisi：Izdatel’stvo “Metsniereba，” 1974.

Mīrzā Ḥaydar，I Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi.* Ed. W.M.Thackston.Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University，1996.

Mīrzā Ḥaydar，II Mirza Haydar Dughlat. *Tarikh-i Rashidi*. Trans. W.M.Thackston.Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University，1996.

MK Heinrichs，A. and L.Koenen，eds. and trans. “Der Kölner Manikodex（P.Colon. Inv. Nr. 4780）.” *Zeitschrift für Papyrologie und Epigraphik* 48（1980）：1-59.

MKK Budge，Ernest A. Wallis，trans. *The Monks of Kūblāi Khān.* London：Religious Tract Society，1928.

MM Dawson，Christopher，ed. *The Mongol Mission：Narratives and Letters of the Franciscan Missionaries in Mongolia and China in the 13*th and 14th *Centuries.* New York：Sheed and Ward，1955.

MMT Sunderman，Werner，ed. and trans. *Mitteliranische manichäische Texte kirchengeschichlichen Inhalt.* Berlin：Akademie Verlag，1981.

MP Ligeti，Louis. *Monuments préclassiques，XIII*^{e} et XIVe *siècles.* Budapest：Akadémiai Kiadó，1972.

MRL Vernadsky，George，trans. *Medieval Russian Laws.* Reprint New York：Octagon Books，1974.

MS Mingshi. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1974.

MTZZ Mathieu，Rémi，trans. *Le Mu tianzi zhuan：Translation annotée，étude critique.* Paris：Presses universitaires de France，1978.

G.Mundy Mundy，Godfrey Charles. *Pen and Pencil Sketches in India：Journal of a Tour in India.* 3rd ed. London：John Murray，1858.

P.Mundy Mundy􏰀Peter. *The Travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia􏰀1608-1617.* Ed. Sir Richard Carnac Temple. Reprint Nendeln􏰀Kraus Reprint􏰀1967-72. 5 vols.

Munshī Munshī􏰀Iskander. *History of Shah ʿAbbas*. Trans. Roger Savory. Boulder􏰀Colo.􏰀Westview Press􏰀1978. 2 vols.

Muntaner Muntanern. *The Chronicle of Muntaner.* Trans. Lady Goodenough. Reprint Nendeln􏰀Kraus Reprint􏰀1967.Vol. Ⅱ.

al-Muqaddasī al-Muqaddasī. *Aḥsan al-taqāsīmfī maʿrifat al-āqālīm.* Ed. M.J.de Goeje. Leiden􏰀E.J.Brill􏰀1906.

Muraviev Murav’yov􏰀Nikolay. *Journey to Khiva Through the Turkman Country.* London􏰀Oguz Press􏰀1977.

al-Nadim al-Nadim. *The Fihrist of al-Nadim􏰀A Tenth Century Survey of Muslim Culture*. Trans. Bayard Dodge. New York􏰀Columbia University Press􏰀1970. 2 vols.

Nakhchivānī Nakhchivānī􏰀Muḥammad Ibn Hindushāh. *Dastūr al-kātib fī taʿyin al-marātib.* Ed. A.A.Alizade. Moscow􏰀Nauka􏰀1976. Vol.Ⅱ.

Narshakhī Narshakhī. *The History of Bukhara.* Trans. Richard N.Frye. Cambridge􏰀Mass.􏰀Medieval Academy of America􏰀1954.

al-Nasāwī al-Nasāwī􏰀Muḥammad. *Sīrat al-Sulṭan Jalāl al-Din Mankubirtī.* Ed. H.Hamdī. Cairo􏰀Dār al-fakr al-ʿArabī􏰀1953.

Nāṣir-i Khusraw Nāṣir-i Khusraw. *Book of Travels（Safarnāma）.* Trans. W.M.Thackston. New York：Bibliotheca Persica，1986.

NC Zenkovsky，Serge A. and Betty Jean Zenkovsky，trans. *The Nikonian Chronicle*. Princeton，N.J.：Kingston and Darwin Press，1984-89. 5 vols.

NG Aston，W.G.，trans. *Nihongi*. Reprint London：Allen and Unwin，1956.

Nikephoros Nikephoros，Patriarch of Constantinople. *Short History*. Trans. Cyril Mango，Washington，D.C.：Dumbarton Oaks，1990.

Nikitin Nikitin，Afanasii. *Khozhdenie za tri moria.* 2nd ed. Moscovv-Leningrad：lzdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR，1958.

Nīshāpūrī Nīshāpūrī，Ẓahir al-Dīn. *The History of the Seljuq Turks from the Jāmi‘ al-Tawārīkh：An Ilkhanid Adaptation of the Saljūqnāma of Ẓahir al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.* Trans. Kenneth Allin Luther，ed. C.Edmund Bosworth. Richmond，Surrey：Curzon，2001.

NITP Grey，C.，trans. *A Narrative of Italian Travels in Persia.* London：Hakluyt Society，1875.

Niẓām al-Mulk Niẓām al-Mulk. *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings.* Trans. Hubert Darke. London：Routledge and Kegan Paul，1960.

Niẓāmī Niẓāmī□Ganjavi. *The Haft Paykar□A Medieval Persian Romance.* Trans. Julie Scott Meisami. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1995.

Olearius Olearius□Adam. *The Travels of Olearius in 17th Century Russia*. Trans. Samuel H.Baron. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1967.

Olympiodorus Olympiodorus. *Testimonium*. In *FCH.*

ON Shcherbak□A.M.□trans. *Oguz-nāme*. *Makhaddat-nāme*. Moscow□Izdatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury□1959.

OP Kent□Roland G. *Old Persian Grammar*□*Texts*□*Lexicon*. 2nd ed. rev. New Haven□Conn.□American Oriental Society□1953.

Oppian *Oppian*□*Collathus*□*Tryphiodorus.* Trans. A.W.Mair. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1928.

Orbelian Orbelian□Stephanos. *Histoire de la Siounie*. Trans. M.Brosset. St. Petersburg□Academie impériale des sciences□1864.

d’Orléans d’Orléans□Pierre Joseph. *History of the Two Tartar Conquerors of China*. Trans. Earl of Ellesmere. Reprint New York□Burt Franklin□1971.

Ovington Ovington□J. *A Voyage to Surat in the Year 1689.* Ed. H.G.Rawlinson. Oxford□Oxford University Press□1929.

Pachymérès Pachymérès，Georges. *Relations historiques.* Trans. V.Laurent. Paris，Société d’éditions Les Belles Lettres，1984. 2 vols.

Parks Parks，Fanny. *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in Search of the Picturesque*. Reprint Karachi，Oxford University Press，1975. 2 vols.

Pʻarpecʻi Lazar Pʻarpecʻi. *The History of Lazar Pʻarpecʻi*. Trans. Robert W.Thomson. Atlanta，Scholars Press，1991.

PCR Godman，Peter. *Poetry of the Carolingian Renaissance.* Norman，University of Oklahoma Press，1985.

PDPMK Malov，S.E.，ed. and trans. *Pamiatniki drevnetiurskoi pis’mennosti Mongolii i Kirgizii.* Moscow-Leningrad，Izdatel’stvo akademi nauk SSSR，1959.

Pelsaert Pelsaert，Francisco. *Jahangir’s India，The Remontrantie of Francisco Pelsaert*. Trans. W.H.Moreland and Pieter Geyl Reprint Delhi，Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli，1972.

Peng and Xu Peng Daya and Xu Ting. *Heida shilue*. In *MGSL.*

PFT Hallock，Richard T.，trans. *Persepolis Fortification Tablets*. Chicago，University of Chicago Press，1969.

PLDR Dmitriev，L.A. and D.S.Likhachev，eds. *Pamiatniki literatury drevnei Rusi，XIV-seredina XV veka.* Moscow，Khudozhestvennaia literatury，1981.

Pliny Pliny. *Natural History.* Trans. H.Rockham and W.H.S. Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960-67.

Pliny the Younrer Pliny the Younger. *Letters.* Trans. William Melmoth□New York□Macmillan□1923.

Plutarch *Plutarch’s Lives.* Trans. Bernadotte Perrin. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1954.

Plutarch□*Mor.* Plutarch. *Moralia*. Trans Harold Cherniss and William C.Helmbold. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1927.

PME Casson□Lionel□trans. *The Periplus Maris Erythraei.* Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1989.

Porphyrogenitus□*AI* Constantine Porphyrogenitus. *De Administrando Imperio*□Ed.Gy. Moravcsik□trans. R.J.H. Jenkins. Washington□D.C.□Dumbarton Oaks and Harvard University□1967.

Porphyrogenitus□*TT* Constantine Porphyrogenitus. *Three Treatises on Imperial Military Expeditions.* Trans. John F.Haldon. Vienna□Verlag der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaft□1990.

PRDK Demidova□N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov□eds. *Pervye russkie diplomaty* v *Kitae*□“*Rospis*” *I.Petlina i stateiny spisok F.J. Baikova*. Moscow□Nauka□1966.

Procopius, *B.* Procopius. *Buildings.* Trans. H.B.Dewing and Glanville Downey. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1961.

Procopius, *HW* Procopius. *History of the Wars.* Trans. H.B. Dewing. Loeb Classical Library. London: Heinemann, 1914.

Przhevalskii Prejevalsky, N. *Mongolia, the Tangut Country and the Solitudes of Northern Tibet* Trans. E.Delmar Morgan. Reprint New Delhi: Asian Educational Services, 1991. 2 vols.

Psellus Psellus, Michael. *Fourteen Byzantine Rulers.* Trans. E.R.A. Sewter. New York: Penguin, 1984.

PSRL Polnoe sobranie russkikh letopisei. Moscow: Iazyki russkoi kul'tury, 1997-2000. 3 vols, to date.

Purchas Purchas, Samuel. *Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchas, his Pilgrimes*. Reprint New York: AMS Press, 1965. 20 vols.

PVL Povest vremennykh let po lavrent'evskoi letopisi. 2nd ed. trans. and ed. D.S.Likhachev and V.P.Adrianovoi-Peretts. St.Petersburg: Nauka, 1996.

Qāshānī Qāshānī, Abū al-Qasīm. *Ta'rīkh-i Ūljaytū.* Ed. M. Hambly, Tehran: B.T.N.K., 1969.

Qazvīnī, *NQ* Qazvīnī, Ḥamd-Allāh Mustawfī. *The Zoological Section of the Nuzhat al-Qulūb*. Trans. J.Stephenson. London: Royal Asiatic Society, 1928.

Qazvīnī□*TG* Qazvīnī□Ḥamd-Allah Mustawfī. *The Ta'rīkh-i guzīdah or Select History*. Trans. Edward G.Browne. Leiden□E.J.Brill and London□Luzac□1913.

QC Jones□William C.□trans. *The Great Qing Code*. Oxford□Clarendon Press□1994.

Quan Heng Ch'üan Heng. *Das Keng-shen wai-shih□Eine Quelle zur späten Mongolenzeit.* Trans. Helmut Schulte-Uffelage. Berlin□Akademie Verlag□1963.

Quintus Quintus Curtius. *History of Alexander.* Trans. John C.Rolfe.

Curtius Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1946.

Rashīd/A Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. A.A.Alizade et al. Moscow□Nauka. Vols. I□II.

Rashīd/B Rashid al-Dīn. *The Successors of Genghis Khan.* Trans. John A.Boyle. New York□Columbia University Press.

Rashīd/J Rashīd al-Dīn. *Die Geschichte der Oguzen.* Ed. and trans. Karl Jahn. Vienna□Herman Böhlaus□1969.

Rashīd/K Rashīd al-Dīn. *Jāmiʿ al-tavārīkh.* Ed. Karīmī. Tehran□Eqbal□1959. 2 vols.

al-Rāvandī al-Rāvandī□Muhammad ibn ʿAlī. *Rāḥat al-ṣudūr va āyat al-ṣur ūr.* Ed. Muhammad Iqbāl. London□Luzac□1921.

REGK Allen, W.E.D., ed. *Russian Embassies to the Georgian Kings (1589-1605).* Trans. Anthony Mango. Cambridge: Published for the Hakluyt Society, 1972. 2 vols.

RG Moreland, W.H., ed. *Relations of Golconda in the Early Seventeenth Century.* Reprint Nendeln: Kraus Reprint, 1967.

RIO Antonova, K.A.et al, eds. *Russko-Indiiskie otnosheniia* v *XVII v.: Sbornik dokumenty.* Moscow: Izdatel'stvo vostochnoi literatury, 1958.

Ripa Ripa, Matteo. *Memoirs of Father Ripa During Thirteen Years Residence at the Court of Peking.* Reprint New York: AMS, 1979.

RKO Demidova, N.F. and V.S.Miasnikov, eds. *Russko-Kitaiskie otnosheniia v XVIII veke: Materialy i dokumenty.* Moscow: Nauka, 1978. Vol. I.

Roe Roe, Sir Thomas. *The Embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the Court of the Great Mogul, 1615—1619.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendeln: Kraus Reprint, 1967. 2 vols.

RPC Cross, Samuel Hazzard and Olgerd P.Sherbowitz-Wetzor, trans. and eds. *The Russian Primary Chronicle: Laurentian Text.* Cambridge, Mass.: Medieval Academy of America, 1953.

RTC Majeska, George P., trans. *Russian Travelers to Constantinople in the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Centuries.* Washin

gton, D.C.: Dumbarton Oaks, 1984.

Rubruck Jackson, Peter, trans. and David Morgan, ed. *The Mission of Friar William of Rubruck.* London: Hakluyt Society, 1990.

Rudra Deva Rudra Deva. *Śyainika Śātram: The Art of Hunting in Ancient India.* Trans. M.M.Haraprasad Shastri. Delhi: Eastern Book Linkers, 1982.

Rust'haveli Rust'haveli, Shot'ha. *The Man in the Panther's Skin.* Trans. Marjory Scott Wardrop. London: Luzac, 1966.

Rūzbihān Minorsky, V., trans. *Persia in A.D.1478-1490: An Abridged Translation of Fadlullāh b.Rūzbihān Khunjī's Tārīkh-i ʿĀlam-Ārā-yi Amīnī.* London: Royal Asiatic Society, 1957.

al-Ṣābi' al-Ṣābi', Hilāl. *Rusūm Dār al-Khilāfah: The Rules and Regulations of the ʿAbbāsid Court.* Trans. Elie A.Salem. Beirut: American University of Beirut, 1977.

al-Salmānī Tāj al-Salmānī. *Šams al-Ḥusn: Eine Chronik vom Tode Timurs bis zum Jahre 1409 von Tağ al Salmānī.* Trans. Hans Robert Romer. Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1956.

Samarqandī Samarqandī, ʿAbd al-Razzāq. *Matla-ʿi Saʿdayn va Majmaʿ-i baḥrayn.* Ed. Muhammad Shafī. Lahore: Chāpkhānah-i Gīlānī, 1941. Vol. Ⅱ, part 1.

Sanderson Sanderson, John. *The Travels of John Sanderson in the Levant, 1384-1602.* Ed. William Foster. Reprint Nendcln: Kraus Reprint, 1967.

SBM Budge, Ernest A.Wallis, trans. *The Syriac Book of Medicines: Syrian Anatomy, Pathology and Therapeutics in the Early Middle Ages.* Reprint Amsterdam: APA-Philo Press, 1976. Vol. Ⅱ.

SCBM Franke, Herbert, trans. “Chinese Texts on the Jurchen: A Trans lation of the Jurchen Monograph in the *San-ch’ao pei-meng*” *Zentral-Asiatische Studien* 9 (1975): 119-86.

SCWSC Palmer, Andrew, ed. and trans. *The Seventh Century in West Syrian Chronicles.* Liverpool: Liverpool University Press, 1993.

Sebēos Sebēos. *History.* Trans. Robert Bedrosian. New York: Sources of the Armenian Tradition, 1985.

SGZ Sanguo zhi. Beijing: Zhonghua shuju, 1982.

SH de Rachewiltz, Igor, trans. *The Secret History of the Mongols: A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century.* Leiden: E.J.Brill, 2004. 2 vols.

SHI de Rachewiltz, Igor, ed. *Index to the Secret History of the Mongols.* Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 121. Bloomington: Indiana University, 1972.

Shaw Shaw, Robert. *Visits to High Tartary, Yarkand and Kashgar.* Hong Kong: Oxford University Press, 1988.

Sima Guang Sima Guang. *Zizhi tongjian.* Beijing: Zhonghua shuju, 1956.

Sima Guang/C de Crespigney□Rafe□trans. *To Establish Peace□Being the Chronicle of the Later Han for the Years 189-220 as Recorded in Chapters 59 to 69 of the Zizhi tongjian of Sima Guang.* Canberra□Faculty of Asian Studies□Australian National University□1996.

SIRIO Sbornik imperatorkago russkago istoricheskago obshchestva. Vol. 95□*Pamiatniki diplomaticheskie snoshenii moskovskago gosudarstva c Krymom□Nagaiami i Turtsieiu*□part 2□*1508-1521 vv.*□ed. G.O.Karpov and G.O.Shtendman. St. Petersburg□n.d.

SJ Sima Qian. Shiji. Beijing□Zhonghu shuju□1982.

SJH Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Han Dynasty*. Rev. ed. Trans. Burton Watson□New York□Columbia University Press□1993. 2 vols.

SJQ Sima Qian. *Records of the Grand Historian□Qin Dynasty*. Trans. Burton Watson. New York□Columbia University Press□1993.

SJV Kane□Daniel. *The Sino-Jurchen Vocabulary of the Bureau of Interpreters*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 153. Bloomington□Indiana University□1989.

Skrine Skrine□C.P. *Chinese Central Asia*. Reprint New York□Barnes and Noble□1971.

SMCAC Sawyer□Ralph D.□trans. *The Seven Military Classics of Ancient China*. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press□1993.

SMOIZO Tizengauzen，V.，trans. *Sbornik materialov otnosiashchikhsia k istorii Zolotoi Ordy*. Vol. I：*Izvlecheniia iz sochinenii arabskikh*. St. Petersburg：Stroganov，1884.

Song Yingxing Sung Ying-sing. *Tien-kung-kai-wu：Exploitation of the Works of Nature*. Taibei：China Academy，1980.

SOS O’Kane，John，trans. *The Ship of Sulaiman.* New York：Columbia University Press，1972.

SPI Slovo o polku Igoreve：Na russkom i angliiskom iazykakh Trans.Irina Petrova and Dmitry Likhachev. Moscow：Progress Publishers，1981.

SS Songshi. Beijing：Zhonghua shuju，1977.

Strabo Strabo. *The Geography of Strabo*. Trans. H.L.Jones. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1967.

Sturluson Sturluson，Snorri. *Heimskvingla：History of the Kings of Norway*. Trans. Lee M.Hollander. Austin：University of Texas Press，1964.

Su Tianjue Su Tianjue. *Yuan wenlei*. Taibei：Shijie shuju yingxing，1967.

Suetonius Suetonius. *The Lives of the Caesars*. Trans. John R.Rolfe. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1935.

SWQZL Shengwu qinzheng lu. In *MGSL*.

al-Ṭabarī al-Ṭabarī. *The History of al-Ṭabarī*. Trans，various hands. Albany：State University of New York Press，1985-99. 39 vols.

Tacitus，*Ann*. Tacitus. *Annals*. Trans. John Jackson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1937.

Tacitus，*Ger*. Tacitus. *Germania*. Trans. M.Hutton. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1914.

Tacitus，*Hist.* Tacitus. *Histories.* Trans. Clifford Moore. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press，1925-31.

Tavernier Tavernier，Jean-Baptiste. *Travels in India*，2nd ed.. Trans. V. Ball. Oxford：Oxford University Press，1925. 2 vols.

TDB Poppe，Nicolas，trans. *The Twelve Deeds of Buddha：A Mongolian Version of the Latitavistara.* Seattle：University of Washington Press，1967.

Teixeira Teixeira，Pedro. *Travels of Pedro Teixeira.* Trans. William F.Sinclair. London：Printed for the Hakluyt Society，1902.

TGPM Howes，Robert Craig，trans. *The Testaments of the Grand Princes of Moscow.* Ithaca，N.Y.：Cornell University Press，1967.

Tha'ālibī Tha'ālibī. *The Book of Curious and Entertaining Information：The Latāf al-ma'ārif.* Trans. C.E.Bosworth. Edinburgh：University of Edinburgh Press，1968.

Theophanes Theophanes. *The Chronicle of Theophanes.* Trans. Harry Turtledove. Philadelphia：University of Pennsylvania Press，1982.

Theophylact Theophylact Simocatta. *The History of Theophylact Simocatta.* Trans. Michael Whitby and Mary Whitby. Oxford：Clarendon Press，1988.

TLC Thorpe，Lewis，trans. *Two Lives of Charlemagne.* New York：Penguin，1977.

TM Minorsky，Vladimir，trans. *Tadhkirat al-Mulūk：A Manual of Safavid Administration.* Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，1980.

TS Gold，Milton，trans. *The Tārikh-e Sistan.* Rome：Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente，1976.

TTK Emmerick，R.E.，trans. *Tibetan Texts Concerning Khotan.* London：Oxford University Press，1967.

TTP Alderly，Lord Stanley，ed. *Travels to Tana and Persia by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini.* London：Hakluyt Society Publications，1873.

TTT Bang，W. and A.von Gabain. "Türkische Turfan Texte，" IV，"Ein neues uighurischen Sündenbekenntnis." *Preussi*

sche Akademie der Wissenschaften，Phil.-Hist. Klasse 34（1930）：432-50.

Tulishen Tulishen. *Narrative of the Chinese Embassy to the Khan of the Tourgouth Tartars in the Years 1712，13，14 and* 15. Trans. George Thomas Staunton. Reprint Arlington，Va.：University Publications of America，1976.

Twiti Twiti，William. *The Art of Hunting，1327*. Trans. Bror Danielsson. Stockholm：Almqvist & Wiksell，1977.

TYH Molé，Gabriella，ed. and trans. *The T'u-yü-hun from the Northern Wei to the Time of the Five Dynasties.* Rome：Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente，1970.

al-ʿUmarī/L al-ʿUmarī，Ibn Faẓl Allāh，*Das mongolische Weltreich，Al-ʿUmarīs Darstellung der Mongolischen Reiche in seinem Werke Masālik al-abṣar fī Mamālik al-amṣār.* Trans. Klaus Lech. Wiesbaden：Otto Harrassowitz，1968.

al-ʿUmarī/S al-ʿUmarā，Ibn Faẓl Allah. *Ibn Faḍlallāh al-ʿOmarīs Bericht über Indien in einem Werke Masālik al-abṣār fī mamālik al-amṣār.* Trans. Otto Spies. Leipzig：Otto Harrassowitz，1943.

Usāmah Usāmah Ibn Munqidh. *An Arab-Syrian Gentleman and Warrior in the Period of the Crusades：Memoirs of Usāmah Ibn Munqidh*. Trans. Philip K.Hitti. Princeton University Press，1987.

Varro Varro，Marcus Terentius. *On Agriculture.* Trans. William Davis Hooper. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1960.

Varthema Varthema，Ludovico di. *The Travels of Ludovico di Varthema in Egypt，Syria，Arabia Deserta and Arabia Felix，in Persia，India，and Ethiopia，A.D.1503-1508.* Trans. John Jones. London，Hakluyt Society，1863.

Vis. Wardrop，Oliver，trans. *Visramiani，The Story of the Loves of Vis and Ramin.* London，Royal Asiatic Society，1966.

VMQC Struve，Lynn A.，trans. *Voices from the Ming-Qing Cataclysm.* New Haven，Conn.，Yale University Press，1993.

VRTE Solomon，Bernard S.，trans. *The Veritable Record of the T’ang Emperor Shun-tsung.* Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1955.

Wallace Wallace，Alfred Russell. *The Malay Archipelago.* Reprint New York，Dover，1962.

William of Tyre William of Tyre. *A History of Deeds Done beyond the Sea.* Trans.Emily Atwater Babcock and A.C.Krey. New York，Columbia University Press，1943. 2 vols.

WS/H Holmgren，Jennifer，trans. *The Annals of Tai，Early T’o-pa History according to the First Chapter of the Wei-shu.* Canberra，Australian National University Press，1982.

WX Xiao Tong，*Wen xuan or Selections of Refined Literature.* Trans. David Knechtges. Princeton，N.J.，Princeton Univer

sity Press，1982-87. 2 vols.

Xenophon，*Ana*. Xenophon. *Anabasis.* Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1992.

Xenophon，*Cav.* Xenophon. *On the Cavalry Commander*. In Xenophon，*SM*.

Xenophon，*Cyn*. Xenophon. *Cynegeticus*. In Xenohphon，*SM*.

Xenophon，*Cyr*. Xenophon. *Cyropaedia*. Trans. Walter Miller. Loeb Classical. Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1994.

Xenophon，*Eq*. Xenophon. *On the Art of Horsemanship*. In Xenophon，*SM.*

Xenophon，*Hell*. Xenophon. *Hellenica*. Trans. Carleton L.Brownson. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1961.

Xenophon，*Lac*. Xenophon. *Constitution of the Lacedaemonians*. In Xenophon，*SM*.

Xenophon，*Oec.* Xenophon. *Oeconomicus*. Trans. E.C.Marchant. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1959.

Xenophon，*SM* Xenophon，*Scripta Minora*. Trans. E.C.Marchart. Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge，Mass.，Harvard University Press，1956.

XTS *Xin Tangshu*. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1975.

Xuanzang Hiuen Tsiang. *Si-yu-ki□Buddhist Records of the Western World*. Trans. Samuel Beal. Reprint Delhi□Oriental Books Reprint□1969.2 vols.

Yang Xuanzhi Yang Hsüan-chih. *A Record of Buddhist Monasteries in Lo-yang*. Trans. Yi-t'ung Wang. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press□1984.

Yang Yu Yang Yü. *Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte Chinas unter der Mongolenherrschaft□Das Shan-kü Sin-hua*. Trans. Herbert Franke. Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner□1956.

YCS Armstrong□Terence□ed. *Yermak's Campaign in Siberia□A Selection of Documents*. Trans. Tatiana Minorsky and David Wileman. London□Hakluyt Society□1975.

YDZ Da Yuan shengzheng guochao dianzhang. Reprint of the Yuan ed. Taibei□Guoli gugong bowu yuan□1976.

Ye Longli Ye Longli. *Qidan guoji*. Shanghai□Guji chubanshe□1985.

YS Yuanshih. Beijing□Zhonghua shuju□1978.

Yūsuf Yūsuf Khaṣṣ Ḥājib. *Wisdom of Royal Glory□Kutadgu Bilig□□A Turko-Islamic Mirror for Princes*. Trans. Robert Dankoff. Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1983.

ZA Darmesteter□James□trans. Zend-Avesta. Reprint Delhi□Motilal Banarsidass□1988. Vol. I.

ZGC Chan-kuo ts'e. Rev. ed. Trans. J.I.Crump. Ann Arbor：Center for Chinese Studies，University of Michigan，1996.

Zhao Hong Zhao Hong. *Mengda beilu*. In *MGSL*.

Zhao Rugua Chau Ju-kua. *His Work on the Chinese and Arab Trade in the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries，entitled Chu-fan-chi*. Trans. Friedrich Hirth and W.W.Rockhill. Reprint Taibei：Literature House，1965.

Zosimus Zosimus. *Historia Nova*. Trans. James T.Buchanan and Harold T.Davis. San Antonio：Trinity University Press，1967.

ZT Dondua，V.D.，trans，*Zhizn tsaritsy tsarits Tamar*. Tbilisi：Izdatel'stvo "Metsniereba，" 1985.

ZZ/W Watson，Burton，trans. *The Tso Chuan：Selections from China's Oldest Narrative History*. New York：Columbia University Press，1989.

参考文献

van Aarde，R.J. and Ann van Dyk

1986 "Inheritance of King Coat Colour Pattern in Cheetahs，*Acinonyx jubatus*." *Journal of Zoology，Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* 209：573-78.

Academy of Sciences MPR，ed.

1990 *Information Mongolia*. New York：Pergamon Press.

Adams，Daniel B.

1979 "The Cheetah：Native American." *Science* 205：1155-58.

Adams，Douglas Q.

1999 *A Dictionary of Tocharian B.* Amsterdam：Rodopi.

Adamson，Joy

1969 *The Spotted Sphinx*. New York：Harcourt，Brace and World.

Ahsan，Muhammad Manazir

1979 *Social Life Under the Abbasids，786-902 AD*. London：Longman.

Aigle，Denise

1997 “Le soufisme sunnite en Fārs: Shayh Amīn al-Dīn Balyānī.” In Denise Aigle (ed.) *L’Iran face à le domination mongole: études*. Tehran: Institut français de rechérche en Iran, pp. 231-60.

Akasoy, Anna

2000-2001 “Arabische Vorlagen der lateinischen Falknerieliteratur.” *Beiruter Blätter* 8-9: 93-98.

Åkerström-Hougen, Gunilla

1981 “Falconry as a Motif in Early Swedish Art: Its Historical and Art Historical Significance” In Rudolf Zeitler (ed.) *Les pays du Nord et Byzance (Scandinavie et Byzance): actes du colloque nordique et international de byzantinologie*. Uppsala: Almqvist and Wiksell, pp. 263-93.

Akhmedov, B.A.

1982 *Istoriia Balkh (XVI-pervaia polovine XVII v.)*. Tashkent: Fan.

Akurgal, Ekrem

1956 “Les fouilles de Dakyleion.” *Anatolia* 1: 20-24.

Alexander, John T.

1989 *Catherine the Great: Life and Legend*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Allen, M.J.S. and G. R.Smith

1975 “Some Notes on Hunting Techniques and Practices in the Arabian Peninsula.” *Arabian Studies* 2: 108-47.

Allen，W.E.D.

1961 “Trivia Historiae Ibericae：I.Gerfalcons for the King.” *Bedi Karthlisa* 36-37：104-10.

1971 *A History of the Georgian People*. London：Routledge.

Allsen，Thomas T.

1997 *Commodity and Exchange in the Mongol Empire：A Cultural History of Islamic Textiles*. Cambridge，Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Almond，Richard

2003 *Medieval Hunting*. Phoenix Mill：Sutton Publishing.

Altenmüller，Hartwig

1967 *Darstellungen der Jagd in alten Ägypten*. Hamburg and Berlin：Verlag Paul Parey.

Altherr，Thomas and John F.Reiger

1995 “Academic Historians and Hunting：A Call for More and Better Scholarship.” *Environmental History Review* 19：39-56.

Amiet，Pierre

1969 “Quelques ancêtres du chasseur royal d’Ugarit.” *Ugaritica：études relatives aux découvertes de Ras Shamra*，vol. 6，Mission de Ras Shamra 17. Paris：Collège de France，Geuthner：1-8.

Anderson，J.K.

1985 *Hunting in the Ancient World*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

Anderson, Robert T.

1971 *Traditional Europe: A Study in Anthropology and History*. Belmont, Calif.: Wadsworth.

Andreski, Stanislav

1971 *Military Organization and Society*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

Andrews, Peter Alford

1999 *Felt Tents and Pavilions: The Nomadic Tradition and Its Interaction with Princely Tentage*. 2 vols. London: Melisende.

Anson, John S.

1970 "The Hunt of Love: Gottfried von Strassburg's *Tristan* as Tragedy." *Speculum* 42: 594-607.

Anvarī, Hasan

1976 *Iṣṭilāhāt-i dīvānī dawrah-i Ghaznavī va Saljūqī*. Tehran: Kitabkhānah Ṭavūrī.

Aruz, Joan

1998 "Images of the Supernatural World: Bactria-Margiana Seals and Relations with the Near East and the Indus." *Ancient Civilizations from Scythia to Siberia* 5: 12-30.

Atkinson, Thomas

1993 “In Xanadu did Kubla Khan...” *Mongolia Society Newsletter* n.s. 13: 29-35.

Avery, Peter

1991 “Nādir Shāh and the Afsharid Legacy.” In Peter Avery, Gavin Hambly, and Charles Melville, eds., *The Cambridge History of Iran*, vol. *7, Nadir Shah to the Islamic Republic*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 3-62.

Azarpay, Guitty

1981 *Sogdian Painting: The Pictorial Epic in Oriental Art*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

Bachrach, Bernard S.

1983 “Charlemagne’s Cavalry: Myth and Reality.” *Military Affairs* 47: 1-20.

Back, Michael

1978 *Die Sassanidischen Staatsinschriften.* Acta Iranica 18. Leiden: E.J.Brill.

Baer, Eva

1967 The Suaire de St. Lazare.” *Oriental Art* 13, 1: 36-49.

Bahari, Ebadollah

1996 *Bihzad: Master of Persian Painting*. London: I.B.Tauris.

Bailey, Harold W.

1982 *The Culture of the Sakas in Ancient Iranian Khotan*. Del Mar□Calif.□Caravan Books.

1985 *Khotanese Texts*. Vol. 7. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.

Balter□Michael

1998 “Why Settle Down□The Mystery of Communities.” *Science* 282□1442-45.

Barber□Ian G.

1996 “Loss□Change and Monumental Landscaping□Toward a New Interpretation of the‘Classic’Maaori Emergence.” *Current Anthropology* 37□868-80.

Bardovskaya□L.V.

2002 “Hunting Pastimes at Tsarskoye Selo Menagerie.” *State Historical Museum* 2002□160-205.

Barnett□R.D.

1976 *Sculptures from the North Palace of Ashurbanipal of Assyria*□*688-627 B.C.*□. London□British Museum Publications.

Barthold□W.□=V.V.Bartol’d□

1968 *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*. 3rd ed. London□Luzac.

Bartol’d□V.V.

1963-77 *Sochineniia*. 9 vols. Moscow□Nauka.

1964 “Tseremonial pri dvore Uzbekskikh Khanov v XVIII veke.” In his *Sochineniia*, vol. 2, pt. 2, 388-99.

1968 *Dvenadtsat lektsii po istorii Turetskikh narodov srednei Azii*. In his *Sochineniia*, vol. 5, 17-192.

Bates, Marston

1956 “Man as an Agent in the Spread of Organisms.” In William L.Thomas, ed., *Man’s Role in Changing the Face of the Earth*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, pp. 788-804.

Bauwe, Renate

1993 “Jagdkult und seine Reflexion in der mongolischen Dichtung.” In Barbara Kellner-Heinkele, ed., *The Concept of Sovereignty in the Altaic World*. Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, pp. 11-22.

Bawden, Charles R.

1968 “Mongol Notes, II. Some Shamanist Hunting Rituals from Mongolia.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 12, 2, 101-43.

Bazin, Louis

1957 “Noms de la‘chèvre’ en Turc et en Mongol” In *Studia Altaica, Festschrift für Nikolas Poppe zum 60. Geburtstag*. Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, pp. 28-32.

1971 “Les noms turcs de l‘aigle’.” *Turcica* 3, 128-32.

Beach, Milo Cleveland

1997 *King of the World, The Padshahnama*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution.

Beckwith，Christopher I.

1987 *The Tibetan Empire in Central Asia*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press.

Benn，Charles

2002 *China’s Golden Age：Everyday Life in the Tang Dynasty*. Oxford：Oxford University Press.

Benveniste，Emile

1954 “Elements perses en araméen d’Egypte.” *Journal Asiatique* 242：297-310.

Beshevliev，Veselin

1979 *P’rvob’lgarski nadpisi*. Sofia：Izdatelstvo na B’lgarskata Akademiia na Naukite.

Beveridge，Henry

1900 “Meaning of the Word *nihilam*？” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*. 137-38.

Beynen，G.Koolemans

1990 “The Symbolism of the Leopard in the *Vepkhist‘Q’aosani*. *Annual of the Society for the Study of Caucasia* 2：33-42.

Bielenstein，Hans

1976 “Lo-yang in Later Han Times.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 48：1-142.

1980 *The Bureaucracy of Han Times*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Bird-David, Nurit

1990 “The Giving Environment: Another Perspective on the Economic System of Gatherer-Hunters.” *Current Anthropology* 31: 189-96.

1992 “Beyond the Original Affluent Society.” *Current Anthropology* 33: 25-47.

Birrell, Jean

1982 “Who Poached the King’s Deer: A Study in Thirteenth Century Crime.” *Midland History 7*: 9-25.

Bivar, A.D.H.

1969 *Catalogue of Western Asiatic Seals in the British Museum: Stamp Seals*. Vol. 2: *The Sassanian Dynasty*. London: British Museum.

1972 “Cavalry Equipment and Tactics on the Euphrates Frontier.” *Dumbarton Oaks Papers* 26: 271-91.

Blake, Stephen P.

1979 “The Patrimonial-Bureaucratic Empire of the Mughals.” *Journal of Asia Studies* 29(1)77-94.

1983 “The Hierarchy of Central Places in North India During the Mughal Period of Indian History.” *South Asia* 6(1)1-32.

Blüchel, Kurt G., ed.

1997 *Game and Hunting*. 2 vols. Cologne: Köneman.

Bodenheimer, F.S.

1960 *Animal and Man in Bible Lands*. Leiden□E.J.Brill.

Boodberg□Peter A.

1979 *Selected Works of Peter A. Boodberg*. Berkeley□University of California Press.

Bosworth□Clifford Edmund

1963 *The Ghaznavids□Their Empire in Afghanistan and Eastern Iran*. Edinburgh□Edinburgh University Press.

1973 The Heritage of Rulership in Early Islamic Iran and the Search for Dynastic Connection with the Past.” *Iran* 11□51-62.

Böttger□Walter

1956 “Jagdmagie im alten China□ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Jagd in China.” In Helga Steininger□Hans Steininger and Ulrich Unger□eds.□*Sino-Japonica□Festschrift André Wedemeyer zum 80. Geburtstag*. Leipzig□Otto Harrasowitz□pp. 9-14.

Bower□Virginia L.

1991 “Polo in Tang China□Sport and Art.” *Asian Art* 4□1□23-45.

Bowlus□Charles R.

1980 “Ecological Crises in Fourteenth Century Europe.” In Lester J.Bilsky□ed.□*Historical Ecology□Essays on Environment and Social Change*. Port Washington□Wash.□Kennikat Press□pp. 81-99.

Boyce，Mary

1982 *A History of Zoroastrianism*. Vol. 2. Leiden：E.J.Brill.

Boyer，Abel and Maurice Planiol

1948 *Traité de fauconnerie et autourserie*. Paris：Payot.

Boyle，John A.

1968 A Mongol Hunting Ritual.” *In Jagd* 1968，pp. 1-9.

1969 “A Eurasian Hunting Ritual.” *Folklore* 80：12-16.

1972 “The Seasonal Residences of the Great Khan Ögedei.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 16：125-31.

1978 “The Attitude of the Thirteenth Century Mongols Toward Nature.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 22：177-85.

Bradshaw，John L.

1988 “The Evolution of Human Lateral Asymmetries：New Evidence and Second Thoughts.” *Journal of Human Evolution* 17：615-37.

Brancaccio，Pia

1999 “Angulimāla and the Taming of the Forest.” *East and West* 49：105-18.

Braudel，Fernand

1958 “Histoire et sciences sociales：la longue durée.” *Annales，économies，sociétés，civilizations* 13，no.4：725-53.

1985-86 *Civilization and Capitalism，15th-18th Centuries*. 3 vols. New York：Harper and Row.

Braund，David

1994 *Georgia in Antiquity：A History of Colchis and Transcausian Iberia 550 BC-AD 562*. Oxford：Clarendon Press.

Bregel，Yuri

2000 *The Administration of Bukhara Under the Manghits and Some Tashkent Manuscripts*. Papers on Inner Asia 34. Bloomington：Indiana University，Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies.

Brentjes，Burchard

1965 *Die Haustierwerdung im Orient*. Wittenburg：A.Ziemsen.

Brewer，Douglas J.，Donald B.Redford，and Susan Redford

1994 *Domestic Plants and Animals：The Egyptian Origins*. Warminister：Aris and Phillips.

Briant，Pierre

1982 “Forces productives，dépendance rurale et idéologies religieuses dans l’empire Acheménides.” In his *Rois，tributs et paysans*. Paris：Belles lettres，pp. 432-73.

Brockway，Lucile

1983 “Plant Imperialism？” *History Today* 33：31-36.

Broder，Jonathan

1998 “Tangier.” *Smithsonian* 9（4）90-100.

Browning Robert

1961 “Death of John Ⅱ Comnenus.” *Byzantion* 31：229-35.

Brunhes，Jean

1920 *Human Geography*. Chicago：Rand McNally.

Brunnert，H.S. and V.V.Hagelstrom

1912 *Present Day Political Organization of China*. Shanghai：Kellog and Walsh.

Bunzel，Ruth

1938 “The Economic Organization of Primitive People.” In Franz Boas，ed.，*General Anthropology*. New York：D.C.Heath，pp. 327-408.

Burkert，Walther

1992 *The Orientalizing Revolution：Near Eastern Influence on Greek Culture in the Early Archaic Age*. Cambridge，Mass：Harvard University Press.

Burton，Audrey

1993 *Bukharan Trade，1558-1718*. Papers on Inner Asia 23. Bloomington：Indiana University，Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies.

Bushell，S.W.

1873 “Notes on the Old Mongolian Capital of Shangtu.” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* n.s. 7：329-38.

Campany，Robert Ford

1996 *Strange Writings：Anomaly Accounts in Early Medieval China*. Albany：State University of New York Press.

Cannadine，David

1990 *The Decline and Fall of the British Aristocracy*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press.

CannadineDavid and Simon Priceeds.

1987 *Rituals of RoyaltyPower and Ceremonial in Traditional Societies*. CambridgeCambridge University Press.

CantorL.M. and J.Hatherly

1979 “The Medieval Parks of England.” *Geography* 6471-85.

CapartJean

1930 “Falconry in Ancient Egypt.” *Isis* 14222.

CarasRoger

1996 *A Perfect HarmonyThe Intertwining Lives of Animals and Humans Throughout History*. New YorkSimon and Schuster.

CaroT.M.

1987 “Indirect Costs of PlayCheetah Cubs Reduce Maternal Hunting Success.” *Animal Behavior* 35295-97.

1994 *Cheetahs of the Serengeti PlainsGroup Living in an Asocial Species*ChicagoUniversity of Chicago Press.

CaroT.M. and D.A.Collins

1987a “Male Cheetah Social Organization and Territoriality.” *Ethology* 7456-64.

1987b “Ecological Characteristics of Territories of Male Cheetahs*Acinonyx jubatus*.” *Journal of ZoologyProceeding*

s of the Zoological Society of London 211：89-105.

Caro，T. M. and M. Karen Laurenson

1994 “Ecological and Genetic Factors in Conservation：A Cautionary Tale.” *Science* 263：485-86.

Carroll-Spillecke，Maureen

1992 “The Gardens of Greece from Homeric to Roman Times.” *Journal of Garden History* 12：84-101.

Carter，George F.

1988 “Cultural Historical Diffusion.” In Peter J. Hugill and D. Bruce Dickson，eds.，*The Transfer and Transformation of Ideas and Material Culture*. College Station：Texas A. & M. University Press，pp. 3-22.

Cartmill，Matt

1993 *A View to Death in the Morning：Hunting and Nature Through History*. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press.

Cassels，Richard

1984 “Faunal Extinction and Prehistoric Man in New Zealand and the Pacific Islands.” In Martin and Klein，eds. 1984，pp. 741-67.

Cassin，Elena

1981 “Le roi et le lion.” *Revue de l’histoire des religions* 198：355-401.

Chan，Hok-lam

1967 “Liu Ping-chung（1216-74）：A Buddhist-Taoist Statesman at the Court of Khubilai Khan.” *T’oung-pao* 53：98-146.

Chang Kwang-chih

1980 *Shang Civilization*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

Chenciner，Robert and Magomedkhan Magomedkhanov

1992 “Persian Exports to Russia from the Sixteenth to the Nineteenth Century.” *Iran* 30：123-30.

Chia，Ning

1993 “The Lifanyuan and the Inner Asian Rituals in the Early Qing.” *Late Imperial China* 14，no.1：60-92.

Chiodo，Elisabetta

1992 “The Horse White-as-Egg（*öndegen chaghan*）：A Study of Consecrating Animals to Deities.” *Ural-Altaische Jahrbücher* n.s. 11：125-51.

Christensen，Arthur

1944 *L’Iran sous les Sassanides*. 2nd ed.，rev. Copenhagen：Ijnar Munksgaard.

Christian，David

1991 “The Case for‘Big History’.” *Journal of World History* 2：223-38.

1998 *A History of Russia，Central Asia and Mongolia*. Vol. 1：*Inner Asia from Prehistory to the Mongol Empire*. Oxford：Blackwell.

2000 “Silk Roads or Steppe Roads：The Silk Roads in World History.” *Journal of World History* 11：1-26.

Chung，Saehyang P.

1998-99 “The Sui-Tang Eastern Palace in Chang’an：Toward a Reconstruction of Its Plans.” *Artibus Asiae* 58：5-31.

Ciggaar，Krijne

1986 “Byzantine Marginalia to the Norman Conquest.” *Anglo-Norman Studies* 9：43-63.

Clagett，Marshall

1992 *Ancient Egyptian Science*. Vol.1. Philadelphia：American Philosophical Society. Clark，Grahame

1986 *Symbols of Excellence：Precious Materials as Expressions of Status*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Clark，Stuart

1985 “The *Annales* Historians.” In Quentin Skinner（ed.）*The Return of Grand Theory in the Human Sciences*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 179-98.

Clausen，Sir Gerard

1968 “Some Old Turkic Words Connected with Hunting.” In *Jagd* 1968，pp. 9-17.

1972 *An Etymological Dictionary of Pre-Thirteenth-Century Turkish*. Oxford：Clarendon Press.

Cleaves，Francis W.

1957 “The‘Fifteen Palace Poems’by K’o Chiu-ssu.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 20□391-479.

1978 “The Mongolian Locution *Aman Mergen* in the *Koryǒ sa*.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 38□439-47.

Clermont-Ganneau□L.

1921 “Paradeisos royal Achéménide de Sidon.” *Revue biblique* 30□106-9.

Clutton-Brock□Juliet

1984 “The Master of Game□The Animals and Rituals of Medieval Venery.” *Biologist* 31□3□167-71.

1989 *A Natural History of Domesticated Mammals*. Austin□University of Texas Press.

1995 “Origins of the Dog□Domestication and Early History.” In Serpell□1995□pp. 7-20.

Cohen□Mark Nathan

1989 *Health and the Rise of Civilization*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press. Colley□Linda

1992 *Britons□Forging the Nation□1707-1827*. New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press.

Collins□Randall

1992 *Sociological Insight□An Introduction to Non-Obvious Sociology*. 2nd ed. Oxford□Oxford University Press.

Conan□Michael

1986 “Nature into Art：Gardens and Landscapes in Everyday Life of Ancient Rome.” *Journal of Garden History* 6：348-56.

Coon，Carleton S.

1971 *The Hunting Peoples*. Boston：Little，Brown.

Cowen，Jill Sanchia

1989 *Kalila wa Dimna：An Animal Allegory of the Mongol Court*. Oxford：Oxford University Press.

Cummins，John

1988 *The Hound and the Hawk：The Art of Medieval Hunting*. New York：St. Martin’s Press.

Dale，Stephen F.

2003 “A Safavid Poet in the Heart of Darkness：The Indian Poems of Ashraf Mazandarani.” *Iranian Studies* 36，2：197-212.

Dandamaev，Muhammad A.

1984 “Royal Paradeisos in Babylonia.” *Acta Iranica* 2nd ser. 9：113-17.

1992 *Iranians in Achaemenid Babylonia*. Costa Mesa，Calif.：Mazda Publishers.

Dandamaev，Muhammad A. and Vladimir G. Lukonin

1989 *The Culture and Social Institutions of Ancient Iran*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Daniel，Glyn

1967 *The Origin and Growth of Archaeology*. New York：Cromwell.

Dankoff，Robert

1971 “Baraq and Burāq.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 15：102-17.

Darby，H. C.

1976a “Domesday England.” In Darby 1976b，pp. 39-74.

Darby，H. C.，ed.

1976b *A New Historical Geography of England Before 1600*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 39-74.

Davis，Simon J. M.

1987 *The Archaeology of Animals*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

Decker，Wolfgang

1992 *Sports and Games of Ancient Egypt*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

Dementieff，Georges

1945 “La fauconnerie en Russe：Esquisse historique.” *L’oiseau et la revue française d’ornithologie* 15：9-39.

Devèze，Michel

1966 “Forêts françaises et forêts allemandes：étude historique comparée（1re partie）.” *Revue historique* 235：347-80.

De Weese，Devin

1994 *Islamization and Native Religion in the Golden Horde：Buba Tükles and Conversion to Islam in Historical and Epic Tradition*. University Park：Pennsylvania State University Press.

Diamond，Jared

1984 “Historic Extinctions：A Rosetta Stone for Understanding Prehistoric Extinctions.” In Martin and Klein，eds. 1984，pp. 824-62.

Di Cosmo，Nicola，ed.

2002 *Warfare in Inner Asian History（500-1800）*. Leiden：E.J. Brill.

Divyabhanusinh

1987 “Record of Two Unique Observations of the Indian Cheetah in the *Tuzuk-i Jahangiri*.” *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* 84：269-74.

Dixon，Roland B.

1928 *The Building of Cultures*. New York：Scribner’s.

Doerfer，Gerhard

1963-75 *Türkische und Mongolische Elemente im Neupersischen*. 4 vols. Wiesbaden：Franz Steiner.

Dozy，R. P. A.

1991 *Supplément aux dictionnaires arabes*. 2 vols. 1881. Reprint Beirut：Librairie du Liban.

Drews，Robert

1993 *The End of the Bronze Age：Changes in Warfare and the Catastrophe ca 1200 B.C*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press.

Duby，Georges

1974 *The Early Growth of the European Economy*. Ithaca，N.Y.：Cornell University Press.

Duichev，Ivan

1985 *Kiril and Methodius：Founders of Slavonic Writing*. Boulder Colo.：East European Monographs.

Dupree，Nancy Hatch

1979 “T’ang Tombs in Chien County China.” *Archaeology* 32，4：34-44.

Duyvendak，J. J. L.

1938 “The True Dates of the Chinese Maritime Expeditions in the Early Fifteenth Century.” *T’oung-pao* 34：341-412.

Eastmond，Antony

1998 *Royal Imagery in Medieval Georgia*. University Park：Pennsylvania State University Press.

Eaton，Randall L.

1974 *The Cheetah：The Biology，Ecology and Behavior of an Endangered Species*. New York：Van Nostrand Reinhold.

Eberhard，Wolfram

1942 *Lokalkulturen im alten China*. Vol. 1：*Die Lokalkulturen des Nordens und Westens*. Leiden：E.J. Brill.

1948 “Remarks on *Siralγa*.” *Oriens* 1：220-21.

1968 *The Local Cultures of South and East China*. Leiden：E.J. Brill.

Ebrey，Patricia

1986 “The Economic and Social History of the Later Han.” In Denis Twitchett and Michael Loewe，eds.，*The Cambridge History of China*，vol. 1，*The Ch’in and Han*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 608-48.

Ehrenreich，Barbara

1997 *Blood Rites：Origins and History of the Passions of War*. New York：Metropolitan Books.

Eisenstein，Herbert

1994 “Der *amīr šikār* unter den Mamlukensultanen.” In Cornelia Munch，ed.，*Deutscher Orientalistentag：Vorträge*. ZDMG，suppl. 10. Munich：Franz Steiner，pp. 129-35.

Eliade，Mircea

1974 *Shamanism：Archaic Techniques of Ecstasy*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press.

Elias，Norbert

1994 *The Civilizing Process*. Oxford：Blackwell.

Elliot，Mark C.

2001 *The Manchu Way：The Eight Banners and Ethnic Identity in Late Imperial China*. Stanford，Calif.：Stanford University Press.

Elvin□Mark

1993 “Three Thousand Years of Unsustainable Development□China’s Environment from Archaic Times to the Present.” *East Asian History* 6□7-46.

Emery□F. V.

1973 “England Circa 1600.” In Darby 1976b□pp. 238-301.

Epstein□Hans J.

1942-43 “The Origin and Early History of Falconry.” *Isis* 34□497-508.

1971 *The Origins of the Domesticated Animals of Africa*. Vol. 1. New York□Africana Publishing Company.

Ergert□Bernd E.

1997 “Early Treatises on Hunting.” In Blüchel 1997□1□102-31.

Ergert□Bernd E. and Martinus Martin

1997 “Talismans and Trophies□” In Blüchel 1997□1□238-41.

Erkes□Eduard

1943 “Vogelzucht im alten China.” *T’oung-pao* 37□15-34.

Ermolov□Leonid B.

1989 “Principal Tendencies in the Development of Hunting in Ancient and Traditional Nomadic Societies.” In Seaman

1989，pp. 105-8.

Esin，E.

1968 “The Hunter Prince in Turkish Iconography.” In *Jagd* 1968，pp. 18-76.

Ettinghausen，Richard

1979 “Bahram Gur’s Hunting Feats or a Problem of Identification.” *Iran* 17，25-31.

Ewig，E.

1963 “Résidences et capitale pendant le haut Moyen Age.” *Revue historique* 230，25-72.

Fagan，Brian

1987 *The Great Journey：The Peopling of Ancient America*. London：Thames and Hudson.

Falk，Nancy E.

1973 “Wilderness and Kingship in Ancient South Asia.” *History of Religions* 13，1-15.

Farmer，Edward L.

1995 *Zhu Yuanzhang and Early Ming Legislation*. Leiden：E.J. Brill.

Farquhar，David

1957 “Oirat-Chinese Tribute Relations.” In *Studia Altaica：Festschrift für Nikolaus Poppe zum 60. Geburtstag am 8. August 1957*. Wiesbaden：Otto Harrassowitz，pp. 60-68.

Fasmer，M.

1971 *Etimologicheskii slovar russkogo iazyka*. 4 vols. Moscow: Progress.

Fauth, Wolfgang

1979 “Der königliche Gärtner und Jäger in Paradeisos: Beobachtungen zur Rolle des Herrschers in der vorderasiatischer Hortikultur.” *Persica* 8: 1-53.

Fekhner, M. V.

1956 *Torgovlia russkogo gosudarstva s stranami Vostoka v XVI veke*. Moscow: Goskul’tprosvetizdat.

Fiennes, Richard and Alice Fiennes

1970 *The Natural History of Dogs*. Garden City, N.Y.: The Natural History Press.

Finch, C., ed.

1999 *Mongolia’s Wild Heritage: Biological Diversity, Protected Areas and Conservation in the Land of Chingis Khaan*. Boulder, Colo.: Avery Press.

Findley, Ellison B.

1987 “Jahāngīr’s Vow of Non-Violence.” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 107: 245-56.

Fiskesjö, Magnus

2001 “Rising from Blood-Stained Fields: Royal Hunting and State Formation in Shang China.” *Bulletin of the Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities* 73: 48-191.

Flint, Valerie I. J.

1991 *The Rise of Magic in Early Medieval Europe*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.

Foote□Peter and David M. Wilson

1979 *The Viking Achievement□The Society and Culture of Early Medieval Scandinavia*. London□Sedgwick and Jackson.

Foster□Karen Polinger

1999 “The Earliest Zoos and Gardens.” *Scientific American* 281□1□64-71.

Fox□John Gerard

1996 “Playing with Power□Ball Courts and Political Ritual in Southern Mesoamerica.” *Current Anthropology* 37□483-509 with invited commentary.

Fox□Robin Lane

1987 *Pagans and Christians*. New York□Knopf.

Franke□Herbert

1987 *Studien und Texts zur Kriegsgeschichte der südlichen Sungzeit*. Weisbaden□Otto Harrassowitz.

Friederichs□Heinz F.

1933 “Zur Kenntnis der frühgeschichtlichen Tier Welt Südestasiens.” *Alte Orient* 32□3-4□1-45.

Friedmann□Herbert

1980 *A Bestiary for Saint Jerome□Animal Symbolism in European Religious Art*. Washington□D.C.□Smithsonian Institu

tion Press.

Frye□Richard N.

1983 *The History of Ancient Iran*. Munich□C.H. Beck.

Gabain□A. v.

1973 *Das Leben im uigurischen Königreich von Qočo*□850-1250□□*Tafelbund*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz.

Gadgil□Madhav and Romila Thapar.

1990 “Human Ecology in India□Some Historical Perspectives.” *Interdisciplinary Science Reviews* 15□209-23.

Galdanova□G. P.

1981 “Le culte de la chasse chez Buriates.” *Études mongoles et sibériennes* 12□153-62.

Gamble□Clive

1993 *The Timewalkers□The Prehistory of Global Colonization*. Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press.

Gardiner□E. Norman

1907 “Throwing the Javelin.” *Journal of Hellenic Studies* 29□249-73.

Garsoian□Nina G.

1981 “The Locus of the Death of Kings□Iranian Armenia-the Invented Image.” In R. G. Hovanissian□ed.□*The Armenian Image in History and Literature*. Malibu□Calif.□Undena□pp. 27-64.

Gaudefroy-Demombynes□Maurice

1923 *Le pèlerinage à la Mekke：étude d’histoire religieuse*. Paris：Geuthner.

Geiss，James

1987 “The Leopard Quarter During the Cheng-te Reign.” *Ming Studies* 24：1-38.

1988 “The Cheng-te Reign，1506-1521.” In Frederick W. Mote and Denis Twitchett，eds.，*The Cambridge History of China*，vol. 7，pt. 1：*The Ming Dynasty*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 403-39.

Gelb，Ignace et al.，eds.

1985 *The Assyrian Dictionary*，vol. 12. Chicago：Oriental Institute.

Gellner，Ernest

1988 *Plough，Sword，and Book：The Structure of Human History*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press.

Genito，B.

1995-97 “The Early Medieval Cemetery in Vincenne（Molise）.” *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 9：73-98.

Gentelle，Pierre

1981 “Un‘paradis’hellénistique en Jordanie：étude de geo-archéologie.” *Herodite* 1：64-101.

Gerardi，Pamela

1988 “Epigraphs and Assyrian Palace Reliefs：The Development of Epigraphic Text.” *Journal of Cuneiform Studies* 4

0□1□1-35.

Gernet□Jacques

1962 *Daily Life in China on the Eve of the Mongol Invasion*. Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press.

1985 *China and the Christian Impact□A Conflict of Cultures*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press.

1995 *Buddhism in Chinese Society□An Economic History from the Fifth to the Tenth Centuries*. New York□Columbia University Press.

Gharib□B.

1995 *Sogdian Dictionary*□*Sogdian-Persian-English*□.Tehran□Farhangan Publications.

Ghirshman□Roman

1955 “Notes iraniennes VI□une coupe sassanide à scene de chasse.” *Artibus Asiae* 18□5-19.

1962 *Persian Art□The Parthian and Sassanian Dynasties*□249 *B.C.-A.D*. 651. New York□Golden Press.

Gibb□H. A. R.

1970 *The Arab Conquests in Central Asia*. 1923. Reprint New York□AMC Press.

Gignoux□Ph.

1983 “La chasse dans l’Iran sasanide.” In Gherardo Groli□ed.□*Iranian Studies*. Orientalia Romana 5. Rome□Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente□pp. 101-18.

Gilbert，Lucien

1934 *Dictionnaire historique et géographique de la Mandchourie*. Hong Kong：Imprimerie de la Société des Missions-Estrangères.

Glacken，Clarence J.

1990 *Traces on the Rhodian Shore：Nature and Culture in Western Thought from Ancient Times to the End of the Eighteenth Century*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

Glasier，Phillip

1998 *Falconry and Hawking*. 3rd ed. New York：Overlook Press.

Gnoli，Gherardo

1990 “On Old Persian *Farnah*.” *Acta Iranica* 3rd ser. 30：83-92.

Golden，Peter B.

1980 *Khazar Studies：An Historico-Philological Inquiry into the Origins of the Khazars*，vol. 1. Budapest：Akadémiai Kiadó.

1982 “Imperial Ideology and the Sources of Unity Among the Pre-Činggisid Nomads of Western Eurasia.” *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 2：37-76.

1997 “Wolves，Dogs and Qipchaq Religion.” *Acta Orientalia Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 50：87-97.

1998-99 "The Nomadic Linguistic Impact on Pre-Činggisid Rus'and Georgia," *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 10:72-97.

2002 "War and Warfare in the Pre-Činggisid Western Steppe of Eurasia." In Di Cosmo 2002, pp. 105-72.

Gommans, Jos.

1998 "The Silent Frontier of South Asia, c.A.D. 1100-1800." *Journal of World History* 9:1-24.

Goody, Jack

1993 *The Culture of Flowers*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Goudsblom, Johan

1992 "The Civilizing Process and the Domestication of Fire." *Journal of World History* 3:1-13.

Gouraud, Jean-Louis

1990 "Les derniers aigliers: notes d'un voyage au Kazakhstan." *Études mongoles ésibériennes* 21:123-35.

Graff, David A.

2002 "Strategy and Contingency in the Tang Defeat of the Eastern Turks, 629-630." In Di Cosmo 2002, pp. 33-71.

Grant, Christina Philip

1937 *The Syrian Desert: Caravans, Travel and Exploration*. London: A. & C. Black.

Gryaznov, Mikhail

1969 *South Siberia*. London：Cresset Press.

Gukovskii，M. H.

1963 “Soobshchenie o Rossii Moskovskogo posla v Milan（1486 g.）.” In S.N. Valk（ed.）*Voprosy istoriografii i istochnikovedeniia istorii SSSR：Sbornik statei*. Moscow Leningrad：Izdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR，pp. 648-55.

Guo，Dashun

1995 “Hongshan and Related Cultures.” In Sarah M. Nelson（ed.）*The Archaeology of Northeast China*. London：Routledge，pp. 21-64.

Haas，Jonathan

1982 *The Evolution of the Prehistoric State*. New York：Columbia University Press. el-Habashi，Zaki

1992 *Tutankhamen and the Sporting Traditions*. New York：Peter Lang.

Haenisch，Erich

1935 “Die Abteilung‘Jagd’im Fünfsprachigen Wörterspiegel.” *Asia Major* 10：59-93.

1959 “Die Jagdgesetze im Mongolischen Ostreich.” In Inge Lore Kluge（ed.）*Ostasiatische Studien*. Berlin：Akademie Verlag，pp. 85-93.

Hamayon，Roberte N.

1994 “Shamanism in Siberia：From Partnership in Supernature to Counter Power in Society.” In Nicholas Thomas and

Caroline Humphrey，eds.，*Shamanism，History，and the State*. Ann Arbor：University of Michigan Press，pp. 76-89.

Hamilton，James Russell

1955 *Les Ouïghours à l’époque des cinq dynasties d’après les documents chinois*. Paris：Imprimerie nationale.

Hammond，Charles E.

1991 “An Excursion in Tiger Lore.” *Asia Major* 3rd ser. 4：1：87-100.

1996 “The Righteous Tiger and the Grateful Lion.” *Monumenta Serica* 43：191-211.

Han Baoquan，ed.

1997 *Tang Jinxiang xianzhu mu caihui taoyang*. Xi’an：Shaanxi Luyou Chubanshe.

Hanaway，William L.

1971 “The Concept of the Hunt in Persian Literature.” *Boston Museum Bulletin* 69：21-35.

Hanna，Judith Lynne

1977a “African Dance and the Warrior Tradition.” *Journal of Asian and African Studies* 12：111-33.

1977b “To Dance is Human.” In John Blacking，ed.，*The Anthropology of the Body*. London：Academic Press，pp. 211-32.

Hargett，James M.

1988-89 “Huizong’s Magic Marchmount：The Genyue Pleasure Park of Kaifeng.” *Monumenta Serica* 38：1-48

1989 “The Pleasure Parks of Kaifeng and Lin’an During the Song（960-1279）.” *Chinese Culture* 30：61-78.

Harmatta，J.

1951 “The Golden Bow of the Huns.” *Acta Archaeologica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 1：107-49.

Harper，Prudence Oliver

1978 *The Royal Hunter：Art of the Sasanian Empire*. New York：Asia Society.

1983 “Sasanian Silver.” In Yarshater 1983b，pp. 1113-29.

Harris，David R.

1996 “Domesticatory Relationships of People，Plants and Animals.” In Roy Ellen and Katsuyoshi Fukui（eds.）*Redefining Nature：Ecology，Culture and Domestication*. Oxford：Berg，pp. 437-63.

Haskins，Charles H.

1921 “The *De Arte Venandi cum Avibus* of the Emperor Frederick Ⅱ.” *English Historical Review*（July）：334-55.

1922 “Some Early Treatises on Falconry.” *Romanic Review* 13：18-27.

Haslip-Viera，Gabriel，Bernard Ortiz de Montellano，and Warren Barbour

1997 “Robbing Native American CulturesVan Sertima’s Afrocentricity and the Olmecs.” *Current Anthropology* 38419-41with invited commentary.

HaussigHans Wilhelm

1983 *Die Geschichte Zentralasiens und der Seidenstrasse in vorislamischer Zeit*. DarmstadtWissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.

1988 *Die Geschichte Zentralasiens und der Seidenstrasse in islamischer Zeit*. DarmstadtWissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.

1992 *Archäologie und Kunst der Seidenstrasse*. DarmstadtWissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.

HawkinsR. E.ed.

1986 *Encyclopedia of Indian Natural History*. DelhiOxford University Press.

HayashiRyōichi

1975 *The Silk Road and the Shoso-in*. New YorkWeatherhill.

HaywardLorna

1990 “The Origin of Raw Elephant Ivory in Late Bronze Age Greece.” *Antiquity* 64103-9.

HePingli

2003 *Xunshou yu fengchanfengjian zhengchi de wenhua guiji*. JinanQi Lu shushe.

Hedin，Sven

1933 *Jehol：City of Emperors*. New York：Dutton.

Heimpel，W.

1980-83 "Leopard und Gepard，A，Philologisch." In *Reallexikon der Assriologie und Vorderasiatischen Archäologie*. Berlin：de Gruyter，6：599-601.

Heissig，Walther

1980 *The Religions of Mongolia*. London：Routledge.

Held，Joseph

1985 *Hunyadi：Legend and Reality*. Boulder，Colo.：East European Monographs.

Hellie，Richard

1977 *Enserfment and Military Change in Moscovy*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press.

Helms，Mary W.

1988 *Ulysses'Sail：An Ethnographic Odyssey of Power，Knowledge，and Geographical Distance*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press.

1993 *Craft and the Kingly Ideal：Art，Trade，and Power*. Austin：University of Texas Press.

Hemmer，Helmut

1990 *Domestication：The Decline of Environmental Appreciation*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Hendricks，Janet Wall

1988 “Power and Knowledge Discourse and Ideological Tranformation Among the Shuar.” *American Ethnologist* 15 218-38.

Hennebicque Régine

1980 “Espaces sauvages et chasses royales dans le Nord de la France.” *Revue du Nord* 62 35-57.

Henning W. B.

1939-42 “Mani’s Last Journey.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 10 941-53.

Henthorn William E.

1971 *A History of Korea*. New York Free Press.

Herskovits Melville J.

1951 *Man and His Works The Science of Cultural Anthropology*. New York Knopf.

Hervouet Yves

1964 *Un poète de cour sous les Han Sseu-ma Siang-jou*. Paris Presses universitaires de France.

Herzfeld Ernst Emil

1988 *Iran in the Ancient Near East*. 1941. Reprint New York Hacker Art Books.

Hickerson H.

1965 “The Virginia Deer and Intertribal Buffer Zones in the Upper Mississippi Valley.” In Anthony Leeds and Andrew Peter Vayda eds. *Man Culture and Animals The Role of Ani*

mals in Human Ecological Adjustments. Washington, D.C.: American Association for the Advancement of Science, pp. 43-65.

Hicks, Carola

1993 *Animals in Early Medieval Art*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press.

Higgs, Eric S., ed.

1972 *Papers in Economic Prehistory*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Hildebrand, Milton

1959 "Motions of the Running Cheetah and Horse." *Journal of Mammalogy* 40: 481-95.

1961 "Further Studies on the Locomotion of the Cheetah." *Journal of Mammalogy* 42: 84-91.

Hill, Kim

1982 "Hunting and Human Evolution." *Journal of Human Evolution* 11: 521-44.

Hillel, Daniel

1991 *Out of the Earth: Civilization and the Life of the Soil*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

Hinz, Walther

1970 "Die elamischen Buchungstäflichen der Darius Zeit." *Orientalia* n.s. 39: 421-40.

1975 *Altiranisches Sprachgut der Nebenüberlieferungen*. Wiesbaden：Otto Harrassowitz.

Hoffman，Gisela.

1957-58 “Falkenjagd und Falkenhandel in der nordischen Ländern während des Mittelalters.” *Zeitschrift der deutsches Altertum und deutsche Literature* 88：115-49.

Hofmann，H. F.

1968 “A Short Notice of Some MSS of a Few Books on Falconry，Interesting to the Altaicist.” In *Jagd* 1968，pp. 77-89.

Horst，Heribert

1964 *Die Staatsverwaltung der Grosselǧūgen und Hōrazmšahs（1038-1231）：Eine Untersuchung nach Urkundenformularen der Zeit*. Wiesbaden：Franz Steiner.

Hou Ching-lang and Michèle Pirazzoli

1979 “Les chasses d’automne de l’empereur Qianlong à Mulan.” *T’oung-pao* 65：13-50.

Houlihan，Patrick F.

1986 *The Birds of Ancient Egypt*. Warminster：Aris and Phillips.

1996 *The Animal World of the Pharaohs*. London：Thames and Hudson.

Hrushevsky，Michael

1941 *A History of the Ukraine*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

Hsiao，Ch’i-ch’ing

1978 *The Military Establishment of the Yuan Dynasty*. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press.

Hsu，Cho-yun

1980 *Han Agriculture：The Formation of Early Chinese Agricultural Economy*. Seattle：University of Washington Press.

Hsu，James C. H.

1996 *The Written Word in Ancient China*. Hong Kong：Tan Hock Seng.

Hucker，Charles O.

1985 *A Dictionary of Official Titles in Imperial China*. Stanford，Calif.：Stanford University Press.

Hughes，J. Donald

1989 “Mencius’Prescription for Ancient Chinese Environmental Problems.” *Environmental Review* 13，3-4：15-27.

Hurston，Zora Neale

1990 *Tell My Horse：Voodoo and Life in Haiti and Jamaica*. 1938. Reprint New York：Harper and Row.

Hyland，Ann

1990 *Equus：The Horse in the Roman World*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

Ianin，V. L.

1970 *Aktovye pechati drevnei Rusi，X-XV vv*. 2 vols. Moscow：Nauka.

Iessen，A. A.

1960 “Piat chash iz Bailakana.” In Struve 1960，pp. 88-97.

Impey，Lawrence

1925 “Shangtu，the Summer Capital of Kublai Khan.” *Geographical Review* 15：584-604.

Ingold，Tim

1994 “From Trust to Domination：An Alternative History of Human-Animal Relations.” In Aubrey Manning and James Serpell，eds.，*Animals and Human Society：Changing Perspectives*. New York：Routlege，pp. 1-19.

Ipsiroglu，M. S.

1967 *Painting and Culture of the Mongols*. London：Thames and Hudson.

Islam，Riazul

1970 *Indo-Persian Relations：A Study of the Political and Diplomatic Relations Between the Mughal Empire and Iran*. Tehran：Iranian Cultural Foundation.

Jackson，Howard M.

1985 *The Lion Becomes Man：The Gnostic Leontomorphic Creator and the Platonic Tradition*. Atlanta：Scholars Press.

Jagchid，Sechin and C.R. Bawden

1968 “Notes on Hunting of Some Nomadic Peoples.” In *Jagd* 1968□pp. 90-102.

Jagchid□Sechin and Paul Hyer

1979 *Mongolia’s Culture and Society*. Boulder□Colo.□Westview Press.

Jagd

1968 *Die Jagd bei den altaischen Völkern*. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz.

Jameson□E.W.

1962 *The Hawking of Japan□The History and Development of Japanese Falconry*. Davis□Calif.□Privately printed.

Jenner□W. J. F.

1981 *Memories of Loyang□Yang Hsüan-chih and the Last Capital□493-534□*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.

Jarman□M. R.

1972 “European Deer Economies and the Advent of the Neolithic” In Higgs 1972□pp. 125-47.

Jéquier□M. G.

1913 “La panthère dans l’ancienne Egypte.” *Revue d’ethnographie et sociologie* 4□353-72.

Jones□E. L.

1988 *Growth Recurring□Economic Change in World History*. Oxford□Clarendon Press.

Kadyrbaev□A. Sh.

1998 *Sakskii voin-simvol dukha predkov*. Almaty：Kazak entsiklopediiasy.

Kamata，Shigeo

1989 “The Transmission of Paekche Buddhism to Japan.” In Lewis R. Lancaster and C. S. Yu，eds.，*Introduction of Buddhism to Korea：New Cultural Patterns*. Berkeley，Calif.：Asian Humanities Press，pp. 143-60.

Kantorowicz，Ernst

1957 *Frederick the Second，1194-1250*. New York：Ungar.

Kara，G.

1966 “Chants de chasseurs oirates dans la recueil de Vladimirtsov.” In Walther Heissig，ed.，*Collectanea Mongolica：Festschrift für Professor Dr. Rintchen zum 60. Geburtstag*. Wiesbaden：Otto Harrassowitz，pp. 101-8.

Keeley，Lawrence H.

1996 *War Before Civilization*. Oxford：Oxford University Press.

Keightley，David N.

1978 *Sources of Shang History：The Oracle-Bone Inscriptions of Bronze Age China*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

1983 “The Late Shang State：When，Where，and What.” In David N. Keightley，ed.，*The Origins of Chinese Civilization*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

2000 *The Ancestral Landscape: Time, Space and Community in Late Shang China (ca. 1200-1045 B.C.)*. Berkeley: Institute of East Asian Studies, University of California.

Keimer, Ludwig

1950 “Falconry in Ancient Egypt.” *Isis* 41: 52.

Keller, Otto

1963 *Die Antike Tierwelt*. 2 vols. 1909. Reprint Hildesheim: Georg Olms.

Kent, Roland G.

1931 “The Recently Published Old Persian Inscriptions.” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 51: 228-29.

Kentucky Horse Park

2000 *Imperial China: The Art of the Horse in Chinese History*. Prospect, Ky.: Harmony House.

Khazanov, A. M.

1975 *Zoloto skifov*. Moscow: Sovetskii khudozhnik.

Kim, Ke Chung

1997 “Preserving Biodiversity in Korea’s Demilitarized Zone.” *Science* 278: 242-43.

Kim, Ke Chung and Edward O. Wilson

2002 “The Land That War Protected.” *New York Times*, December 10, A31.

Kim, Wen-yong

1986 *Korean Art Treasures*. Seoul: Yekyong Publications.

Kitchener，Andrew

1991 *The Natural History of Wild Cats*. Ithaca，N.Y.，Comstock.

Klein，Walter

1914 *Studien zu Ammianus Marcellinius*. Klio，Beiheft XIII. Leipzig，Dietrich'sche Verlag.

Klingender，F. D.

1971 *Animals in Art and Thought to the End of the Middle Ages*. Ed. Evelyn Antal and John Harthan. Cambridge，Mass.，MIT Press.

Kliuchevskii，V. O.

1959 *Terminologiia russkoi istorii*. In his *Sochineniia*. Moscow，Izdatel'stvo sotsial'no-ekonomicheskii literatury，6，129-275.

Klochkov，I. S.

1996 "Two Cylinder Seals from a Sarmatian Grave near Kosikay." *Ancient Civilizations from Scythia to Siberia* 3，1，38-48.

Knauer，Elfriede R.

2003 "Fishing with Cormorants，A Note on Vittore Carpaccio's *Hunting on the Lagoon*." *Apollo* n.s. 158，no. 499，32-39.

2004 "A Quest for the Origin of Persian Riding-Coats，Sleeved Garments with Underarm Openings." In Cäcilla Fluck a

nd Gillian Vogelsang-Eastwood□eds.□*Riding Costume in Egypt□Origin and Appearance*. Leiden□E. J. Brill□pp. 7-29.

Knight□John

1999 “Wildlife Trade in Asia.” *International Institute for Asian Studies Newsletter* 20□□November□□8-14.

2000a “Introduction.” In Knight 2000b□pp. 1-35.

2000b *Natural Enemies□People Wildlife Conflicts in Anthropological Perspective*. London□Routledge.

Koch□Ebba

1998 *Dara-Shikoh Shooting Nilgais□Hunt and Landscape in Mughal Painting*. Occasional Papers 1. Washington□D.C.□Freer Gallery of Art.

Kovalev□Roman

1999 “Zvenyhorod in Galica□An Archaeological Survey□Eleventh-Mid-Thirteenth Century.” *Journal of Ukrainian Studies* 24□2□7-36.

Kramer□Fritz L.

1967 “Edward Hahn and the End of the‘Three stages of Man’.” *Geographical Review* 57□73-89.

Kramer□Samuel Noah

1981 *History Begins at Sumer*. 1956. Reprint Philadelphia□University of Pennsylvania Press.

Kronasser□Heinz

1953 “Die Herkunft der Falkenjagd.” *Südost Forschungen* 1267-79.

Kuzmina E. E.

1987 “The Motif of the Lion-Bull Combat in the Art of IranScythiaand Central Asia and Its Semantics.” In Gherardo Gnoli and Lionello Lanciottieds.*Orientalia Josephi Tucci Memoriae Dicata*. 3 vols. RomeIstituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente2729-45.

LachDonald F.

1970 *Asia in the Making of Europe*. Vol. 2*A Century of Wonder*bk. 1*The Visual Arts*. ChicagoUniversity of Chicago Press.

LacroixPaul

1963 *France in the Middle AgesCustomsClassesConditions*. New YorkFrederich Unger.

La FleurWilliam R.

1973 “Saigyō and the Buddhist Value of Nature.” Parts ⅠⅡ. *History of Religions* 1393-128227-48.

LaneEdward William

1987 *Arabian Society in the Middle AgesStudies from the Thousand and One Nights*. LondonCurzon.

LangDavid Marshall

1957 *The Last Years of the Georgian Monarchy1658-1832*. New YorkColumbia University Press.

Langer，Lawrence

1976 “Plague and the Russian Countryside：Monastic Estates in the Late Fourteenth and Fifteenth Centuries.” *Canadian-American Slavic Studies* 10：3：351-68.

Lassner，Jacob

1970 *The Topography of Baghdad in the Early Middle Ages：Text and Studies*. Detroit：Wayne State University Press.

Latham，J. D.

1970 “The Archers of the Middle East：The Turco-Persian Background.” *Iran* 8：97-103.

Laufer，Bertold

1909 *Chinese Pottery of the Han Dynasty*. Leiden：E. J. Brill.

1913 “Arabic and Chinese Trade in Walrus and Narwhal Ivory.” *T’oung-pao* 14：315-64.

1914 “Bird Divination Among the Tibetans.” *T’oung-pao* 15：1-110.

1916 “Supplementary Notes on Walrus and Narwhal Ivory.” *T’oung-pao* 17：348-89.

1928 *The Giraffe in History and Art*. Anthropology Leaflet 27. Chicago：Field Museum of Natural History.

1967 *Sino-Iranica：Chinese Contributions to the History of Civilization in Ancient Iran*. 1919. Reprint Taibei：Ch’eng-wen.

Lavin，Irving

1963 “The Hunting Mosaics of Antioch and Their Sources.” *Dumbarton Oaks Papers* 17：179-286.

Lawergren，Bo

2003 “Oxus Trumpets，ca. 2200-1800 B. C. E.：Material Overview，Usage，Societal Role and Catalog.” *Iranica Antigua* 38：41-118.

Leclant，J.

1981 “Un pare du chasse de la Nubie pharaonique. *In Le sol，la parole et l’ecrit：2000 ans d’histoire africaine，mélange en hommage à Raymond Manny*. Paris：Société française d’histoire d’outre-mer，pp. 727-38.

Lee，Robert H. G.

1970 *The Manchurian Frontier in Ch’ing History*. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press.

Lefeuvre，Jean

1990-91 “Rhinoceros and Wild Buffaloes North of the Yellow River at the End of the Shang Dynasty.” *Monumenta Serica* 39：131-57.

Legge，A. J.

1972 “Prehistoric Exploitation of Gazelle in Palestine.” In Higgs 1972，pp. 119-24.

Legge，A. J. and P. A. Rowley-Conwy

1987 “Gazelle Killing in Stone Age Syria.” *Scientific American* 257□2□88-95.

Legrand□Jacques

1976 *L’administration dans la domination Sino-Mandchoue en Mongolie Qalq-a*. Paris□Collège du France.

Lessing□Ferdinard D.

1973 *Mongolian-English Dictionary*. Bloomington□Ind□Mongolia Society.

Levanoni□Amalia

1995 *A Turning Point in Mamluk History*. Leiden□E. J. Brill.

Lever□Christopher

1985 *Naturalized Mammals of the World*. London□Longman.

Lewis□Mark Edward

1990 *Sanctioned Violence in Early China*. Albany□State University of New York Press.

Lewis□W. H.

1957 *The Splendid Age□Life in the France of Louis XIV*. Garden City□N.Y.□Doubleday.

Li Chi

1957 *The Beginnings of Chinese Civilization*. Seattle□University of Washington Press.

Ligeti□Louis

1965 “Le lexique mongol de Kirakos Gandzak.” *Acta Orientalia Academiae Scientarum Hungaricae* 18: 241-97.

Lindberger, Elsa

2001 “The Falcon, the Raven and the Dove: Some Bird Motifs on Medieval Coins.” In Björn Ambrosiani, ed., *Excavations in the Black Earth 1990-95: Eastern Connections Part One: the Falcon Motif*. Birka Studies 5. Stockholm: Birka Project for Riksantikvarieämbetet, pp. 29-86.

Lindner, Kurt

1973 *Beiträge zur Vogelfang und Falknerei im Altertum*. Berlin: de Gruyter.

Linduff, Katherine M.

1998 “The Emergence and Demise of Bronze-Producing Cultures Outside the Central Plain of China.” In Mair 1998, 2: 619-43.

Linn-Kustermann, Susanne K. M.

1997 “Trophies-Antlers.” In Blüchel 1997, 2: 124-25.

Linton, Ralph

1955 *The Tree of Culture*. New York: Knopf.

Littauer, Mary Aiken and Joost Crouwel

1973 “The Dating of a Chariot Ivory from Nimrud Considered Once Again.” *American Schools of Oriental Research* 209: 27-33.

Litvinskii, B. A.

1972 “Das K’ang-chü-Sarmatische Farnah.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 16418241-89.

Liu James T. C.

1985 “Polo and Cultural Change From T’ang to Sung China.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 45203-24.

Livshitz V. A.

1962 *Sogdiiskie dokumenty s gory Mug*. Vol. 2 *Iuridicheskie dokumenty i pis’ma*. Moscow Idatel’stvo vostochnoi literatury.

Lockhart Lawrence

1968 “The Relations Between Edward I and Edward Ⅱ of England and the Mongol Il-khāns of Persia.” *Iran* 623-31.

Lodrick Deryck

1981 *Sacred Cows Sacred Places Origins and Survivals of Animal Homes in India*. Berkeley University of California Press.

Lombard Denys

1974 “La vision de la forêt à Java Indonesie .” *Études rurales* 53474-85.

Lowie Robert

1937 *The History of Ethnological Theory*. New York Farrar & Rinehart.

Lubotsky Alexander

1998 “Tocharian Loan Words in Old Chinese.” In Mair 1998，1：379-90.

Lukonin，Vladimir Grigor’evich

1977 *Iskusstvo drevnego Irana*. Moscow：Iskusstvo.

Machinist，Peter

1992 “Nimrod.” *Anchor Bible Dictionary*. New York：Doubleday，4：1116-18.

MacKenzie，D. N.

1971 *A Concise Pahlavi Dictionary*. Oxford：Oxford University Press.

Mahler，Jane Gaston

1959 *The Westerners Among the Figurines of the T’ang Dynasty of China*. Rome：Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente.

Mair，Victor H.

1988 *Painting and Performance：Chinese Picture Recitation and Its Indian Genesis*. Honolulu：University of Hawaii Press.

2004 “The Horse in Late Prehistoric China：Wrestling Culture and Control from the‘Barbarians’.” In Marsha Levine，Colin Renfrew，and Katie Boyle，eds. *Prehistoric Steppe Adaptation ami the Horse*. Oxford：Oxbow Books，pp. 163-87.

Mair，Victor H.，ed.

1998 *The Bronze Age and Early Iron Age Peoples of Eastern Central Asia*. 2 vols. Philadelphia：University of Pennsylvania Museum Publications.

Mallory，J. P. and D. Q. Adams，eds.

1997 *Encyclopedia of Indo-European Culture*. London：Fitzroy Dearborn.

Malone，Carroll Brown

1934 *History of the Peking Summer Palaces Under the Ch'ing Dynasty*. Urbana：University of Illinois.

Mansard，Valérie

1993 "Notes sur les animaux utilisés à la chasse sous Tang." *Anthropozoologica* 18：91-98.

Markina，L. A.

2002 "Tsarinas out Hunting：Looks and Personalities." In State Historical Museum 2002：207-51.

Marks，Robert B.

1998 *Tigers，Rice，Silk and Silt：Environment and Economy in Late Imperial China*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Martin，Janet

1980 "Trade on the Volga：The Commercial Relations of Bulghar with Central Asia and Iran in the 11th and 12th Centuries." *International Journal of Turkish Studies* 1（2）：85-97.

1986 *Treasure of the Land of Darkness：The Fur Trade and Its Significance for Medieval Russia*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Martin，Paul S. and Richard G. Klein，eds.

1984 *Quarternary Extinctions：A Prehistoric Revolution*. Tucson：University of Arizona Press.

Martin，Paul S. and Christine R. Szuter

1999 “War Zones and Game Sinks in Lewis and Clark’s West.” *Conservation Biology* 13（1）36-45.

Martines，Lauro

1979 *Power and Imagination：City States in Renaissance Italy*. New York：Knopf.

Martynov，Anatoly I.

1991 *The Ancient Art of Northern Asia*. Urbana：University of Illinois Press.

Marzolph，Ulrich

1999 “Bahram Gūr’s Spectacular Marksmanship and the Art of Illustration in Qājār Lithographed Books.” In C. Hillenbrand，ed.，*Studies in Honour of Clifford Edmund Bosworth*，vol. 2，*The Sultan’s Turret：Studies in Persian and Turkish Culture*. Leiden：E.J. Brill，pp. 331-47.

Masson，V. M，and V. I. Sarianidi

1972 *Central Asia：Turkmenia before the Achaemenids*. London：Thames and Hudson. McCarthy，Terry

2004 “Nowhere to Roam.” *Time*，August 23，44-53.

McChesney，R. D.

1991 *Waqf in Central Asia：Four Hundred Years in the History of a Muslim Shrine，1480-1889*. Princeton，N.J.：Princeton University Press.

McClung，William Alexander

1983 *The Architecture of Paradise：Survivals of Eden and Jerusalem*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

McCook，Stuart

1996 “It May Be Truth But It Is Not Evidence：Paul du Chaillu and the Legitimation of Evidence in the Field Sciences.” *Osiris* 2nd ser. 11：177-97.

McCormick，Finbar

1991 “The Effect of the Anglo-Norman Settlement in Ireland’s Wild and Domesticated Fauna.” In Pam J. Crabtree and Kathleen Ryan，eds.，*Animal Use and Culture Change*. Philadelphia：MASCA，pp. 40-52.

McDougal，Charles

1982 “The Man-Eating Tiger in Geographical and Historical Perspective.” In Ronald L. Tilson and Ulysses S. Seal，eds.，*Tigers of the World：The Biology，Biopolitics，Management，and Conservation of an Endangered Species*. Park Ridge，N.J.：Noyes Publications，pp. 435-48.

McEwan, Edward, Robert L. Miller and Christopher Bergman

1991 "Early Bow Design and Construction." *Scientific American* 264(6):76-82.

McNeill, J. R.

1994 "Of Rats and Men: A Synoptic Environmental History of the Island Pacific." *Journal of World History* 5:299-349.

McNeill, William H.

1995 *Keeping Together in Time: Dance and Drill in Human History*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Meiggs, Russell

1982 *Trees and Timber in the Ancient Mediterranean World*. Oxford: Clarendon Press.

Meissner, Bruno

1902 "Falkenjagden bei den Babyloniern und Assyriern." *Beitrage zur Assyriologie und semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* 4:418-22.

Melikhov, G. V.

1970 "Politika Minskoi imperii v otnoshenii Chzhurchzhenei (1402-1413 gg)." In S. L. Tikhvinskii (ed.), *Kitai i sosedi v drevnosti i srednevekov'e*. Moscow: Nauka, pp.251-74.

Melikian-Chirvani, A. S.

1984 *Le Shāh-nāme*, le gnose soufie et le pouvoir Mongol." *Journal Asiatique* 272(3-4):249-337.

Melnikova，O. B.

2002 “For Food and Merriment....” In State Historical Museum 2002：61-112.

Melville，Charles

1990 “The Itineraries of Sultan Öljeitü.” *Iran* 28：55-70.

Menzies，Nicholas K.

1994 *Forest and Land Management in Imperial China*. New York：St. Martin’s Press.

1996 *Agro-Industries and Forestry*. Joseph Needham，ed.，*Science and Civilization in China*，vol. 6，pt. 3，*Biology and Biological Technology*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Mercier，Louis

1927 *La chasse et les sports chez les Arabes*. Paris：Librairie des sciences politiques et sociales.

Mercola，Michele

1994 “A Reassessment of Homozygosity and the Case for Inbreeding Depression in the *Acinonyx jubatus*：Implications for Conservation.” *Conservation Biology* 8（4）961-71.

Meserve，Ruth

2001a “Law and Domestic Animals in Inner Asia.” In David B. Honey and David C. Wright，eds.，*Altaic Affinities：Proceedings of the 40th Meeting of PIAC*. Bloomington：Indiana Un

iversity□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies□pp. 120-37.

2000b "History in Search of Precedent□Animal Judgements." *Altaica*□V□Moscow□IV RAN□90-97.

Meuli□Karl

1954 "Ein altpersischen Kriegsbrauch." In Fritz Meier□ed.□*Westöstliche Abhandlungen□Rudolph Tschudi zum siebzigsten Geburtstag*. Wiebaden□Otto Harrassowitz□pp. 63-86.

Miller□Dean A.

1998 "On the Mythology of Indo-European Heroic Hair." *Journal of Indo-European Studies* 26□1-2□41-60.

Mokyr□Joel

1990 *The Levers of Riches□Technological Creativity and Economic Progress*. Oxford□Oxford University Press.

Möller□Detlef

1965 *Studien zur mittelalterlichen arabischen Falkenerliteratur.* Berlin□de Gruyter.

Molnár□Ádám

1994 *Weather Magic in Inner Asia*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 158. Bloomington□Indiana University□Research Institute for Inner Asian Studies.

Morgenthau□Hans J.

1950 *Politics Among Nations□The Struggle for Power and Peace*. New York□Knopf.

Morris□Brian

2000 “Wildlife Depredations in Malawi□The Historical Dimension.” In Knight 2000b□pp. 36-49.

Morrison□William J.

2000 “The Noble Beasts of Lithuania□part 2□Tauras.” *Lithuanian Heritage*□January-February□□9-12.

Moscati□Sabatino

1962 *The Face of the Ancient Orient*. Garden City□N. Y.□Doubleday.

Mostaert□Antoine

1949 “A propos du mot *širolγa* de l’histoire secrète des Mongols.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 12□470-76.

Moynihan□Elizabeth B.

1979 *Paradise as a Garden in Persia and Mughal India*. New York□George Braziller.

Nadeliaev□V. M. et al.□eds.

1969 *Drevnetiurkskii slovar*. Leningrad□Nauka.

Naumann□Rudolf and Elisabeth Naumann

1969 “Ein Kösk im Sommerpalast des Abaqa Chan auf dem Tacht-i Sulaiman und seine Dekoration.” In Rudolph Naumann and Oktay Aslanapa□eds.□*Forschungen zur Kunst Asiens□In Memoriam Kurt Erdman*. Istanbul□Baha Mutbaasi□pp. 36-65.

1976 *Takht-i Suleiman□Ausgrabung des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts in Iran*. Ausstellungskataloge der prähistorischen Staatssammlung 3. Munich□Prähistorische Staatssammlung□1976.

Naveh□Joseph and Shaul Shaked

1987 *Amulets and Magic Bowls□Aramaic Incantations of Late Antiquity*. 2nd ed. Jerusalem□Magnes Press.

Naville□Edourd

1898 *The Temple of Deir el Bahari*. Part 3. London□Offices of the Egypt Exploration Fund.

Nelson□Janet L.

1987 “The Lord’s Anointed and the People’s Choice□Carolingian Royal Ritual.” In Cannadine and Price 1987□pp. 137-80.

Nicolai□Friedrich

1809 *Des Türkischen Gesandten Resmi Ahmet Efendi Gesandtschaftliche Berichte von Berlin im Jahre 1763*. Berlin and Stettin□n. pub.

Niesters□Horst

1997 “The Art of Falconry.” In Blüchel 1997□1□162-93.

Noonan□Thomas S.

1995 “The Khazar Economy.” *Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi* 9□253-318.

Norden□Walter

1997 “Let No One Dare Steal Game from Our Forest.” In Blüchel 1997144-46.

NormanJerry

1978 *A Concise Manchu-English Lexicon*. SeattleUniversity of Washington Press. NovgorodovaE. A.

1974 “Okhotnich’i i voennye siuzhety v drevnem izobrazitel’nom iskusstve Tsentral’noi Azii.” *Central Asiatic Journal* 1870-73.

NylanderCarl

1970 *Ionians in PasargadaeStudies in Old Persian Architecture*. UppsalaActa Universitatus Upsaliensis1970.

OddyAndrew

1991 “Arab Imagery on Early Umayyad Coins in Syria and PalestineEvidence for Falconry.” *Numismatic Chronicle* 15159-66.

OdedBustenay

1992 *WarPeace and EmpireJustifications for War in Assyrian Royal Inscriptions*. WiesbadenLudwig Reichert Verlag.

OfficerCharles and Jake Page

1993 *Tales of the EarthParoxysms and Perturbations of the Blue Planet*. OxfordOxford University Press.

OkladnikovA. P.

1964 “Notes on the Beliefs and Religion of the Ancient Mongols：The Golden Winged Eagle in Mongolian History.” *Acta Ethnographica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 13：411-14.

1981 *Petroglify Mongolii*. Leningrad：Nauka.

1990 “Inner Asia at the Dawn of History.” In Denis Sinor（ed.）*The Cambridge History of Early Inner Asia.* Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 41-96.

Olbricht，Peter

1954 *Das Postwesen in China unter den Mongolenherrschaft im 13. und 14. Jahrhundert*. Wiesbaden：Otto Harrassowitz.

Oppenheim，A. Leo

1965 “On the Royal Gardens in Mesopotamia.” *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* 24：328-33.

1985 “The Babylonian Evidence of Achaemenid Rule in Mesopotamia.” In Ilya Gershevitch（ed.）*The Cambridge History of Iran*，vol. 2，*The Median and Achaemenid Periods*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 529-87.

Oppenheim，A. Leo（ed.）

1968 *The Assyrian Dictionary*. Chicago：Oriental Institute，vol. 1，pt. 2.

Orwell，George

1956 “Shooting an Elephant.” In *The Orwell Reader*. New York□Harcourt Brace□pp. 3-9.

Osborn□Dale J. and Jana Osbornova

1998 *The Mammals of Ancient Egypt*. Warminister□Aris and Phillips.

Ostrogorsky□George

1969 *History of the Byzantine State*. New Brunswick□N. J.□Rutgers University Press.

Paltusova□I. N.

2002a “Royal Hunting.” In State Historical Museum 2002□11-27.

2002b “Hunting as a Pastime of the Imperial House.” In State Historical Museum 2002□303-45.

Pan□Yihong

1997 *Son of Heaven and Heavenly Qaghan□Sui-Tang China and Its Neighbors*. Bellingham□Western Washington University□Center for East Asian Studies.

Parker□Heidi G. et al.

2004 “Genetic Structure of the Purebred Dog.” *Science* 304□5674□May□□1160-64.

Parrot□Andre

1961 *The Arts of Assyria*. New York□Golden Press.

Paviot□Jacques

2000 “England and the Mongols.” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 3rd ser. 10：305-18.

Pearson，M. N.

1976 *Merchants and Rulers in Gujarat：The Response to the Portuguese in the Sixteenth Century*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

Pelliot，Paul

1903 “Le Fou-nan.” *Bulletin de l’école française de Extrême-Orient* 3：248-303.

1930 “Les mots mongols dans le *Korye Să*.” *Journal asiatique* 217：253-66.

1944 “*Širolγa-siralγa*.” *T’oung-pao* 37：102-13.

1959-61 *Notes on Marco Polo*. 2 vols. Paris：Librairie Adrien-Massoneuve.

1973 *Recherches sur les chrétiens d’Asie centrale et d’extrême-Orient*. Paris：Imprimerie nationale.

Pelliot，Paul and Louis Hambis

1951 *Histoire des campagnes de Gengis Khan*. Leiden：E.J. Brill.

Perry，W. J.

1968 *The Children of the Sun：A Study in the Early History of Civilization*. 1923. Reprint London：Methuen.

Petit-Dutaillis，Charles

1915 *Studies and Notes Supplementary to Stubbs’Constitutional History*. Manchester：Manchester University Press.

Piggot，Stuart

1992 *Wagon，Chariot and Carriage：Symbol and Status in the History of Transportation*. London：Thames and Hudson.

Pittman，Susan

1983 *Lullingstone Park：The Evolution of a Medieval Deer Park*. Rainbow，Kent：Meresborough Books.

Pollard，John

1977 *Birds in Greek Life and Myth*. London：Thames and Hudson.

Polyani，Karl

1957 “Aristotle Discovers the Economy.” In Karl Polyani，Conrad M. Arensberg，and Harry W. Pearson，eds.，*Trade and Market in the Early Empires：Economies in History and Theory*. New York：Free Press，pp. 64-94.

Poole，Austin Lane

1958 “Recreation.” In Astin Lane Poole，ed.，*Medieval England*. Oxford：Clarendon Press，vol. 2，pp. 605-31.

Porada，Edith

1969 *The Art of Ancient Iran*. New York：Greystone.

Postgate，J. N.

1992 *Early Mesopotamia：Society and Economy at the Dawn of History*. London：Routledge.

Potts，Richard

1984 “Hominid Hunters：Problems of Identifying the Earliest Hunter/Gatherers.” In Robert Foley，ed.，*Hominid Evolution and Community Ecology：Prehistoric Human Adaptation in Biological Perspective*. London：Academic Press，pp. 129-66.

Powers，Martin J.

1991 *Art and Political Expression in Early China*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

Price，Simon

1987 “From Noble Funerals to Divine Cults：The Consecration of Roman Emperors.” In Cannadine and Price 1987，pp. 56-105.

Pulleyblank，Edwin G.

1995 “Why Tocharians？” *Journal of Indo-European Studies* 23：415-30.

de Rachewiltz，Igor

1973 “Some Remarks on the Ideological Foundations of Chinggis Khan’s Empire.” *Papers on Far Eastern History* 7：21-36.

Ramstedt，G. J.

1949 *Studies in Korean Etymology*. Helsinki：Suomalais Ugrilainen Seura.

Ratchnevsky，Paul

1937-85 *Une code des Yuan*. 4 vols. Paris：Collège de France.

1970 “Über den mongolischen Kult am Hofe der Grosskhane in China.” In Louis Ligeti，ed.，*Mongolian Studies*. Amsterdam：B. R. Gruner，pp. 417-43.

Rawson，Jessica

1998 “Strange Creatures.” *Oriental Art* 44（2）24-28. ar-Raziq，Ahmad ʿAbd

1970 “La chasse au faucon d’pres des céramiques du Musée du Caire.” *Annales islamologiques* 9：109-21.

Redfield，Robert

1956 *Peasant Society and Culture*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press.

Redford，Kent H.

1992 “The Empty Forest.” *Bioscience* 42：412-22.

Redford，Scott

2000 *Landscape and the State in Medieval Anatolia：Seljuq Gardens and Pavilions of Alanya*. BAR International Series 893. Oxford：Archaeopress.

Reed，Charles A.

1965 “Imperial Sassanian Hunting of Pig and Fallow-Deer，and Problems of the Survival of These Animals Today in Iran.” *Postilla* 92：1-23.

Reid，Anthony

1988 *Southeast Asia in the Age of Commerce*. Vol. 1：*The Lands Below the Winds*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

1989 “Elephants and Water in the Feasting of Seventeenth Century Aceh.” *Journal of the Malaysian Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society* 62（2）25-44.

Reinhart，A. Kevin

1991 “The Here and the Hereafter in Islamic Religious Thought.” In Sheila S. Blair and Jonathan M. Bloom，eds.，*Images of Paradise in Islamic Art*. Hanover，N.H.：Hood Museum of Art，Dartmouth College，pp. 15-23.

Renfrew，Colin

1986 “Introduction.” In Colin Renfrew and John F. Cherry，eds.，*Peer Polity Interaction and Socio-Political Change*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 1-18.

Rey，Maurice

1965 *Le domaine du roi et les finances extraordinaires sous Charles VI，1388-1413*. Paris：S. E. V. P. E. N.

Riasanovsky，Valentin A.

1965a *Customary Law of the Nomadic Tribes of Siberia*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 48. Bloomington：Indiana University.

1965b *Fundamental Principles of Mongol Law*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 43. Bloomington：Indiana University.

Rice，D. S.

1954 “The Seasons and the Labors of the Months in Islamic Art.” *Ars Orientalis* 1：1-39.

Rice，David Talbot

1965 *Islamic Art*，New York：Praeger.

Ringbom，Lars-Ivar

1951 *Graltempel und Paradies：Beziehungen zwischen Iran und Europa im Mittelalter*. Stockholm：Wahlstrom & Widstrand.

Ritvo，Harriet

1987 *The Animal Estate：The English and Other Creatures in the Victorian Age*. Cambridge，Mass.：Harvard University Press.

Robinson，Charles Alexander

1953 *The History of Alexander the Great*. Vol. 1. Providence，R. I.：Brown University Press.

Rockhill，W. W.

1914 “Notes on the Relations and Trade of China with the Eastern Archipelago and Coasts of the Indian Ocean in the Fourteenth Century.” *T’oung-pao* 15：419-47.

Rogozhin，N. M.

1994 *Posol'skie knigi Rossii kontsa XV-nachala XVII vv*. MoscowRossiiskaia akademii naukaInstitut rossiiskoi istorii.

RolleRenate

1988 "Archäologische Bemerkungen zum Warägerhandel." *Bericht der Römisch-Germanischen Kommission* 69472-529.

RootMargaret Cool

1979 *The King and Kingship in Achaemenid Art*. Acta Iranica 3rd ser. 9. LeidenE. J. Brill.

RostovtzeffM. I. et al.eds.

1952 *The Excavations at Dura EuroposPreliminary Report of the Ninth Season of Work*. Pt. 3*The Palace of the Dux Ripae and Dolicheneum*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press.

RozyckiWilliam

1994 *Mongol Elements in Manchu*. Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series 157. BloomingtonIndiana University.

RussellEmily W. B.

1997 *People and the Land Through TimeLinking Ecology and History*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press.

RuttanLore M. and Monica Borgerhoff Mulder

1999 "Are East African Pastoralists Truly Conservationists" *Current Anthropology* 40621-52with invited commentary.

Saberwal􏰀Vasant K. et al.

1994 “Lion-Human Conflict in the Gir Forest􏰀India.” *Conservation Biology* 8􏰀2􏰀501-7.

Sachs􏰀A. J.

1953 “The Late Assyrian Royal-Seal Type􏰀*Iraq* 15􏰀167-70.

Sage􏰀Steven F.

1992 *Ancient Sichuan and the Unification of China*. Albany􏰀State University of New York Press.

Sälzle􏰀Karl

1997 “Riding to Hounds􏰀German Hunting and Other Hunting Spectacles.” In Blüchel 1997􏰀1􏰀132-43.

Salzman􏰀Philip C.

1978 “Ideology and Change in Middle Eastern Tribal Societies.” *Man* 13􏰀4􏰀618-37.

1980 “Introduction􏰀Processes of Sedentarization as Adaptation and Response.” In Philip C. Salzman􏰀ed.􏰀*When Nomads Settle*. New York􏰀Praeger􏰀pp. 1-19.

Sansterre􏰀Jean-Marie

1996 “La vénération des images à Ravenna dans le haut moyen âge􏰀notes sur une forme de dévotion peu connue.” *Revue Mabillion* n.s. 7􏰀5-21.

Sarma􏰀I. K.

1989 “Water Reservoirs.” *An Encyclopaedia of Indian Archaeology*. Delhi Munshiram Manonarlal302-3.

al-SarrafShihab

2004 “Mamlūk *Furūsīyah* Literature and Its Antecedents.” *Mamlūk Studies Review* 81141-200.

SartonGeorge

1961 *Appreciation of Ancient and Medieval Science During the Renaissance1450-1600*. New YorkA.S. Barnes.

SaundersNicholas J.

1994 “TezcatlipocaJaguar Metaphors and the Aztec Mirror of Nature.” In Roy Willsed.*Signifying AnimalsHuman Meaning in the Natural World*. LondonRoutledgepp. 159-77.

SavageHenry L.

1983 “Hunting in the Middle Ages.” *Speculum* 730-41.

SchaferEdward H.

1956 “Cultural History of the Elaphure.” *Sinologica* 4250-74.

1957 “War Elephants in Ancient and Medieval China.” *Oriens* 10289-91.

1959 “Falconry in T’ang Times.” *T’oung-pao* 46293-338.

1962 “The Conservation of Nature Under the T’ang Dynasty.” *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 5279-308.

1963 *The Golden Peaches of Samarkand：A Study in T'ang Exotics*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

1967 *The Vermilion Bird：T'ang Images of the South*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

1968 "Hunting Parks and Animal Enclosures in Ancient China." *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 11：318-43.

1991 "The Chinese Dhole." *Asia Major* 3rd ser. 4，1：1-7.

Schama，Simon

1995 *Landscape and Memory*. New York：Knopf.

Schmidt，Erick F.

1940 *Flights over Ancient Cities of Iran*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press.

1957 *Persepolis II：Contents of the Treasury and Other Discoveries*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press.

Schortman，Edward M. And Patricia A. Urban

1992 "Current Trends in Interaction Research." In Edward M. Schortman and Patricia A. Urban，eds.，*Resources，Power，and Interregional Interaction*. New York：Plenum，pp. 235-55.

Schreiber，Gerhard

1949-55 "The History of the Former Yen Dynasty，Part I." *Monumenta Serica* 14：374-480.

1956 “The History of the Former Yen DynastyPart Ⅱ.” *Monumenta Serica* 1511-141.

SchumpeterJoseph A.

1951 *Imperialism and Social Classes*. New YorkAugustus M. Kelley.

SchwarzHenry G.

2001 “Animal Words in Mongolian and Uyghur.” *Mongolian Studies* 241-7.

ScottJames C.

1976 *The Moral Economy of the Peasant*. New HavenConn.Yale University Press. SeamanGaryed.

1989 *Ecology and EmpireNomads in the Cultural Evolution of the Old World*. Los AngelesEthnographica.

SemenovA. A.

1948 “Bukharskii traktat o chinakh i zvaniiakh i ob obiazannostiakh noseteli ikh v srednevekovoi Bukhare.” *Sovetskoe vostokovedenie* 5137-53.

SerpellJamesed.

1995 *The Domestic DogIts EvolutionBehaviour and Interaction with People*. CambridgeCambridge University Press.

SerruysHenry

1955 *Sino-Jürched Relations During the Yung-lo Period1403-24*. WiesbadenOtto Harrassowitz.

1967 *Sino-Mongol Relations During the Ming*. Vol. 2: *The Tribute System and Diplomatic Missions*. Mélanges chinois et bouddhiques 14. Brussels: Institut beige des hautes études chinois.

1974a *Kumiss Ceremonies and Horse Races: Three Mongolian Texts*. Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.

1974b "Mongol Qoriγ: Reservation." *Mongol Studies* 1: 76-91.

Shaanxi Sheng Bowuguan

1974a *Tang Li Xian mu bihua*. Beijing: Wenwu Chubanshe.

1974b *Tang Li Zhongrun mu bihua*. Beijing: Wenwu Chubanshe.

Shakanova, Nurila Z.

1989 "The System of Nourishment among the Eurasian Nomads: The Kazakh Example." In Seaman 1989, pp. 111-117.

Shaked, Shaul

1986 "From Iran to Islam: On Some Symbols of Royalty." *Jerusalm Studies in Arabic and Islam 7: 75*-91.

Sharma, R. S.

1970 "Central Asia and Early Indian Cavalry." In Amalendu Guha, ed., *Central Asia: Movements of Peoples and Ideas*

from Times Prehistoric to Modern. New DelhiVikas Publicationspp. 174-87.

SharpN. C. C.

1997 “Timed Running Speed of a Cheetah*Acinonyx jubatus*.” *Journal of Zoology* 241493-94.

ShaughnessyEdward L.

1988 “Historical Perspectives on the Introduction of the Chariot into China.” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 48189-237.

1989 “Historical Geography and the Extent of the Earliest Chinese Kingdoms.” *Asia Major* 3rd ser. 1121-22.

ShavkunovE. V.

1990 *Kul’tura Chzhurchzhenei-Udige XII-XIII vv. i problema proiskhozhdeniia tungusskikh narodov Dal’nego Vostoka*. MoscowNauka.

ShepardDorothy G.

1979 “Banquet and Hunt in Medieval Islamic Iconography.” In Ursula E. McCrackenLillian M. C. Randalland Richard H. RandallJr.eds.*Gatherings in Honor of Dorothy E. Minor*. BaltimoreWalters Art Gallerypp. 79-92.

1983 “Sasanian Art.” In Yarshater 1983bpp. 1055-1112.

ShepardPaul

1996 *The Others□How Animals Made Us Human*. Washington□D. C.□Island Press.

Sherratt□Andrew

1986 “The Chase-From Subsistance to Sport.” *Ashmolean* 10□4-7.

1995 “Reviving the Grand Narrative□Archaeology and Long Term Change.” *Journal of European Archaeology* 311□1-32.

Shulman□David Dean

1985 *The King and the Clown in South Asian Myth and Poetry*. Princeton□N.J.□Princeton University Press.

Sidebotham□Steven E.

1991 “Ports on the Red Sea and the Arabia-India Trade.” In Vimala Begley and Richard De Puma□eds.□*Rome and India□The Ancient Sea Trade*. Madison□University of Wisconsin Press□pp. 12-38.

Silverbauer□George

1982 “Political Process in G/wi Bands.” In Eleanor Leacock and Richard Lee□eds.□*Politics and History in Band Societies*. Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□pp. 23-35.

Simakov□Georgii N.

1989a “Hunting with Raptors in Central Asia and Kazakhstan.” In Seaman 1989□pp. 129-33.

1989b “Okhota s lovchimi ptitsami y narodov Srednei Azii i Kazakhstane.” In R. F. Its, ed., *Pamiatniki traditsionnobytovoi kul’tury narodov Srednei Azii, Kazkhstana i Kavkaza*. Leningrad: Nauka, pp. 30-48.

Simmons, I. G.

1989 *Changing the Face of the Earth: Culture, Environment, History*. Oxford: Blackwell.

Simon, J. M. Davis

1987 *The Archaeology of Animals*. New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press.

Simonian, Lane

1995 *Defending the Land of the Jaguar: A History of Conservation in Mexico*. Austin: University of Texas Press.

Sinor, Denis

1968 “Some Remarks on the Economic Role of Hunting in Central Eurasia.” In *Jagd* 1968, pp. 119-28.

Sittert, Lance van

1998 “Keeping the Enemy at Bay: The Extermination of Wild Carnivora in the Cape Colony, 1889-1910.” *Environmental History* 3: 333-56.

Slovar

1975- *Slovar russkogo iazyka XI-XVII vv*. Moscow: Nauka, 24 vols. to date.

Smil, Vaclav

1994 *Energy in World History*. Boulder，Colo.：Westview Press.

Smith，G. Rex

1980 “The Arabian Hound，the Salūqī：Further Considerations of the Word and Other Observations on the Breed.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 43：459-65.

Smith，Joann F. Handlin

1999 “Liberating Animals in Ming-Qing China：Buddhist Inspiration and Elite Imagination.” *Journal of Asian Studies* 58：51-84.

Smith，John Masson

1984 “Mongol Campaign Rations：Milk，Marmots and Blood？” *Journal of Turkic Studies* 8：223-28.

Soden，Wolfram von

1959 *Akkadisches Handwörterbuch*. Wiesaden：Harrassowitz.

Soucek，Priscilla

1990 “The New York Public Library *Makhzan al-asrār* and Its Importance.” *Ars Orientalis* 18：1-37.

Speidel，Michael P.

2002 “Berserks：A History of Indo-European‘Mad Warriors’.” *Journal of World History* 13（2）253-90.

Speiser，E. H.

1964 *The Anchor Bible□Genesis*. Garden City□N. Y.□Doubleday.

Spuler□Bertold

1965 *Die Goldene Horde□Die Mongolen in Russland*. 2nd ed. Wiesbaden□Otto Harrassowitz.

1985 *Die Mongolen in Iran*. 4th ed. Leiden□E. J. Brill.

Sreznevskii□M. I.

1989 *Materialy dlia slovaria drevnerusskogo iazyka*. Vol. 3. Moscow□Kniga.

Stange□Mary Zeiss

1997 *Woman the Hunter*. Boston□Beacon Press.

State Historical Museum

2002 *Royal Hunting*. Moscow□Khudozhnik i kniga.

Stein□Rolf

1940 “Leao-tche.” *T’oung-pao* 35□1-154.

Steinhardt□Nancy Shatzman

1983 “The Plan of Khubilai Khan’s Imperial City.” *Artibus Asiae* 44□2-3□137-58.

1990a *Chinese Imperial City Planning*. Honolulu□University of Hawaii Press.

1990b “Imperial Architecture Along the Mongolian Road to Dadu.” *Ars Orientalis* 18□59-93.

1990-91 “Yuan Period Tombs and Their Decoration□Cases at Chifeng.” *Oriental Art*□Winter□□198-221.

Sterckx, Roel

2000 “Transforming the Beasts: Animals and Music in Early China.” *T’oung-pao* 86: 1-46.

Sterndale, Robert A.

1982 *Natural History of the Mammalia of India and Ceylon*. 1884. Reprint Delhi: Himalayan Books.

Stetkevych, Jaroslav

1996 “The Hunt in Arabic *Qaṣidah*: The Antecedents of the *Ṭardiyyah*.” In J. R. Smart, ed., *Tradition and Modernity in Arabic Language and Literature*. Richmond: Curzon Press, pp. 102-18.

1999 “The Hunt in Classical Arabic Poetry: From Mukhadram *Qasīdah* to Umayyad *Ṭardiyyah*.” *Journal of Arabic Literature* 30: 107-29.

Stiner, Mary D., Natalee D. Munro, and Todd A. Surovell

2000 “The Tortoise and the Hare: Small Game Use, the Broad Spectrum Revolution and Paleolithic Demography.” *Current Anthropology* 41: 39-73.

Stoianovich, Traian

1994a *Balkan Worlds: The First and Last Europe*. Armonk, N.Y.: M.E. Sharpe.

1994b “Longue durée.” In Peter A. Sterns, ed., *Encyclopedia of Social History*. New York: Garland, pp. 426-28.

Storey, William K.

1991 “Big Cats and Imperialism: Lion and Tiger Hunting in Kenya and Northen India.” *Journal of World History* 2: 135-75.

Störk, L.

1972 “Gepard.” *Lexikon der Ägyptologie*. Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, vol. 2, pp. 530-31.

Straus, Lawrence Guy

1986 “Hunting in Late Upper Paleolithic Western Europe.” In Matthew H. Nitecki and Doris V. Nitecki, eds., *The Evolution of Human Hunting*. New York: Plenum, pp. 147-76.

Stresemann, Erwin

1975 *Ornithology from Aristotle to the Present*. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press.

Stricker, B. H.

1963-64 “*Vār∂ġna*, the Falcon.” *Indo-Iranian Journal* 73: 310-17.

Stronach, David

1978 *Pasargadae*. Oxford: Clarendon Press.

1990 “The Garden as a Political Statement: Some Case Studies from the Near East in the First Century B.C.” *Bulletin of the Asia Institute* 4: 171-80.

1994 “Parterres and Stone Watercourses at Pasargadae: Notes on the Achaemenid Contribution to Garden Design.” *Journal of Garden History* 14: 3-12.

Struve, V. V., ed.

1960 *Issledovaniia po istorii kul’tury narodov vostoka: Sbornik v chest Akademika I. A. Orbeli*. Moscow-Leningrad: Izdatel’stvo akademii nauk SSSR.

Subtelny, Maria Eva

1995 “Mīrak-i Ṣayyid Ghiyas and the Timurid Tradition of Landscape Architecture.” *Studia Iranica* 24: 19-59.

1997 “Agriculture and the Timurid Chahārbāgh: Evidence from a Medieval Persian Agricultural Manual.” In Attilio Petruccidi, ed., *Gardens in the Time of the Great Muslim Empires*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, pp. 110-28.

Sugiyama, Jiro

1973 “Some Problems of Parthian King’s Crowns.” *Orient: The Reports of the Society for Near Eastern Studies in Japan* 9: 31-41.

Swadling, Pamela

1996 *Plumes from Paradise: Trade Cycles in Outer Southeast Asia and Their Impact on New Guinea and Nearby Islands Until 1920*. National Capital District: Papua New Guinea National Museum.

Taagepera, Rein

1978 “Size and Duration of Empires: The Systematics of Size.” *Social Science Research* 7: 108-27.

Tan Qixiang, ed.

1982 *Zhongguo lishi ditu ji*. Vol. 7*Yuan-Mingde qi*. ShanghaiDitu chubanshe.

Tanabe Katsumi

1983 “Iconography of the Royal HuntBas Reliefs at Taq-i Bustan” *OrientThe Reports of the Society for Near Eastern Studies in Japan* 19103-16.

1998 “A Newly Located Kushano-Sasanian Silver PlateThe Origin of the Royal Hunt on Horseback for Two Male Lions on‘Sasanian’Silver Plates.” In Vesta Sarkhosh CurtisRobert Hillenbrand and J. M. Rogerseds.*The Art and Archaeology of Ancient IranNew Light cm the Parthian and Sasanian Empires*. LondonI. B. Taurispp. 93-102.

TaoJing-shen

1976 *The Jurchen in Twelfth Century ChinaA Study in Sinicization*. SeattleUniversity of Washington Press.

TaskinV. S.

1973 “Pokhodnye lageria kidan’skikh imperatov.” In G. D. Sukharchuked.*KitaiObshchestvo i gosudarstvo*. MoscowNaukapp. 101-15.

TaylorIan M.

1986 “‘GuanGuan’Cries the OspreyAn Outline of Pre-Modern Chinese Ornithology.” *Papers on Far Eastern* History 331-22.

TeggardFrederick J.

1941 *Theory and Processes of History*. BerkeleyUniversity of California Press.

ThiébauxMarcelle

1967 “The Medieval Chase.” Speculum 42260-74.

ThomasKeith

1983 *Man and the Natural World*. OxfordOxford University Press.

ThompsonJames Westfall and Edgar Nathaniel Johnson

1965 *An Introduction to Medieval Europe*300-1500. New YorkNorton.

ThompsonRobert and Hobart F. Landreth

1973 “Reproduction in Captive Cheetahs.” In Randall L. Eatoned.*The World of Cats*vol. 2*Biology**Behavior**and Management of Reproduction*. SeattleFeline Research Grouppp. 162-67.

ThurstonMary Elizabeth

1996 *The Lost History of the Canine Race*. Kansas CityAndrews and McMeel.

TibbetsG. R.

1979 *A Study of Arabic Texts Containing Material on South-East Asia*. LeidenE.J. Brill.

TiliaAnn Britt

1972 *Studies and Restorations at Persepolis and Other* Sites of *Fārs*. *Rome*Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo O

riente.

Tilson，Ron

2002 "Tracking Phantom Tigers." *Minnesota：The Magazine of the University of Minnesota Alumni Association* 102（1）：26-30.

al-Timimi，Faris A.

1987 *Falcons and Falconry in Qatar*. Doha：Ali Bin Ali Press.

Tiratsian，G. A.

1960 "Utochnenie nekotorykh detalei sasanidskogo vooruzheniia po dannym armianskogo istorika IV v. n. e. Favsta Buzanta." In Struve 1960，pp. 474-86.

Torbert，Preston M.

1977 *The Ch'ing Imperial Household Department：A Study of Its Principal Functions，1662-1746. Cambridge*，Mass.：Harvard University Press.

Totman，Conrad

1989 *The Green Archipelago：* Forestry *in Pre-industrial Japan*. Berkeley：University of California Press.

Tracy，James

2001 "*Iasak* in Siberia vs. Competition Among Colonizers in Canada：A Note on Comparisons Between Fur Trades." *Russian History/Histoire Russe* 28（1-4）：403-9.

Trigger，Bruce

1990 “Monumental Architecture: A Thermodynamic Explanation of Symbolic Behavior.” *World Archaeology* 22: 119-32.

Trombley, Frank R.

1994 *Hellenic Religion and Christianization*, c. 370-529. Vol. 2. Leiden: E J. Brill.

Trümpelman, L.

1980-83 “Jagd.” *Reallexikon der Assyriologi*e *und vorderasiatischen Archäology*. Berlin: de Gruyter, pp. 234-38.

Tsintsius, V. I., ed.

1975-77 *Sravnitel’nyi* slovar *Tunguso-Man’chzhurskikh iazykov*. 2 vols. Leningrad: Nauka.

Tuan, Yi-fu

1968 “Discrepancies Between Environmental Attitude and Behavior: Examples from Europe and China.” *Canadian Geographer* 12, no.3: 176-91.

Tuite, Kevin

1998 “Evidence for Prehistoric Links between the Caucasus and Central Asia: The Case of the Burushos.” In Mair 1998 1: 448-75.

Tuplin, Christopher

1996 *Achaemenid Studies*. Historia Einzelschriften 99. Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.

Turner, Alan

1997 *The Big Cats and Their Fossil Relatives*. New York Columbia University Press.

UnschuldPaul U.

1986 *Medicine in ChinaA History of Pharmaceutics*. BerkeleyUniversity of California Press.

Uray-KöhalmiKäthe

1987 “Synkretismus im Stadtkult der frühen Dschingisiden.” In Walther Heissig and Hans-Joachim Klimkerteds.*Synkretismus in den Religionen Zentralasiens*. WiesbadenOtto Harrassowitzpp. 136-58.

UsmanovMirkasyn Abdulakhatovich

1979 *Zhalovannye akty Dzuchieva UlusaXIV—XVI vv*. KazanIzdatel’stvo Kazanskogo Universiteta.

Van BurenE. Douglas

1939 *The Fauna of Ancient Mesopotamia as Represented in Art*. RomePontificum Institutum Biblicum.

Van MilligenAlexander

1899 *Byzantine ConstantinopleThe Walls of the City and Adjoining Historical Sites*. LondonJohn Murray.

VasilevichT. M.

1968 “Rol okhoty v istorii tungusoiazychnykh narodov” In *Jagd* 1968pp. 129-45.

VermeerEdward B.

1998 “Population and Ecology Along the Frontier in Qing China.” In Mark Elvin and Liu Ts’ui-jungeds.*Sediments of TimeEnvironment and Society in Chinese History*. CambridgeCambridge University Presspp. 235-79.

VilàCharles et al.

1997 “Multiple and Ancient Origins of the Domesticated Dog.” *Science* 2761687-89.

ViréFrançois

1965 “Fahd.” *Encyclopedia of Islam*. 2nd ed. LeidenE.J. Brillvol. 2740-42.

1973 “A propos des chiens de chasse *ṣalūqī* et zaġāri.” *Revue des études islamiques* 91231-40.

1974 “La chasse au guépard d’après sources arabes et les oeuvres d’art musulman par Ahmad Abd ar-Raziq.” *Arabica* 2185-88.

1977 “Essai de détermination des oiseaux-de-vol mentionnés dans les principaux manuscripts arabes médiévaux sur la fauconnerie.” *Arabica* 25138-49.

VoeikovAleksandr

1901 “De l’influence de l’homme sur la terre.” *Annales de géographie* 1097-114.

VollmerJohnE. J. Kealland E. Nagai-Berthrong

1983 *Silk RoadsChina ShipsAn Exhibition of East-West Trade*. TorontoRoyal Ontario Museum.

Voshchinina□A. I.

1953 “O sviaziakh Priural’ia s vostokum v VI-VII vv.□n.e.” *Sovetskaia arkheologiia* 17□183-96.

Wagoner□Phillip B.

1995 “‘Sultan Among Hindu Kings’□Dress□Titles and Islamicization of Hindu Culture at Vijayanagara.” *Journal of Asian Studies* 55□851-80.

Waida Manabu

1978 “Birds in the Mythology of Sacral Kingship.” *East and West* 28□283-89.

Walch□Karl

1997 “Hunting Dogs.” In Blüchel 1997□1□72-103.

Waley□Arthur

1949 *The Life and Times of Po Chü-i*□772-846 *A. D*. London□Allen and Unwin.

1957 “Chinese-Mongol Hybrid Songs.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 20□281-84.

Waley-Cohen□Joanna

2002 “Military Ritual and the Qing Empire.” In Di Cosmo 2002□pp. 405-44.

Wallas□Graham

1923 *The Great Society*. New York□Macmillan.

Wang□Zhongshu

1982 *Han Civilization*. New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press.

Watson, Andrew M.

1983. *Agricultural Innovation in the Early Islamic World: The Diffusion of Crops and Farming Techniques, 700-1100*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Watson, Geoff

1998 “Central Asia as Hunting Ground: Sporting Images of Central Asia.” In David Christian and Craig Benjamin, eds., *Worlds of the Silk Roads: Ancient and Modern*. Silk Road Studies 2. Turnhout: Brepols, pp. 265-88.

Wechsler, Howard J.

1985 *Offerings of Jade and Silk: Ritual and Symbol in the Legitimation* of the *T’ang Dynasty*. New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press.

Weidner-Weiden, Heidi

1997 “Hunting Lodges-Their Splendor and Glory.” In Blüchel 1997, 1: 246-77.

Welles, C. Bradford, Robert O. Fink, and J. Frank Gilliam

1959 *The Excavations at Dura Europos*. Vol. 5, pt. 1: *The Parchments and Papyri.* New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press.

Werth, Emil

1954 *Grabstock*Hacke und Pflug*. LudwigsburgEugen Ulmer.

WescoatJames L.Jr.

1998 “The Right of Thirst for Animals in Islamic LawA Comparative Approach.” In Jennifer Welch and Jody Emeleds.Animal Geographies. LondonVersopp. 254-79.

WhiteDavid Gordon

1991 *Myths of the Dog-Man*. ChicagoUniversity of Chicago Press.

WhiteLynnJr.

1966 *Medieval Technology and Social Change*. New YorkOxford University Press.

1986 *Medieval Religion and Technology*. BerkeleyUniversity of California Press.

WhiteWilliam Charles

1939 *Tomb Title Pictures of Ancient China*. TorontoUniversity of Toronto Press.

WhittowMark

1996 *The Making of Byzantium*. BerkeleyUniversity of California Press.

WidengrenGeo

1951 “The King and the Tree of Life in Ancient Near Eastern Religion.” *Uppsala Universitets Arsskrift* 513-68.

1969 *Der Feudalismus im alten Iran*. Cologne：Westdeutscher Verlag.

Wilkinson，Alix

1990 “Gardens in Ancient Egypt：Their Locations and Symbolism.” *Journal of Garden History* 10：199-208.

Wilson，David Sloan

1998 “Hunting，Sharing and Multilevel Selection：The Tolerated Theft Model Revisited.” *Current Anthropology* 39：73-97.

Wilson，J. A.

1948 “Egypt.” In Henri Frankfort and H. A. Groenewegen-Frankfort，eds.，*The Intellectual Adventure of Ancient Man：An Essay on Speculative Thought in the Ancient Near East*. Chicago：University of Chicago Press，pp. 31-121.

1956 “The Royal Myth in Ancient Egypt.” *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 100：434-47.

Wilson，Peter J.

1988 *The Domestication of the Human Species*. New Haven，Conn.：Yale University Press.

Winter，Irene J.

1981 “Royal Rhetoric and Development of Historical Narrative in Neo Assyrian Reliefs.” *Studies in Visual Communications* 7：2-38.

Winters，Robert K.

1974 *The Forest and Man*. New York：Vantage Press.

Wittfogel，Karl A.

1940 “Meteorological Records from the Divination Inscriptions of Shang.” *Geographical Review* 30：110-33.

Wittfogel，Karl A. and Feng Chia-sheng

1949 *History of Chinese Society（Liao，907-1125）*. Philadelphia：American Philosophical Society.

Witzel，Michael

1999 “Early Sources for South Asian Substrate Languages.” *Mother Tongue*（October）：1-61.

Wolters，O. W.

1958 “Tāmbralinga.” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 21：587-607.

Woodburn，James

1979 “Minimal Politics：The Political Organization of the Hadza of North Tanzania.” In William A. Shack and Percy S. Cohen，eds.，*Politics in Leadership：A Comparative Perspective*. Oxford：Clarendon Press，pp. 244-64.

Wright，Arthur F.

1979 “The Sui Dynasty.” In Denis Twitchett，ed.，*The Cambridge History of China*，vol. 7，pt. 1，*Sui and T’ang China*. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press，pp. 48-149.

Yarshater，Ehsan

1983a “Iranian National History.” In Yarshater 1983b，pp. 343-477.

Yarshater，Ehsan，ed.

1983b *The Cambridge History of Iran*. Vol. 3，*The Seleucid，Parthian and Sasanian Periods*. 2 vols. Cambridge：Cambridge University Press.

Yule，Sir Henry and A. C. Burnell

1903 *Hobson-Jobson：A Glossary of Anglo-Indian Words and Phrases*. London：John Murray.

Zeuner，Frederick E.

1963 *A History of Domesticated Animals*. New York：Harper and Row.

Zguta，Russell

1978 *Russian Minstrels：A History of the Skomorokhi*. Philadelphia：University of Pennsylvania Press.

Zhang，Guangda

2001 “Tangdai de baolie.” *Tang yanjiu* 7：177-204.

Zhao，Ji，ed.

1990 *The Natural History of China*. New York：McGraw-Hill.

Ziiaev，Kh Z.

1983 *Ekonomicheskie sviazi Srednei Azii s Sibir’iu v. XVI-XIV*. Tashkent：Fan.

Zimansky，Paul E.

1985 *Ecology and Empire：The Structure of the Urartian State*. Chicago：Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago.

Zimmer，Heinrich

1963 *Myths and Symbols in Indian Art and Civilization*. New York：Pantheon.

Ziolkowski，Jan M.

1993 *Talking Animals：Medieval Latin Beast Poetry*，750-1150. Philadelphia：University of Pennsylvania Press.

Zorzi，Elvira Garbero

1986 “Court Spectacle.” In Sergio Betelli，ed.，*Italian Renaissance Courts*. London：Sidgwick and Jackson，pp. 128-87.

□□□

□□□□□□□□8□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□

□□

□□“xuanzong”□□□“xuanzang”□□

□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2016□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

马特

于北京

2017年夏